



# THE FAUNA OF BRITISH INDIA

INCLUDING

CEYLON AND BURMA.

*PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATRONAGE OF THE  
SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA*

EDITED BY LT-COL R B S SEWELL, CIE, ScD, FRS IMS (ret.).

---

## PROTOZOA : SPOROZOA.

BY

B L BHATIA, DSc, FZS, FRMS, FNI



**TODAY & TOMORROW'S PRINTERS & PUBLISHERS**  
**24-B/5, ORIGINAL ROAD, KAROL BAGH**  
**NEW DELHI-110005**

Price: Rs. 150 00

REPRINT ~ 1979

Printed by  
S.K. MEHRA at MEHRA OFFSET PRESS,

# CONTENTS.

---

	Page
AUTHOR'S PREFACE . . .	v
GLOSSARY OF TECHNICAL TERMS .	ix
SYSTEMATIC INDEX	xv
INTRODUCTION	
Position of Sporozoa in the Animal Kingdom .	1
General Organization and Structure	4
Phylogeny and Classification	10
Study of the Group in India	13
Distribution	17
(1) List of Parasites and their Hosts	18
(11) List of Hosts and their Parasites	27
Technique	37
SYSTEMATIC DESCRIPTION OF SPECIES	50
APPENDIX	374
ADDENDA	377
BIBLIOGRAPHY .	390
ALPHABETICAL INDEX	491





## AUTHOR'S PREFACE.

---

THE present volume, dealing with Sporozoa follows the same plan as the author's volume on Ciliophora, published two years ago. The group Sporozoa includes numerous organisms, all of which are parasitic in hosts belonging to a number of different phyla of the Animal Kingdom. Several of these organisms are responsible for producing disease in man and domestic animals, and consequently come within the ken of the medical and veterinary workers, but there are numerous others which parasitize animals such as earthworms, polychætes, crustaceans, insects, myriopods, arachnids, molluscs, fishes, amphibians, reptiles, birds, etc., and, though causing damage to various tissues of the host, are on the whole tolerated by them. To the student of Protozoa all are equally interesting, and it is his province to study them as animals, and name and classify them. The medical and veterinary workers will find in this volume the correct zoological position and nomenclature of the pathogenic organisms they study. With regard to the nomenclature, the synonyms recorded under each species will serve to indicate the extent to which opinion has in the past varied with regard to the systematic position of the particular organisms. In a few cases the reader may feel disposed to differ from me, but in such cases he will find the argument or the authorities on which I have relied clearly stated, and if, after considering them, the reader still differs, he is welcome to do so.

The most approved and up-to-date system of classification has been followed, and in the Identification Tables of Families I have included those families which are at present not known

from India. The 320 species described in this volume are but a small fraction of the total known from other parts of the world. All the species that are as yet known from India, Burma, and Ceylon have been brought together, but a large number still await discovery. The geographical distribution of the parasites usually follows that of their hosts. Lists of Parasites and their Hosts, and of Hosts and their Parasites have been given in the Introduction and the Appendix, and it is hoped that these will be of use to those looking for the parasites in particular hosts. It may be pointed out, however, that the discovery of a parasite in a host not recorded in the list does not mean that the organism is new to science. It may already have been recorded from the same host or in some other host in other parts of the world. Keeping this in view, the discoverer should not rely too much on this volume, but should carefully explore the monographs and original papers to which the Bibliography, given at the end of the volume, will furnish a guide. The literature on the subject of Sporozoa is very vast, and it has been possible to give a selection only. For the convenience of the reader the Bibliography has been divided into a number of sections corresponding to the subclasses or orders, and if a reference is not found under "Text-books and Sporozoa in General" it should be looked for in the section of the Bibliography relating to the particular order.

The species of each genus have been arranged in alphabetical order, except in a few cases where the species occurring in man or some other group of hosts have been brought together. In the synonymies, given under each species, references to all the records from India, Burma, and Ceylon have been included, and a † mark prefixed to all such references. A selection of other references which are considered important or useful is also given.

In the Introduction I have given a short account of the general organization and structure, and discussed the phylogeny and classification of the group. It seems obvious that Sporozoa should preferably be divided into two classes, viz., Sporozoa *s. str.* and Amœbosporidia, but the two classes

cannot be arranged in a subphylum, as the former are evolved from the Flagellata and the latter from the Sarcodina so in deference to the usage among English authors, the group is described as a single class and is subdivided into a number of independent subclasses. A short account of the principal methods employed in the study of Sporozoa has also been given.

A volume such as this is bound to incorporate very largely the work of others, and my grateful acknowledgements are due to all those whose works have been drawn upon, and especially to Minchin, Wenyon, Hartmann, Reichenow, Calkins, Hegner, and Kudo. Where available, figures have been given for the species dealt with. A certain number of these are taken from my own work, but a large number have been borrowed with the kind permission of the authors or publishers concerned. My thanks are due to the editors and publishers of journals and text-books who have given permission to reproduce the figures, and due acknowledgement is made in every case by giving the name of the author from whom the figure has been copied.

My special thanks are due to Dr B Prashad, Director of the Zoological Survey of India, for special facilities given to me on the occasion of several visits to Calcutta to consult the literature in the splendid library maintained by the Zoological Survey of India, and also to Dr S L Hora for his help in getting some figures copied under his supervision by the artists working under him. Finally, I have to offer my most grateful thanks to the Editor, Lieut-Colonel R B Seymour Sewell, C I E, F R S, for a thorough and critical revision of the text, and for generous help and guidance during the production of this work.

B L BHATIA.

Hotu Singh Road, Lahore,

July, 1938



## GLOSSARY OF TECHNICAL TERMS.

---

- Acephaline*—A gregarine not possessing an epimerite at any stage of its life history
- Acnidosporidia*—Term sometimes used to include Sarcosporidia and Haplosporidia
- Actinomyxidia*—Cnidosporidia with large spores, trivalved membrane, and three distinctly visible polar capsules
- Adelcidea*—Coccidia in which the gametocytes are dissimilar in size and are associated with each other during the later part of trophic life
- Agamete*—An agamic spore or product of asexual reproduction
- Agamogony*—Asexual or agamic reproduction by equal, unequal or multiple division
- Agamont*—An asexual individual reproducing without conjugation or fertilization
- Amitotic division*—Direct division of the nucleus unaccompanied by the formation of a spindle of threads
- Amæbosporidia*—Term used by Hartmann to denote a separate class of Protozoa, in which are included Cnidosporidia, Sarcosporidia, and Haplosporidia
- Amæbula stage*—The sporoplasm which, by amæboid movements, has left the spore membrane, a stage leading up to the schizont
- Anisogamy*—Conjugation between dissimilar gametes
- Anterior end*—The end of an organism which is habitually forward in locomotion. In Cnidosporidia the end of the spore from which the polar filament becomes extruded through the foramen. If the two extremities are dissimilar in form, the anterior end is usually more or less attenuate
- Association*—A group formed by the attachment of two or more sporonts
- Autogamy*—Fusion of the two daughter nuclei to form a zygote or sporont
- Biassociative*—Referring to an association of two sporonts attached by unlike ends
- Binary fusion*—A mode of reproduction in which the division of the nucleus into two is followed by the division of the cell
- Budding*—The process of unequal fission, resulting in the formation of daughter organisms, which show a simplified structure when first formed

*Cephaline* —A gregarine possessing an epimerite at some stage in its life-history

*Cephalont* —Young gregarine with an epimerite

*Chitinous* —Corresponding in appearance and character to chitin, the horny material which forms the protective covering of insects and other Arthropoda

*Cnidosporidia* —Sporozoa in which the spore is provided with one or more thread capsules

*Coccidia* —Telosporidia in which the mature trophozoite is intracellular and small, the zygote is non motile, and the sporozoites are developed within a spore

*Coccidiomorpha* —Term used by Doflein to include Coccidia and Haemosporidia

*Celozoic* —Parasites that live in the lumen of the alimentary canal or other cavities in the body of the host

*Conjugation* —Union of two organisms leading to reproduction by germs or spores

*Cortical* —Relating to the external layer of an organism

*Cyst* —Impervious membrane surrounding an organism or a pair of associated sporonts at the beginning of reproduction. It is an adaptation to a change of hosts in parasitic forms

*Cytoplasm* —The protoplasm of the cell body as contrasted with that of the nucleus

*Cytozoic* —Parasites that are lodged inside a cell

*Deutomerite* —The portion of a cephaline gregarine behind the septum, by which it is separated from the protomerite

*Dicystid* —A gregarine in which the trophozoite is divided into two parts only, that is, an epimerite is present, but the rest of the body is not divided into a protomerite and a deutomerite

*Disporoblastic* —Producing two sporoblasts

*Disporous* —Producing two spores

*Ectoparasitic* —Having the nature of an external parasite

*Ectoplasm* —The outer zone of the body of unicellular organisms, comprising the epicyte, sarcocyte, and myocyte

*Emeridea* —Coccidia in which the gametocytes are similar in size and develop independently of one another

*Encystment* —The phenomenon of becoming motionless and excreting a membranous cyst

*Endogenous or internal budding* —Formation of buds in the interior of the cytoplasm of the parent

*Endoparasitic* —Having the nature of an internal parasite

*Endoplasm* —The inner or granular zone of the body of unicellular organisms, lying within the ectoplasm

*Endospore* —The inner covering of a spore

*Epicyte* —The thin, fragile, external layer of the ectoplasm

*Epimerite* —The temporary, or rarely permanent, structure at the anterior end of a gregarine by which the young gregarine is attached to the host cell. It is epicytal in origin

*Epispore* —The outer covering of a spore

*Eugregarinaria* —Gregarinida not showing schizogony

*Exogenous or external budding* —Formation of buds from the external surface of the body

*Fission* —Division of the nucleus followed by a division of the cell-body.

*Gamete* —Specialized cells destined to meet and fuse in conjugation

*Gametocyst* —The cyst formed round two associated sporonts or gametocytes

*Gametocyte* —The mother-cell which gives rise to a number of gametes

*Gamogony* —The process of production of gametocytes or gametes by a gamont

*Gamont* —An individual destined to form gametes, also known as sporont

*Globidia* —Sarcosporidia in which the spores are fusiform and cysts occur exclusively in the intestinal submucosa

*Golgi apparatus* —A cytoplasmic inclusion which shows a tendency to clump together in masses or to form a network in the neighbourhood of the nucleus

*Gregarinida* —Telosporidia in which the mature trophozoite is extracellular and large, the zygote is non-motile, and sporozoites are developed within a spore

*Gymnospore* —Naked germ or protoplasmic body, formed by sporulation, which is not enclosed in a protective envelope

*Hæmosporidia* —Telosporidia in which the mature trophozoite is intracellular and small, the zygote motile, and sporozoites are without an envelope

*Hæmosporididea* —Term used by Wenyon to denote Hæmosporidia which form pigment in the red blood-cells

*Haplocyta* —Gregarines in which the trophozoite is not divided by an ectoplasmic septum

*Haplosporidia* —Sporozoa characterized by possession of large spores, and a simple type of development

*Helicosporidia* —Cnidosporidia with small barrel shaped spores, containing a thick filament coiled beneath the spore membrane and three sporoplasms

*Heteropolaridea* —Haplocyte, producing sporocysts with dissimilar poles

*Histozoic* —Parasites that occur in the spaces between groups of cells

*Holozoic* —Animals which are entirely dependent for food on other organisms, which they capture, devour and digest

*Homopolaridea* —Haplocyta producing sporozysts with similar poles

*Isogametes* —Gametes which are similar in shape and size

*Isogamy* —Conjugation between similar gametes

*Karyogamy* —Union of two gametes whose nuclei undergo intermingling

*Karyosome* —A chromatic mass surrounded by plasma and contained within the nucleus

*Longitudinal striations* —The very delicate ridges on the outside of the epicyte



- Macrogamete* —The larger or inactive gamete in anisogamous conjugation
- Macrogametocyte* —The mother cell of the macrogamete
- Meront* —A schizont of a microsporidian
- Merozoite* —A product of asexual reproduction or schizogony
- Metabolic* —Changeable in form, polymorphic
- Metagamogony* —The process of zygotic or post conjugation reproduction
- Metamorphic* —Changeable in form
- Microgamete* —The smaller or active gamete in anisogamous conjugation
- Microgametocytes* —The mother cell of microgametes
- Microsporidia* —Cnidosporidia with small spores, membrane in one piece, and one or, rarely, two polar filaments that are invisible *in vivo*
- Microsporoblastic* —Producing a variable number of sporoblasts
- Microsporous* —Producing a variable number of spores
- Mitochondria* —Minute cytoplasmic inclusions, of a lipoidal nature, occurring in the form of spherical granules or rod-shaped or crescentic bodies
- Mitotic* —Indirect division of the nucleus, which is accompanied by the formation of a spindle of threads
- Monocystid* —Gregarines in which the body of the trophozoite consists of a single part, i. e., is not divided by a septum
- Monosporoblastic* —Developing into a single sporoblast
- Monosporous* —Developing into a single spore
- Multinucleate* —Possessing many nuclei
- Multiple fission* —A mode of reproduction in which the division of the nucleus is not immediately followed by the division of the cell, but, after repeated nuclear division, the cell divides into as many parts as there are nuclei
- Myocyte* —The ectoplasmic layer consisting of the myonemes
- Myoneme* —Specialized muscle like fibrils which cause the contraction of the whole or a part of the body. They are embedded in the periphery of the endocyte and form a network around the organism
- Myxosporidia* —Cnidosporidia with large spores, bivalved membrane, with two or four polar capsules visible *in vivo*
- Neosporidia* —Term used by Schaudinn to include Cnidosporidia, Sarcosporidia, and Haplosporidia. The common features are that the life of an individual does not come to an end when reproduction takes place, but that reproduction continues throughout the trophic phase, the sporoblasts being carried about by the more or less active parent organism, which may ultimately become a large mass of spores
- Nucleolus* —An exceedingly minute, more solid particle developed singly or in varying number within the nucleus of an animal or vegetable cell. Its homologue among the Protozoa is generally referred to as *Endoplastule* or *Karyosome*
- Nucleus* —More densely granular body within the substance of an animal or vegetable cell
- Octosporoblastic* —Producing eight sporoblasts
- Octosporous* —Producing eight spores
- Octozoic spore* —A spore containing eight sporozoites

*Oöcyst* —A cyst containing the conjugated gametes

*Oökinete* —The motile zygote in *Hæmosporidia*

*Pansporoblast* —An enclosed area in a myxosporidian trophozoite in which two sporoblasts become differentiated. The term is also used to designate in general a grown-up sporont of the polysporous genera in which two or many sporoblasts are formed

*Parasite* —An organism living in or upon the body of another organism and dependent for its existence on that organism or a limited group of organisms

*Piroplasmidea* —*Hæmosporidia* which do not form pigment in the red blood cells

*Planont* —The stage between free amœbula and schizont stages, which are found in the alimentary canal or body-cavity of the host soon after the spore germinates

*Plasmodium* —Multinucleated cell formed by the repeated divisions of the nucleus

*Plasmotomy* —Cleavage of a multinucleated body into two or more multinucleate parts

*Polar capsule* —A sac in which the polar filament is coiled, a structure characteristic of a cnidosporidian spore

*Polar filament* —A fine and long filament coiled in the polar capsule, which is extruded under suitable stimulation

*Polycystid* —Referring to gregarines possessing a septum which divides the trophozoite into regions, also known as "septate"

*Polymorphic* —Exhibiting a diversity of form.

*Polysporoblastic* —Producing numerous sporoblasts

*Polysporous* —Producing many spores

*Posterior end* —The end of an organism which is habitually behind in locomotion. In *Cnidosporidia* the end of the spore opposite to the anterior, it is usually more or less rounded if the two ends are dissimilar

*Primite* —The first individual in an association of two or more sporonts

*Protomerite* —The portion of a septate gregarine which precedes the septum

*Protoplasm* —The physical basis of life, or elementary formative matter of all living organisms

*Protozoa* —Animals in which the body is not divided into cells

*Pseudocyst* —The residual protoplasm which, after the spores are separated, acquires a membranous wall, swells until the true cyst-wall bursts, and allows the extrusion of the ripe spores

*Sarcocyte* —The middle layer of the ectoplasm

*Sarcosporidia* —Sporozoa in which cysts form long rod-like masses, and the spores are crescentic

*Satellite* —Any sporont in an association which is attached behind the primitive. Generally there is one, but sometimes several are attached linearly, one behind the other, or in a cluster to the posterior end of the primitive

*Schizogony* —Asexual or agamic reproduction by equal, unequal or multiple division

*Schizogregarinaria* —Gregarinida showing schizogony

*Schizont* —That stage which is about to divide into a number of parts called merozoites

- Schizontocyte* —A special form of agamont which breaks up into a number of agamete forming centres by multiple division
- Septata* —Gregarines in which the trophozoite is divided by an ectoplasmic septum
- Septum* —The thin layer of sarcocyte which separates the protomerite from the deutomerite
- Siliceous* —Partaking of the nature and qualities of silica, composed of flint
- Spore* —The body into which the zygote develops after the acquisition of a resistant outer coating
- Spore duct* —A tubular growth from the cyst, through which the spores are extruded when ripe
- Sporoblast* —A product of the initial reproduction of the zygote including both capsule and contents, a cell which develops directly into a spore
- Sporocyst* —The covering or coverings of the spore. Sometimes used in the same sense as a spore
- Sporogony* —The development of spores from the sporont
- Sporont* —An adult sporozoan which is destined to form gametes or to give rise to sporoblasts
- Sporoplasm* —The protoplasmic mass inside the spore, the sporozoite of a Cnidosporidian spore
- Sporozoa* —A class of the Protozoa in which spore formation is the prevailing mode of reproduction
- Sporozoite* —Each of the small falciform bodies which are released when the spore wall is absorbed
- Sporulation or multiple fission* —Mode of reproduction in which the repeated division of the nucleus is followed by the splitting of the organism into as many parts as the nuclei
- Syngamy* —Sexual union or conjugation involving a complete fusion of two gametes
- Synkaryon* —The combination nucleus resulting from the fusion of two nuclei derived from two individuals
- Syzygy* —Linear chains formed by two or more organisms attached end to end
- Telosporidia* —Sporozoa with trophic and reproductive phases typically distinct. Term used by Schaudinn to include Gregarinida, Coccidia, and Hemosporidia
- Tetrasporoblastic* —Producing four sporoblasts
- Tetrasporous* —Producing four spores
- Tetrazoic spore* —A spore containing four sporozoites
- Trophozoite* —The young feeding and growing parasite
- Vacuolate* —Having a number of clear spaces or vacuoles
- Vermicular* —Resembling a worm in shape
- Zygote* —The cell resulting from the complete fusion of two gametes

# SYSTEMATIC INDEX.

	Page		Page
Class SPOROZOA Leuck	50	4 Fam ZIGOCYSTIDÆ Bhatia	72
I Subclass TELOSPORIDIA		1 Gen Extremocystis Setna	72
Schaud	50	1 dendrostomi Setna	72
I Order GREGARINIDA A		5 Fam AIKINETOCYSTIDÆ	
Schneid em Doflein	52	Bhatia	73
I Suborder EUGREGARIN-		1 Gen Aikinetocystis Gates	73
ARIA Doflein	53	1 singularis Gates	73
1 Legion Haplocyta Lanl	54	2 Gen Nellocystis Gates	75
1 Tribe Homopolaridea		1 birmanica Gates	75
Bhatia	54	6 Fam DIPLOCYSTIDÆ Bhatia	76
1 Fam MONOCYSTIDÆ St em		1 Gen Lankesteria Mingaz	77
Bhatia	55	1 culicis (Ross)	77
1 Gen Monocystis St em	55	2 mackiei (Shortt & Swami)	79
Hesse & Cognetti	55	3 tripteroides, sp nov	81
1 beddardi Ghosh	56	2 Tribe Heteropolaridea	
2 bengalensis Ghosh	57	Bhatia	82
3 lloidi Ghosh	58	Fam LECUDINIDÆ Kamm	
4 pheretimi Bh & Ch	58	em Reichen	82
2 Gen Apolocystis Cognetti	59	1 Gen Lecudina Mingaz	83
1 matthan (Bh & Set)	59	1 brasili Ganap & Aiy	83
3 Gen Nematocystis Hesse	60	2 eunicæ Bh & Set	378
1 hessei Bh & Ch	60	3 lysidicæ Bh & Set	379
2 lumbricoides Hesse	62	2 Gen Bhatiella Setna	85
3 plurikaryosomata Bh & Ch	62	1 morphysæ Setna	85
4 stephensoni Bh & Set	63	3 Gen Ferraria Setna	85
5 vermicularis Hesse	64	1 cornucephali Setna	86
2 Fam RHYNCHOCYSTIDÆ		INCERTÆ SEDIS	
Bhatia	65	1 Gen Dirhynchocystis Cog-	
1 Gen Rhynchocystis Hesse	65	netti	87
1 awatu Bh & Set	66	1 globosa (Bh & Ch)	87
2 cognetti Bh & Ch	67	2 Gen Grayallia Setna	88
3 mamillata Bh & Set	67	1 quadrispina Setna	88
3 Fam STOMATOPHORIDÆ		2 Legion Septata Lanl	89
Bhatia	68	1 Fam STENOPHORIDÆ Lég	
1 Gen Stomatophora Drzew		& Dub	91
em Hesse, & Bhatia	68	1 Gen Stenophora Labbe	91
1 bulbifera Bh & Set	69	1 ellipsoidi Chakravarti	91
2 coronata (Hesse)	69	2 khagendrà Ray	92
3 diadema Hesse	71	2 Gen Hyalosporina Chak	92
4 primitiva Bh & Set	377		
1 cambolopsiæ Chak	93		
2 rayi Chak & Mit	95		

	Page		Page
2 Fam GREGARINIDÆ Labbe	96	2 Fam HÆMOGREGARINIDÆ	
1 Gen Leidjana Watson	97	Léger	117
1 gryllorum (Cuénot)	97	1 Gen Hæmogregarina	
2 xylocopæ Bh & Set	98	Dani	119
2 Gen Gregarina Dufour	98	1 berestneffi Cast & Will	119
1 aciculata, sp nov	99	2 canthei Samb & Selig	121
2 cornwalli, sp nov	100	3 hankini Simond	121
3 oviceps Diesing	101	4 laverani Simond	122
3 Gen Caulocephalus Bh & Set	102	5 leschenaulti Robertson	123
1 crenata Bh & Set	102	6 magna (Grassi & Feletti)	124
4 Gen Protomagalhensis Pinto	103	7 malabarica de Mello	124
1 attenuata Set & Bh	104	8 mesnii Simond	127
5 Gen Hirmocystis Léger	106	9 mirabilis Cast & Will	127
1 parapeneopsis Set & Bh	106	10 naja Laveran	128
6 Ulivina Mingaz	380	11 nicoræ Cast & Will	129
1 eunicæ Bh & Set	380	12 nucleobiscans Shortt	131
7 Deuteromera Bh & Set	381	13 phythonis (Billet)	132
1 cleava Bh & Set	381	14 rara Lav & Mesn	133
8 Contortiocorpa Bh & Set	383	15 rodriguezi de Mello & others	134
1 prashadi Bh & Set	383	16 stepanowiana Lav & Mesn	134
3 Fam ACTINOCEPHALIDÆ Léger	107	17 testudinis Lav & Natt-Lar	135
1 Gen Steinina Lég & Dub	107	18 thomsoni Minchin	136
1 metaplaxi Pearse	107	19 thyrsoidæ de Mello & Vales	138
4 Fam DACTYLOPHORIDÆ Léger	108	20 triedri Robertson	138
1 Gen Grebneckuella, nom nov	108	21 vittatæ Robertson	139
1 naville (Mit & Chak)	108	22 xaveri de Mello	140
5 Fam MONODUCTIDÆ Ray & Chak	109	23 sp Plimmer	142
1 Gen Monoductus Ray & Chak	109	24 sp Simond	142
1 lunatus Ray & Chak	109	25 sp Dobell	142
1 Suborder SCHIZOGREGARINARIA Léger	111	26 sp Robertson	142
Fam SELENIDIDÆ Brasil	384	27 sp Plimmer	143
1 Gen Selenidium Gard	384	28 sp Simond	143
1 amphinomi Bh & Set	385	29 sp Dobell	143
II Order COCCIDIA Leuckart	113	30 sp Dobell	143
I Suborder ADELEIDEA Léger	113	31 sp Patton	143
1 Fam ADELEIDÆ Léger	115	32 sp Patton	143
1 Gen Adela A. Schneid	115	33 sp Patton	144
1 pachelabræ de Mello	116	34 sp Plimmer	144
2 Gen Adelina Hesse	116	35 sp Simond	144
1 schellacki Ray & Das-Gup	116	36 sp Simond	144
		37 sp Robertson	144
		38 sp (Billet)	145
		39 sp Patton	145
		2 Gen Hepatozoon Muller	145
		1 adiei Hoare	146
		2 canis (James)	147
		3 felis domestici (Patton)	149
		4 funambuli (Patton)	149
		5 gerbilli (Christophers)	150
		6 leporis (Patton)	153
		7 muris (Balfour)	153
		8 sp Donovan	154

	Page		Page
3 Gen <i>Karyolysus</i> Labbé	154	22 <i>wassilewskyi</i> Rasteg	194
1 <i>jorgei</i> de Mello & de Meyr	155	23 <i>yakimovi</i> Rasteg	194
II Suborder EIMERIDEA		24 <i>zürni</i> (Rivolta)	194
<i>Léger</i>	156	25 sp <i>Cooper &amp; Gulati</i>	195
1 Fam EIMERIDÆ <i>Léger</i>	158	26 sp <i>Setna &amp; Bana</i>	195
1 Subfam CRYPTOSPORIDINÆ		27 sp <i>Setna &amp; Bana</i>	195
<i>Poche</i>	159	28 sp <i>Setna &amp; Bana</i>	196
1 Gen <i>Lankesterella</i> Labbé		29 sp <i>Setna &amp; Bana</i>	196
1 <i>minima</i> (Chaussat)	159	30 sp <i>Setna &amp; Bana</i>	196
2 <i>monilis</i> (Labbé)	162	31 sp <i>Setna &amp; Bana</i>	196
2 Subfam CYCLOSPORINÆ		32 sp <i>Setna &amp; Bana</i>	196
<i>Wenyon</i>	162	33 sp <i>Setna &amp; Bana</i>	197
1 Gen <i>Isospora</i> A Schneider	162	34 sp <i>Setna &amp; Bana</i>	197
1 <i>belli</i> Wenyon	163	35 sp <i>Ross</i>	197
2 <i>bigemina</i> (Shles)	165	2 Gen <i>Wenyonella</i> Hoare	197
3 <i>calotesi</i> , sp nov	167	1 <i>hoare</i> Ray	197
4 <i>felis</i> Wenyon	168	4 Subfam BARROUSSINÆ	
5 <i>knowlesi</i> Ray & Das-Gup	170	(Wenyon)	199
6 <i>minuta</i> Mit & Das-Gup	170	1 Gen <i>Pythonella</i> Ray & Das-Gup	199
7 <i>rivolta</i> (Grassi)	171	1 <i>bengalensis</i> Ray & Das-Gup	199
8 <i>wenyon</i> Ray & Das-Gup	172	5 Subfam AGGREGATINÆ	
9 sp <i>Cooper &amp; Gulati</i>	173	<i>Reichenow</i> (em Hoare)	199
3 Subfam EIMERINÆ <i>Wenyon</i>	173	1 Gen <i>Aggregata</i> Frenzel	200
1 Gen <i>Eimeria</i> A Schneider	173	1 sp <i>Setna &amp; Bhatia</i>	202
1 <i>arlongi</i> (Marotel)	386		
2 <i>clupearum</i> (Thelohan)	177	INCERTÆ SEDIS	
3 <i>columbæ</i> Mit & Das-Gup	178	1 Gen <i>Toxoplasma</i> Nic & Manc	202
4 <i>cylindrica</i> Wilson	387	1 <i>butasturis</i> de Mello	203
5 <i>faurei</i> (Mous & Marot)	179	2 <i>canis</i> U Mello	204
6 <i>flaviviridis</i> Set & Bana	179	3 <i>columbæ</i> Yak & Kohl-Yak	204
7 <i>gupti</i> , nom nov	386	4 <i>cuniculi</i> Splendore	205
[for <i>cylindrica</i> Ray & Das-Gup	179]	5 <i>fulcæ</i> de Mello	206
8 <i>harpodoni</i> Set & Bana	181	6 sp <i>Adie</i>	207
9 <i>hemidactyli</i> Knowles & Das-Gup	182	7 sp <i>Phimmer</i>	207
10 <i>kermorganti</i> (Simond)	183	8 <i>pyrogenes</i> Castellani	207
11 <i>knowlesi</i> Bhatia	184		
12 <i>koormæ</i> Das Gupta	184	III Order HÆMOSPORIDIA	
13 <i>labbeana</i> Pinto	387	<i>Dani</i>	209
14 <i>laminata</i> Ray	185	1 Fam HÆMOPROTEIDÆ	
15 <i>legeri</i> (Simond)	186	<i>Doflein</i>	210
16 <i>mitraria</i> (Lav & Mesn)	187	1 Gen <i>Hæmoproteus</i> Kruse	211
17 <i>najæ</i> Ray & Das-Gup	188	1 <i>antigonis</i> de Mello	212
18 <i>piscatori</i> Ray & Das-Gup	189	2 <i>asturis</i> de Mello	212
19 <i>sardinæ</i> (Thelohan)	189	3 <i>cerchneisi</i> , sp nov	212
20 <i>smithi</i> Yak & Gal	191	4 <i>columbæ</i> Celli & San Fel	213
21 <i>southwelli</i> Halawani	193	5 <i>coraciæ</i> de Mello & Afonso	217
		6 <i>corvi</i> (de Mello)	218
		7 <i>dani</i> lewskyi (Grassi & Feletti)	219

	Page		Page	
8	<i>glaucidii de Mello</i>	221	11 sp <i>Plummer</i>	243
9	<i>gymnorhidis de Mello</i>	221	12 sp <i>Plummer</i>	243
10	<i>herodiadis de Mello</i>	221	13 sp <i>knowles</i>	243
11	<i>kopki (de Mello)</i>	222	14 sp <i>de Mello</i>	243
12	<i>machlolophi de Mello</i>	223	15 sp <i>de Mello</i>	244
13	<i>metchnikovi (Simond)</i>	224	2 Fam PLASMODIIDÆ Mesnil	244
14	<i>oriohi de Mello</i>	225	1 Gen <i>Proteosoma Labbé</i>	247
15	<i>rhymundi de Mello &amp; Raim</i>	225	1 centropi <i>(de Mello)</i>	249
16	<i>rileyi Malkani</i>	226	2 chloropsidis <i>(de Mello)</i>	250
17	<i>simondi (Cast &amp; Will)</i>	227	3 columbæ <i>(Carini)</i>	250
18	<i>sturni de Mello</i>	228	4 gallinulæ <i>(de Mello)</i>	251
19	<i>upupa de Mello</i>	228	5 herodiadis <i>(de Mello)</i>	252
20	<i>wenyoni de Mello &amp; others</i>	229	6 heroni <i>(Basu)</i>	252
21	sp <i>Scott</i>	230	7 moruony <i>(de Mello &amp; de Sá)</i>	253
22	sp <i>Scott</i>	230	8 passeritæ <i>de Mello &amp; da Fons</i>	388
23	sp <i>Donovan</i>	230	9 præcox <i>(Grassi &amp; Feletti)</i>	253
24	sp <i>Scott</i>	230	10 sp <i>Scott</i>	257
25	sp <i>Cast &amp; Will</i>	230	11 sp <i>Donovan</i>	257
26	sp <i>Plummer</i>	230	12 sp <i>Plummer</i>	258
27	sp <i>Plummer</i>	231	13 sp <i>Plummer</i>	258
28	sp <i>Scott</i>	231	14 sp <i>Plummer</i>	258
29	sp <i>Donovan</i>	231	15 sp <i>Plummer</i>	258
30	sp <i>Scott</i>	231	16 sp <i>Scott</i>	258
31	sp <i>Plummer</i>	231	17 sp <i>Scott</i>	258
32	sp <i>de Mello</i>	231	18 sp <i>Plummer</i>	259
33	sp <i>Knowles</i>	232	19 sp <i>Plummer</i>	259
34	<i>ægithinæ de Mello</i>	232	20 sp <i>Plummer</i>	259
35	<i>anthi de Mello</i>	232	21 sp <i>Plummer</i>	259
36	<i>bramæ de Mello</i>	232	2 Gen <i>Laverania Grassi &amp; Feletti</i>	260
37	<i>centropi de Mello</i>	233	1 malaricæ <i>Grassi &amp; Feletti</i>	260
38	<i>dieruri de Mello</i>	233	3 Gen <i>Plasmodium Marchi &amp; Celli</i>	270
39	<i>elani de Mello</i>	234	1 vivax <i>(Grassi &amp; Feletti)</i>	271
40	<i>gallinulæ de Mello</i>	234	2 malaricæ <i>(Laveran)</i>	273
41	<i>halcyonis de Mello</i>	234	3 cynomolgi <i>Mayer</i>	281
42	<i>halcyonis var fusca de Mello</i>	234	4 inui <i>Halb &amp; Prow</i>	283
43	<i>lani de Mello</i>	235	5 knowlesi <i>Sinton &amp; Muligan</i>	284
44	<i>otocompsæ de Mello</i>	236	6 kochi <i>Laveran</i>	285
45	<i>pastoris de Mello</i>	236	7 ptheci <i>Halb &amp; Prow</i>	286
46	<i>platalæ de Mello</i>	237	8 semnopitheci <i>Knowles</i>	287
47	<i>tephrodornis de Mello</i>	237	9 bubalis <i>Sheather</i>	289
48	<i>thereicerycis de Mello</i>	237	10 canis <i>Cast &amp; Chalm</i>	290
49	<i>thereicerycis var zeylonica de Mello</i>	238	11 equi <i>Cast &amp; Chalm</i>	290
2	Gen <i>Leucocytozoon Danil</i>	238	12 machiei <i>de Mello &amp; de Sá</i>	291
1	<i>ardeolæ de Mello</i>	239	13 narayani <i>de Mello &amp; Dias</i>	291
2	<i>chloropsidis de Mello</i>	239	14 pteropi <i>Breinl</i>	292
3	<i>coraciæ de Mello &amp; Afonso</i>	240	15 ratufæ <i>Donovan</i>	293
4	<i>enriquesi de Mello</i>	241	16 tyrio <i>de Mello &amp; others</i>	293
5	<i>melloi, sp nov</i>	241	3 Fam THEILERIIDÆ du Toit	294
6	<i>molpastis de Mello</i>	242	1 Gen <i>Theileria Bett, Franca, &amp; Borg</i>	295
7	sp <i>Donovan</i>	242	1 parva <i>(Theiler)</i>	295
8	sp <i>Donovan</i>	242		
9	sp <i>Scott</i>	242		
10	sp <i>Knowles</i>	243		

	Page		Page
2 mutans (Theiler)	298	II Suborder SPHÆROSPORIDIA	
3 sp Sen & Srinivasan	299	Kudo	335
4 celli (Cast & Chalm)	300	1 Fam CHLOROMYXIDÆ Thélohan	335
5 hirci Dschun & Urod	300	1 Gen Chloromyxum	
4 Fam BABESIIDÆ Pocho	301	Mingazzini	335
1 Gen Babesia Starcovici	302	1 amphipnovi Ray	336
1 bigemina (Smith & Kib)	303	2 Fam SPHÆROSPORIDÆ	
2 bovis (Babes)	306	Davis	336
3 caballi (Nuttall & Strickl)	307	1 Gen Sphaerospora Thélohan	336
4 canis (Piana & Galliv)	307	1 sp Southw & Prashad	336
5 equi (Laveran)	312	III Suborder PLATYSPORIDIA	
6 felis Davis	313	Kudo	336
7 gibsoni (Patton)	314	1 Fam MYXIDIIDÆ Thélohan	337
8 motasi Wenyon	316	1 Gen Myxidium Bütschli	337
9 ninense (Yakimoff)	317	1 danilewskyi Laveran	337
10 sergenti Wenyon	317	2 glossogobi Chakravarty	337
11 soricis (Christophers)	318	3 mackiei Bosanquet	338
12 taylori (Saruar)	301	4 sp Ray	339
13 tropicus (Ling & Jenn)	318	2 Gen Zschokkella Auerbach	339
14 sp Patton	320	1 prashadi Ray	339
15 sp Plimmer	320	2 Fam MYXOBOLIDÆ Thélohan	
16 sp Patton	320	han	340
INCERTÆ SEDIS		1 Gen Myxobolus Bütschli	340
Fam ANAPLASMIDÆ Nietz, Alex, & du Tout	320	1 calbasii Chakravarty	340
1 Gen Grahamella Brumpt	320	2 mrigala Chakravarty	341
1 canis (Kikuth)	322	3 nodularis Southw & Prashad	341
2 muris Carini	323	2 Gen Thelohanellus Kudo	342
3 sp de Mello	323	1 rohitiæ (Southw & Prashad)	342
2 Gen Paraplasma Seidelin	324	2 seni (Southw & Prashad)	344
1 sp de Mello & others	324	3 Gen Henneguya Thélohan	344
3 Gen Anaplasma Theiler	325	1 ophiocephali Chakravarty	345
1 sp de Mello & others	325	2 otolithus Ganapati	345
2 sp Knowles	326	II Order ACTINOMYXIDIA	
3 marginale Theiler	388	Stolc	346
4 Gen Bertarellha Carini	326	1 Fam HAPLOACTINOMYXIDÆ	
1 calotis de Mello & de Meyr	326	Granata	346
2 carini de Meyrelles	389	2 Fam EUACTINOMYXIDÆ	
3 sp de Mello & de Meyr	327	Granata	346
II Subclass CNIDOSPORIDIA		III Order MICROSPORIDIA	
Doflein	328	Balbani	346
I Order MYXOSPORIDIA		1 Suborder MONOCNIDEA	
Bütschli	330	Leg & Hesse	348
I Suborder EURYSPOREA		Fam NOSEMATIDÆ Labbé	349
Kudo	333	1 Gen Nosema Nägeli em Pérez	349
Fam CEPATOMYXIDÆ Doflein	334	1 adiei (Christophers)	349
1. Gen Ceratomyxa Thélohan	334		
1 gobiodesi Chakravarty	334		
2 hilsæ Chakravarty	335		



	Page		Page
2 bombycis <i>Nägeli</i>	351	1 Gen <i>Sarcocystis</i> <i>Lan-</i>	
3 ctenocephali <i>Kudo</i>	354	<i>lester</i>	363
2 Gen <i>Thelohania</i> <i>Henneguy</i>	356	1 blanchardi <i>Doflein</i>	363
1 indica <i>Kudo</i>	356	2 lindemanni ( <i>Rivolta</i> )	365
2 legeri <i>Hesse</i>	357		
3 obscura <i>Kudo</i>	359	II Order GLOBIDIA <i>Babu-</i>	
Gen et sp incert <i>Ross</i>	359	<i>dieri</i>	367
II Suborder DICNIDEA <i>Lég</i>		Fam GLOBIDIDÆ <i>Babudieri</i>	367
& <i>Hesse</i>	360	1 Gen <i>Globidium</i> <i>Flesch</i>	367
Fam TELOMYXIDÆ <i>Leg &amp;</i>		1 fusiformis <i>Hassan</i>	367
<i>Hesse</i>	360	2 sp <i>Gilruth &amp; Bull</i>	368
IV Order HELICOSPORIDIA		IV Subclass HAPLOSPORI-	
<i>Kudo</i>	360	DIA <i>Lühe</i>	369
III Subclass SARCOSPORI-		DOUBTFUL PROTOZOA	
DIA <i>Butschli</i>	361	Gen <i>Rhinosporidium</i> <i>Min</i>	
I Order SARCOSPORIDIA		& <i>Fanth</i>	370
s str, <i>Babudieri</i>	362	1 seeberi ( <i>Wernicke</i> )	370
Fam SARCOCYSTIDÆ <i>Babu-</i>		2 sp <i>Vasudevan</i>	372
<i>dieri</i>	363	3 equi <i>Zschokke</i>	372
		4 sp <i>Rao</i>	373

# SPOROZOA.

---

## INTRODUCTION

### Position of Sporozoa in the Animal Kingdom.

SPOROZOA are a class of parasitic organisms belonging to the phylum PROTOZOA. In the PROTOZOA the body usually consists of a single undivided mass of protoplasm, and these organisms are consequently described as unicellular or non-cellular. In other classes of the PROTOZOA the animals, which may be free-living or parasitic, move by characteristic organs of locomotion such as pseudopodia, flagella or cilia: but the class SPOROZOA includes organisms which are entirely parasitic, and as a rule are incapable of free locomotion. Some of them, when immature, move about by means of pseudopodia, but they never possess cilia or flagella. All are characterized by producing SPORES.

Our knowledge of the SPOROZOA commenced just over a hundred years ago. In 1826 Dufour gave the first detailed account of an organism, which he afterwards, in 1828, named *Gregarina*. He found it in the alimentary canal of several species of COLEOPTERA, and later in the gut of the earwig. Both he and Siebold, who investigated the genus in 1837 and 1839, failed to recognize it as a Protozoan. Schleiden, Henle, and others recognized the unicellular nature of *Gregarina*, but regarded it as an overgrown plant-cell, and it was only as late as 1848 that Kolliker demonstrated the Protozoan nature of the genus, described the formation of pseudonavicellæ, and inferred that they represented one method of propagation, a view that was confirmed the same year by Stein. The complete life-cycle of a Gregarine was worked out much later by Siedlecki (1899).

In 1839 Hake published the earliest account of a Coccidian. He described and figured the oocysts of *Eimeria stiedæ* of the rabbit's liver, but did not interpret them as of parasitic origin. Important observations on a Coccidian were published by Kloss (1855), who described the organism now known as *Klossia helicina* in the renal organ of the snail. Eimer (1870) described parasites of the gut and the liver of various animals, including man, which have since been referred to the genera

SPOR

*Eimeria* and *Isospora* Pfeiffer (1892) was the first to describe the theory of alternate generations, and Schaudinn and Siedlecki (1897) showed that there are two kinds of gametes in *Coccidium*, and that the macro- and microgametes conjugate to form zygotes. Later (1898) Siedlecki published an account of the sexual cycle of the Coccidian *Aggregata*, and in 1899 gave a detailed account of the entire life-history of *Adclea*. This series of classical researches led up to the publication of the description of the complete life-cycle of *Coccidium schubergi* by Schaudinn (1900).

The HÆMOSPORIDIA, or blood-inhabiting SPOROZOA, were discovered as late as the eighties of the last century. Laveran observed the malarial parasites in the human blood in 1880, and published a description in the following year. He observed the amœboid, rosette, sphere, crescent and the flagellate stages, but did not determine the relationship of the various stages, nor did he recognize the animal nature of the parasites. The genus *Plasmodium* was instituted by Marchiafava and Celli (1895). Further discoveries leading to the elucidation of the complete life-cycle of the malarial parasites were made by Metchnikoff (1887), Golgi (1889), Danilewsky (1891), Manson (1894, 1896), MacCallum (1897, 1898), Ross (1898, 1899), Grassi (1898), and others, and will be referred to elsewhere in this volume. Smith and Kilborne (1893) demonstrated that *Babesia*, the cause of Texas fever of cattle, was transmitted from host to host by ticks, and were thus the first to show the important part played by insects in the transmission of parasitic PROTOZOA.

We owe the term SPOROZOA to Leuckart (1879), who introduced it to include the GREGARINIDA and the COCCIDIA. The HÆMOSPORIDIA were included later, when the study of the complete life-cycle showed the close resemblance of various stages with those of the COCCIDIA. Besides these three well recognized groups, there are other groups of parasites, found in Fishes, Arthropods, etc., which, on account of their forming spores, came to be included in the SPOROZOA. In a large majority of these, known as the CNIDOSPORIDIA, the spore contains a coiled filament inside a polar capsule. Schaudinn (1900) divided the SPOROZOA into two subclasses—(i) the TELOSPORIDIA, to include the GREGARINIDA, COCCIDIA, and HÆMOSPORIDIA, and (ii) the NEOSPORIDIA, to include the CNIDOSPORIDIA, SARCOSPORIDIA, and HAPLOSPORIDIA. The members of both these subclasses produce resistant spores, but according to many authors the affinities between the two are not sufficiently close to justify their inclusion in the same class. Hartmann (1907) established two classes, for which he employed Schaudinn's names—TELOSPORIDIA and NEOSPORIDIA. Later Prowazek and Jollos (1922) and Hartmann

(1923-5) designated the two classes as SPOROZOA and AMÆBOSPORIDIA, and something can be said in favour of this system of classification. Wenyon (1926) also divided the entire group into two classes, and named them as SPOROZOA and CNIDOSPORIDIA, leaving the SARCOSPORIDIA and HAPLOSPORIDIA as parasites of undetermined position. Theoretically speaking, there is no difficulty in restricting the term SPOROZOA to the original connotation which Leuckart gave it, but in practice it would seem impossible so to restrict it, unless a new term like SPOROGENEA is coined for a subphylum to include the two classes. In view of the term SPOROZOA having become fixed in its extended usage, and the phylogeny of the two groups being altogether hypothetical, Reichenow (1929, 1935) divided the class SPOROZOA into four distinct subclasses, viz., TELOSPORIDIA, CNIDOSPORIDIA, SARCOSPORIDIA, and HAPLOSPORIDIA. Similarly Kudo (1931) and Calkins (1933) divide the class SPOROZOA into three subclasses, TELOSPORIDIA, CNIDOSPORIDIA, and ACNIDOSPORIDIA, combining in the last the SARCOSPORIDIA and HAPLOSPORIDIA. The balance of opinion at the moment does not seem to favour the recognition of only two classes, but, if this were done, they would be named SPOROZOA (*sensu stricto*) and AMÆBOSPORIDIA. For practical convenience, and in deference to general practice, I shall follow Reichenow (1929, 1935) in dividing the class SPOROZOA (*sensu lato*) into four subclasses.

The phylum PROTOZOA may thus be divided as follows —

A Subphylum PLASMODIONA Doflein, 1901, emended

Movement effected by pseudopodia or flagella, and syngamy takes place, in all known cases, by the complete fusion of gametes

I Class MASTIGOPHORA Driesing, 1865

The predominating phase flagellate, locomotion being effected by filamentous whip like structures called flagella. The body may be corticate or non-corticate

II Class RHIZOPODA von Siebold, 1845 (=SARCODINA Hertwig & Lesser, 1874)

The predominating phase amœboid, locomotion being effected by temporary extensions of the body called pseudopodia. The body is non corticate, *i.e.*, has no tough limiting membrane or cuticle

III Class SPOROZOA Leuckart, 1879

Exclusively parasitic forms which lack definite organs of locomotion. Reproduction takes place by spore-formation

(a) I Subclass TELOSPORIDIA Schaudinn, 1900 (=SPOROZOA *sensu stricto*)

Trophozoite becomes full grown before reproduction begins, spore simple, with one to several sporozoites or without resistant envelope, the sporozoite a gre-garinnula, asexual and sexual reproduction alternate regularly

(b) NEOSPORIDIA Schaudinn, 1900 (= AMÆBOSPORIDIA Hartmann)

Trophozoites may begin to form spores when still growing or even quite young, the sporoblasts are formed by a process of internal gemmation, the sporozoite is an amœbula, and the life cycle is passed in a single host. This group includes the remaining three subclasses

2 Subclass CNIDOSPORIDIA Doflein, 1901

Spore with polar filament which is typically coiled within a polar capsule

3 Subclass SARCOSPORIDIA Balbiani, 1882

Spores crescentic, without thread capsules. Cysts forming long rod-like masses. Parasites of striped muscles of Vertebrates

4 Subclass HAPLOSPORIDIA Caullery & Mesnil, 1905.

Spores large, containing a single voluminous nucleus, no thread capsules. Type of development simple

B Subphylum CILIOPHORA Doflein, 1901

Movement effected by cilia

IV Class CILIATA Perty, 1852

Organisms bear cilia throughout life

V Class SUCTORIA Claparède & Lachmann (= *Tentaculifera* Huxley, *Acinetaria* Lankester)

Ciliated in the young stages, but later usually attach themselves to other objects, lose their cilia, and develop knobbed tentacles which serve as sucking tubes

### General Organization and Structure.

This volume deals with the class SPOROZOA as defined above, and I give below a brief survey of the general organization and structure of the organisms included in this group, so as to give the reader a general idea of the group and to introduce him to the principal technical terms employed in the description of the forms

*Modes of Life*—All SPOROZOA are obligatory parasites, and there are no free-living forms among them. Parasitic forms are also found among other classes of the PROTOZOA, but these may be regarded as free-living forms which have been introduced casually into the body of their host and have become adapted to a parasitic mode of life. In SPOROZOA the dependance has reached an extreme limit, and the parasites have no existence apart from the hosts in which they are found to occur. The transference of the parasite from one host to another is effected by means of SPORES, which may be defined as resistant seed-like bodies, containing one or more *sporozoites* or germs and protected by a firm envelope or capsule. The spore is a contrivance to enable the parasite to withstand the vicissitudes of the outside world until they pass again into the body of a suitable host. Once inside the body of the new host, the spore germinates and a fresh infection is

started The mode of transfer of the spores is usually contaminative, that is to say, the spores are ingested with the food that has been contaminated with faeces in which the spores have been passed In some forms, however, where the parasite passes part of its life-cycle in the blood of one host and part in the body of a widely different host, the sporozoite is not enclosed within a definite membrane or cyst, and the method of transfer is inoculative

The method of nutrition is by osmosis only The organism does not possess pseudopodia, flagella or cilia for the purpose of food-capture Where the organism is amœboid, its pseudopodia are for the purpose of increasing the extent of the body-surface for absorption, rather than for the ingestion of solid particles of food The parasite may invade the cells (*cytozoic*), or spaces between the cells (*histozoic*), or may live in the lumen of the alimentary canal or other cavities in the body of the host (*cœlozoic*) The food material absorbed from the host will thus be dissolved cytoplasm, tissue fluid, body fluid, or digested food material from the alimentary canal of the host The SPOROZOA are parasitic in animals of almost every phylum from PROTOZOA to CHORDATA, and while many of them have come to be tolerated, others are responsible for causing deadly disease and heavy mortality among the hosts In accordance with their widely varied habitat, they show manifold adaptations suiting them to the highly specialized conditions of their existence

*Form and Structure*—The SPOROZOA show a more or less complicated life-history, consisting of various stages The starting point is the minute germ or *sporozoite*, which may have one of two forms In AMÆBOSPORIDIA it is a minute amœboid organism termed an amœbula, in the TRILOSPORIDIA it is more definite in form, being a rod-like or sickle-shaped body ("falciform body") which is capable of twisting or bending movements and progresses by gliding, and is described as a gregarinula The sporozoite, after being set free in the body of the new host, nourishes itself and grows, often to a relatively large size, at the expense of the host This is the trophic phase, and the organism during this phase is described as the *trophozoite* The trophozoite absorbs nourishment in the fluid state, and does not exhibit any organs of locomotion, ingestion or digestion, neither food-vacuoles nor contractile vacuoles are present The parasite has usually a fixed form with definite contours, being limited externally by a cuticle of greater or less thickness, and may either grow inside a host cell or be attached to a cell of the host by a special organ of fixation known as an *epimerite* The *ectoplasm* is in certain groups differentiated into three layers, known as *epicyte*, *sarcocyte*, and *myocyte*, the latter being composed of myonemes

or contractile filaments which bring about contortions of the body. The sarcocyte may run inward as one or more septa and thus divide the body into a number of apparent segments. In the cephaline Gregarines (fig 30) the body is thus seen to consist of three segments, known respectively as the *epimerite*, *protomerite*, and *deutomerite*. Sometimes the organisms may attach themselves to each other and form clusters or linear chains, termed *syzygies*. The *endoplasm* is usually granular, and contains sorted-up food material in various forms. The *nucleus* is usually very large, spherical, and vesicular in type, with one or more distinct *karyosomes*.

*Reproduction* —Like other parasites, SPOROZOA possess the power of prolific multiplication as a necessary adaptation for the maintenance of the species. Both asexual and sexual methods are known in all groups. Asexual reproduction may be by binary fission (as in *Babesia*), by multiple fission (as in COCCIDIA and HÆMOSPORIDIA), or by budding, which may be exogenous (as in MYXOSPORIDIA) or endogenous (as in certain Schizogregarines). The trophozoite when it is about to enter on asexual reproduction is known as a *schizont* (or *agamont*), the process being termed *schizogony* (or *agamogony*) and the resulting products of division being termed *merozoites*. Sexual reproduction (*syngamy*) is by isogamous or anisogamous conjugation or sometimes by the fusion of sister individuals derived by fission of the same parent cell or nucleus (*autogamy*). Trophozoites which associate with one another for the purpose of sexual reproduction are designated as *sporonts* or *gametocytes*, which may differ from one another and are then known as *microgametocytes* and *macrogametocytes*, according as they give rise to males or *microgameles* and females or *macrogameles*.

The fusion of two gametes results in the formation of a *zygote* which, when actively motile and vermiform (as in HÆMOSPORIDIA), is generally known as an *ookinete*. The zygote may secrete a distinct membrane round itself and become a passive spherical body known as an *oocyst*. Cellular division of the protoplasm within the oocyst gives rise to the formation of a number of *sporoblasts*, each of which becomes surrounded by a wall, the *sporocyst*, and is then known as a *spore*. Inside a spore are developed a smaller or larger number of minute germs or *sporozoites* which are the infective bodies, and start the cycle again. These various stages, starting from the zygote and leading to the formation of the spores and sporozoites, constitute *sporogony*. Asexual and sexual methods of reproduction regularly alternate in the life-cycle of the majority of forms, and complicated life-histories result. In such cases schizogony takes place usually in the body of one host and gametogony and sporogony in the body of an animal belonging to a widely different group. The former

is described as an *intermediate host* and the latter, in which the sexual process is perfected, as the *final* or *definitive host*.

*Life-history*.—The life-histories of different groups vary a good deal, but there is always some resemblance to a common fundamental type. The life-history of the *Coccidium Eimeria stiedae* (Lindem.) (fig 1), occurring in the liver and intestine

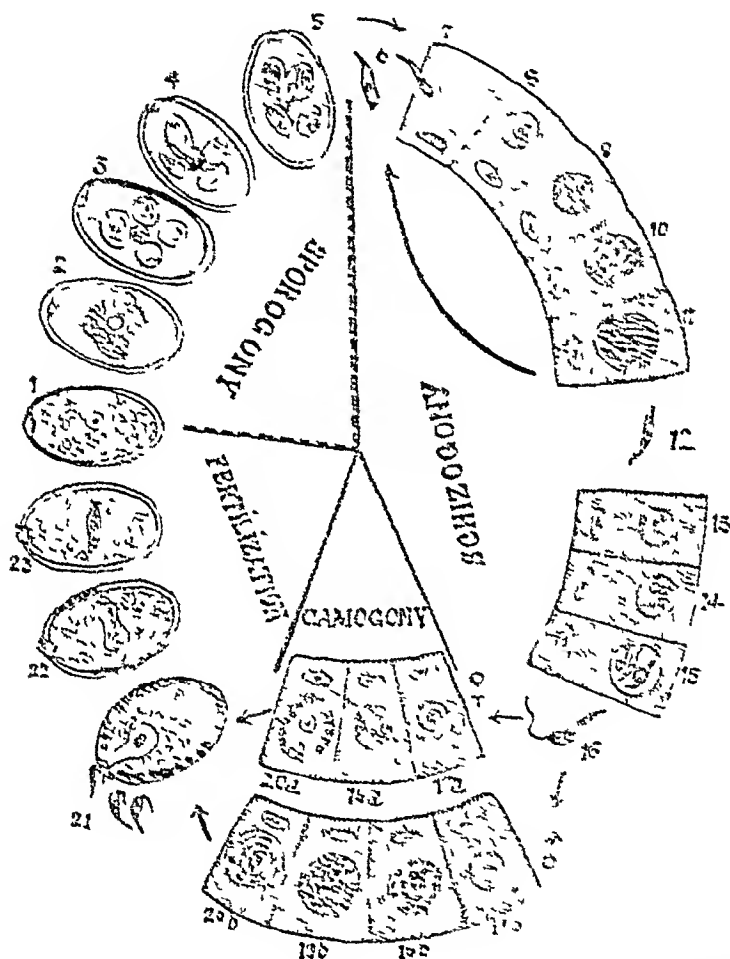


Fig 1—Life cycle of a typical coccidium, *Eimeria stiedae* (Lindem.). 1-5, sporogony; 6-15, schizogony; 17-20, gametogony; 21-23, fertilization (After Reichl).

of the rabbit, may be described as typical. The sporozoite (1) escapes from the spore in the intestine of the host, and, gliding like a minute Gregarine, bores its way into the epithelial cell (7) and becomes a trophozoite (8). The latter feeds at the expense of the cytoplasm of the host-cell and grows up to



a large spherical schizont with a vesicular nucleus containing a large karyosome. The nucleus of the schizont divides repeatedly until sixteen or thirty-two daughter nuclei are produced (9, 10), and the schizont breaks up into an equal number of merozoites (11). The merozoite may attack another epithelial cell and undergo schizogony again, or, on entering a fresh epithelial cell, may produce a set of only four merozoites (13-15), which differ from the others in possessing a flagellum (16). The flagellated merozoites penetrate other epithelial cells and become either macrogametocytes (17 *a*) or microgametocytes (17 *b*). The macrogametocyte grows into a large oval body containing many chromatinoid and plastinoid granules, which gather round the periphery to form a membrane (17 *a*-20 *a*), and thus gives rise to a single macrogamete (21). The microgametocyte becomes large and spherical, and within it are formed a large number of biflagellated microgametes (17 *b*-20 *b*). Fertilization (21) takes place either in an epithelial cell or in the lumen of the intestine. The resulting zygote (22, 23) passes out of the intestine as an oocyst in the faeces (1). The protoplasm within the oocyst contracts into a spherical mass (2), and then divides into four spherical sporoblasts (3), which become ovoidal (4), secrete a sporocyst, and become spores, part of the cytoplasm not being used up in the process. Within each spore two sporozoites develop (5), again leaving a small amount of residual protoplasm. Fresh infection takes place through the food becoming contaminated with faeces containing these spores.

While the above life-history may be taken as typical, considerable variations are met with in different groups. In the majority of SPOROZOA the hosts are of the same species, and infection is brought about by eating contaminated food, but in many forms there is an alternation of hosts, schizogony taking place in an animal of one group and gametogenesis and sporogony in a host belonging to an entirely different group. Thus in the case of *Aggregata* asexual reproduction takes place in a Crustacean (crab) and sexual reproduction in a Cephalopod (cuttle-fish). Among the HÆMOSPORIDIA schizogony takes place in the blood of a Vertebrate (man, other mammals, or various birds), while sexual reproduction, followed by sporogony, occurs in an Insect (mosquito). In such cases spore-capsules are not formed, as the sporozoites are introduced directly into the blood by the mosquito.

In the Eugregarines the asexual cycle is entirely wanting, the sporozoite developing directly into a gametocyte. Two individuals lie side by side, and an envelope or gametocyst is secreted enclosing both individuals. Each individual then forms

a large number of gametes, those from one individual fusing with those from the other, and a corresponding number of zygotes are formed. Within the membrane the zygotes develop into spores, each dividing to form a definite number of sporozoites.

Among the AMÆBOSPORIDIA (=NEOSPORIDIA) the life-cycle is less complicated, and sexual dimorphism and change of hosts are not met with. Reproduction takes place more or less continuously throughout the trophic phase, the organism ultimately becoming a huge mass of spores. Spore-formation is also on an entirely different plan from that in the TELOSPORIDIA, and does not usually result from the divisions of a zygote. The life-histories among the subclasses CNIDOSPORIDIA, SARCOSPORIDIA, and HAPLOSPORIDIA differ considerably, and it is impossible to attempt a generalized account; reference must therefore be made to the detailed accounts given under these different subclasses. Among the CNIDOSPORIDIA both schizogony and sporogony are met with. Schizogony is carried out by binary or multiple fission, by budding, or by the cleavage of the multinucleated plasmodium into two or more multinucleate parts (*plasmotomy*). Isogamous, anisogamous, and autogamous reproduction have been reported in a number of forms, and the zygote becomes the sporont, in which one to many spores become differentiated. The spores are of a unique structure. Each spore possesses one to four polar capsules, each containing a coiled polar filament, and one to many sporoplasms. The mode of development of these spores differs in different cases. In the orders MYXOSPORIDIA and ACTINOMYXIDIA several cells appear during the process. These cells give rise to one or more sporoplasms or generative cells, capsulogenous cells, and the spore-membrane. In the order MICROSPORIDIA the amœboid sporoplasm undergoes schizogonic multiplication, and the schizonts later become sporonts, each producing the characteristic number of spores.

The SARCOSPORIDIA produce long rod-like masses of spores among the muscle-fibres, which they parasitize. The spores are crescentic in outline and do not contain polar capsules. Only portions of the full life-cycle are known.

The HAPLOSPORIDIA show a comparatively simple life-cycle. The spores are spherical or ellipsoidal, with a single large nucleus and no polar capsule. The amœbula grows, and by the repeated division of the nucleus forms a plasmodium. The plasmodium may divide (*plasmotomy*) or may produce merozoites (*schizogony*) or form spores. The spores arise either from sporoblasts, each of which gives rise to a single spore, or from pansporoblasts, which give rise to a number of spores.

### Phylogeny and Classification.

All parasitic forms are assumed to have been evolved from free-living ancestors. The problem naturally presents itself as to what must have been the nature of the ancestral forms of the SPOROZOA and what is their relationship to the remaining classes of the PROTOZOA. The CILIOPHORA are at once excluded, as they are far too specialized, and the SPOROZOA do not show any special relationship with them. Two rival theories of Sporozoan ancestry have been put forward in the past, one claiming their descent from the RHIZOPODA, the other from the MASTIGOPHORA. The RHIZOPODA and the MASTIGOPHORA are themselves linked together. Many RHIZOPODA show flagellated stages in their life-cycle, and there are many MASTIGOPHORA which are amœboid. Most authorities agree with Awerinzew (1910) that an amœboflagellate type represents the primitive stock of the PROTOZOA, which gave rise to all existing groups, becoming differentiated into RHIZOPODA on the one hand and MASTIGOPHORA on the other. Butschli (1882) was the first to advance the theory of the Euglenoid ancestry of SPOROZOA, according to which a typical Flagellate would become adapted first to a saprophytic and then to a parasitic mode of life, and thus lose the special organs of locomotion, nutrition, etc. As remarked by Minchin (1903), "an *Euglena* or *Asiastix* deprived in this way of flagellum, mouth, chromatophores, stigma, and vacuoles, nutritive or contractile, would be practically indistinguishable from a simple Gregarine." The euglenoid movements of the Gregarines, and of the motile stages of other SPOROZOA, such as the sporozoites and merozoites of COCCIDIA, the free stages of the HÆMOGREGARINIDA, and the ookinetes of the HÆMOSPORIDIA, lend support to this view, and additional support has been furnished by the discovery of flagellated stages in the life-cycle in many Sporozoan forms.

The life-cycles of the AMŒBOSPORIDIA (=NEOSPORIDIA), however, do not lend support to the above-mentioned view. They have no Euglenoid phases, do not possess flagella at any stage of their life, and are amœboid throughout their trophic phase. Thus the AMŒBOSPORIDIA give support to the rival theory of Rhizopod ancestry. It was doubtless this fundamental difference that led Schaudinn (1900) to divide the SPOROZOA into two subclasses, viz., TELOSPORIDIA and NEOSPORIDIA, and led Hartmann (1907) to regard the SPOROZOA (*sensu stricto*) and the AMŒBOSPORIDIA as distinct classes. Minchin (1912) expressed the opinion that from such forms as *Cercomonas* arose on the one hand the RHIZOPODA and their derivatives (NEOSPORIDIA) by loss of flagella and specialization of the amœboid form in the adult, and on the

other the MASTIGOPHORA and their derivatives (TELOSPORIDIA, INFUSORIA) by specialization of the flagellar apparatus, combined with the acquisition of a cortex and loss of amoeboid movement Hartmann (1923-5) and Fantham (1936) have also discussed the phylogeny of the SPOROZOA

Taking the TELOSPORIDIA (=SPOROZOA *sensu stricto*) first, we are struck by the obvious points of difference between the GREGARINIDA and the COCCIDIOMORPHA In the GREGARINIDA two sporonts become enveloped in a common cyst *before* they give rise to gametes and the union of gametes takes place within the cyst The cyst contains many zygotes, and each zygote gives rise to a single spore In the COCCIDIOMORPHA, on the other hand, the gametocytes are more or less widely separated from one another when producing the gametes, the female gametocyte remains undivided to form a single macrogamete, which is very much larger than the microgametes and the zygote undergoes a process of division, giving rise to a large number of sporoblasts and sporozoites The common ancestral type may be assumed to have been one in which the trophozoites that grew into gametocytes were separated from one another and produced their gametes separately, as in COCCIDIA, but each gametocyte produced a number of gametes which were more or less alike, as in the GREGARINIDA

As the GREGARINIDA came to acquire an intercellular trophic phase, the sporonts became free and motile, and it was thus possible for the gametocytes to associate and encyst together, producing their gametes in close proximity There would be neither any difficulty for the male gametes to find the female, nor any need for increased specialization of the gametes They would lose even the slight degree of specialization inherited from the ancestral form, with the result that they would be similar and would be produced in equal numbers by the two gametocytes

The COCCIDIA, on the other hand, retained an intracellular habitat for their trophozoites, and the gametocytes were widely separated when producing the gametes The gametes thus had to seek each other, and this led to greater specialization The male gametes became very small and very motile and were produced in large numbers the female gametocyte no longer divided into a number of gametes but became a single macrogamete After fertilization the suppressed division of the female gametocyte would take place in the zygote leading to the production of a number of sporoblasts spores and sporozoites The spore may be regarded as comparable to the encysted zygote of the FLAGELLATA In the suborder ADELEIDEA, however, the gametocytes acquired the habit of association prior to gamete formation but this led merely to a reduction in the number of male gametes produced

The HÆMOSPORIDIA resemble the COCCIDIA very closely. Their life-cycle can be described in identical terms and the points of difference attributed to their becoming adapted to parasitism upon a special kind of cell, viz, the blood-corpuscles. The two orders are thus so closely allied that Doflein (1901) was led to consider the two as suborders of a single order, the COCCIDIOMORPHA. The HÆMOSPORIDIA exhibit an alternation of generations, the asexual process or schizogony alternating with the sexual process leading to sporogony, but an essential difference from the COCCIDIA is that there is an alteration of hosts, schizogony taking place in the blood or internal organs of a Vertebrate, and sporogony in the digestive tract or other organs of an Invertebrate. Fertilization takes place in the stomach of the Invertebrate host, which has sucked up the gametocytes from the blood of the Vertebrate. The zygote, instead of being a motionless body, is a motile vermicle (ookinete), which penetrates the wall of the stomach and forms its oocyst, which increases in size with the growth of the zygote, and only persists while the zygote is producing sporozoites. The absence of spores with resistant cysts is due entirely to the fact that the parasite is always sheltered within the body of one or the other of its two hosts.

So far as the AMÆBOSPORIDIA (=NEOSPORIDIA) are concerned, their affinities are entirely with the RHIZOPODA. The body-form of the sporozoite and the adult is that of an amœba, and no flagellated stages are known to occur. As remarked by Minchin, "the union of the TELOSPORIDIA and NEOSPORIDIA in one class—the SPOROZOA—is a quite artificial arrangement." Practical convenience and common practice alone justify their inclusion in one class.

The AMÆBOSPORIDIA comprise the three subclasses CNIDOSPORIDIA, SARCOSPORIDIA, and HAPLOSPORIDIA. The CNIDOSPORIDIA are a well-defined group and are characterized by the spores possessing the polar capsules. Laveran and Mesnil (1899) described in the spores of *Sarcocystis tenella* a striated structure representing a polar capsule, and Minchin (1912) was led to include SARCOSPORIDIA among the CNIDOSPORIDIA. Later authorities have shown that among the SARCOSPORIDIA there is nothing corresponding to the polar capsule, so the CNIDOSPORIDIA, SARCOSPORIDIA, and HAPLOSPORIDIA are best regarded as distinct subclasses, having no affinities with one another or with the TELOSPORIDIA.

The CNIDOSPORIDIA comprise the orders MYXOSPORIDIA, ACTINOMYXIDIA, and MICROSPORIDIA, to which a fourth order has been added by Kudo (1931), under the name of HELICOSPORIDIA, to include a single species described by Keilin. Dunkerly (1925), discussing the development and relationship of the MYXOSPORIDIA, pointed out that these, like the VOLVOCACEÆ among the Flagellates, represent an

unsuccessful line of advance from the typical Protozoan, not reaching, however, the Metazoan type of structure. He discussed the origin and relationship of the spore-forming nuclei and cells in the pansporoblast, and suggested that physiologically the spore of a Myxosporidian is a multicellular unit analogous to the Infusoriform embryo of the Mesozoan *Dicylema*, although the MYXOSPORIDIA exhibit Rhizopodan relationships, while the MESOZOA are probably derived from ciliated ancestors. Although the MYXOSPORIDIA do not represent a direct link between PROTOZOA and METAZOA, they seem to indicate a physiological reason for the origin of a soma, as a protective accessory to germ-cells. There is a well-marked alternation of generations among the COELENTERATA, as there is among the MYXOSPORIDIA, and the occurrence of nematocysts in the former and the polar-capsules in the latter is not without significance.

The SPOROZOA are divided in this work into the following subclasses, orders, and suborders —

- I Subclass TELOSPORIDIA Schaudinn
  - I Order GREGARINIDA A. Schneider em. Doflein
    - 1 Suborder EUGREGARINARIA Doflein.
      - 1. Legion HAPLOCYTA Lankester
      - 2. Legion SEPTATA Lankester
    - 2 Suborder SCHIZOGREGARINARIA Léger
  - II Order COCCIDIA Leuckart
    - 1 Suborder ADELEIDEA Léger
    - 2 Suborder EIMERIDEA Léger
  - III Order HÆMOSPORIDIA Danilewsky em. Doflein
    - 1 Suborder HÆMOSPORIDIIDEA Wenyon.
    - 2 Suborder PIROPLASMIIDEA Wenyon
- II Subclass CRYPTOSPORIDIA Doflein
  - I Order MYXOSPORIDIA Bütschli
  - II Order ACTINOMYXIDIA Stolz
  - III Order MICROSPORIDIA Balbiani
  - IV Order HELIOSPORIDIA Kudo
- III Subclass SARCOSPORIDIA Balbiani
  - I Order SARCOSPORIDIA Babudieri
  - II Order GLOBIDIA Babudieri
- IV Subclass HAPLOSPORIDIA Caullery & Mesnil

The further classification into families and the genera and species dealt with will be seen from the Systematic Index.

### Study of the Group in India

Vandyke Carter (1888), Evans (1888), Hehr (1893), and Crombie (1894) were the earliest to observe the malarial parasites in India. It was, however, Ronald Ross (1895, 1897) who observed certain stages of development of the malarial

parasites in the stomach of the mosquitoes fed on the blood of malarial patients, and later (1898) elucidated the life-cycle of the malarial parasites of birds and their transmission by *Culex* mosquitoes. In the course of his investigations between 1895 and 1899 he also noted a number of other parasites of mosquitoes. Ross had not received any special protozoological or entomological training, and had to coin a new terminology for the various phases of the parasites that he observed. Since that time India has been the field of the labours of many workers on different groups of SPOROZOA, and it will be convenient briefly to review their work by dealing with the various orders one by one.

**GREGARINIDA**—Ross (1895) was the first to describe a Gregarine parasite from a mosquito, which he referred to as *Gregarina culicis*. Guenther (1914) described a parasite from another mosquito in Ceylon, and Mackie (1915) and Swaminath (1923) recorded certain organisms from sandflies in Assam and Bengal, which were later fully described by Short and Swaminath (1927). All these organisms are now known to belong to the genus *Lankesteria*. Cornwall (1915), while studying the anatomy and life-history of *Lepisma saccharina* <sup>(1)</sup>, described some of its Gregarine parasites which have been considered as new species of *Gregarina* in the present work. Ghosh (1923) described some monocytsids from the earthworms of Calcutta.

About the same time I took up the study of the monocytsids of earthworms in the Punjab, and Bhatia (1924), Bhatia and Chatterjee (1925), and Bhatia and Setna (1926) described quite a number of new species, belonging to the genera *Monocystis*, *Apolocystis*, *Nematocystis*, *Stomatophora*, *Rhynchocystis*, and *Dirhynchocystis*, from the earthworms from the Punjab and Bombay. Setna (1927) described a remarkable new organism under the name *Grayallia quadrispina* from *Pheretima heterochæta* from Bombay. Bhatia and Setna (1924) described several cephaline Gregarines from certain Insects, including *Caulocephalus crenata* from a beetle and *Leidyana xylocopæ* from the carpenter-bee, the latter being the first Gregarine to be recorded from a hymenopteran host. Later Setna (1931) described three new Gregarines, *Bhatiella morphysæ*, *Ferraria cornucephali*, and *Extremocystis dendrostomi* from certain Polychætes, etc., taken at Port Blair in the Andaman Islands. Setna and Bhatia (1934) also described some new Gregarines from a prawn from Bombay.

Gates (1926, 1933) gave a description of two very curious parasites from the coelom of certain Burmese earthworms, *Ailinetocystis singularis* and *Nellocystis birmanica*, which have had to be placed in a family by themselves.

Working at Calcutta, Ray initiated a series of studies on

SPOROZOA from Indian Millipedes, and Ray (1933), Ray and Chakravarti (1933), and Chakravarti (1933, 1935, 1936) have described *Stenophora khagendraz*, *Stenophora ellipsoidi*, *Monoductus lunatus*, *Hyalosporina cambolopsisæ*, and *Hyalosporina rayi*. Three of these forms are placed in new families by their authors.

**COCCIDIA**—Simond in 1901 was the first to publish a series of papers on Hæmogregarines from Indian tortoises and the gavia, and Laveran and Mesnil (1902) and Laveran and Nattan-Larrier (1912) observed Hæmogregarines in certain other tortoises. The pioneer work on the HÆMATOZOA in Ceylon was carried out by Castellani and Willey (1904, 1905), Robertson (1908, 1910), and Dobell (1910). James (1905), Bentley (1905), Christophers (1905, 1906), and Patton (1908, 1909) described species of *Hæmogregarina* and *Hepatozoon* from various mammals, and the sexual cycle of *Hepatozoon canis* was fully worked out by Christophers (1907, 1912).

Froulano de Mello and his colleagues, working in Portuguese India, have published a number of papers (1915–1937) dealing with the Hæmogregarines of lizards and Toxoplasמידs of various birds. De Mello also described (1921) *Adelea pachelebræ* in a mollusc.

In the family Eimeriæ many species are now known from hosts belonging to all classes of Vertebrates. Cooper and Gulati (1926), Cooper (1926, 1927), Sen (1932), and Ware (1936) recorded cases of bovine Coccidiosis. Knowles and Das-Gupta (1931, 1934) studied the COCCIDIA of the mon-goose, cat, and lizard, and Das-Gupta (1934) recorded a case of coccidial infection in man. Ray (1935 *a, b*) described *Wenyonella hoare*i from the squirrel and *Eimeria laminata* from the common toad, and Ray and M. Das-Gupta (1935) described *Isospora wenyoni* from the toad, and also (1937 *a, b*) described COCCIDIA from a lizard and the cobra. Setna and Bana (1935 *a, b*), working in Bombay, described *Eimeria harpodoni* from a fish and *Eimeria flaviviridis* from a lizard. They have also recorded the occurrence of COCCIDIA in a number of species of marine fish.

**HÆMOSPORIDIA**—As mentioned already, Vandyke Carter (1888), Evans (1888), Hehr (1893), and Crombie (1894) were the earliest to observe the malarial parasites in India. But it was the memorable work of Ronald Ross (1895, 1897, 1898) that laid the foundation of the correct understanding of the life-cycle of the malarial parasites in man and birds. He succeeded in establishing the fact that further development of the human malarial parasites takes place in the body of the dapple-winged mosquitoes that have fed on the blood of malarial patients, and he elucidated the complete life-cycle of the malarial



parasites of birds and the part played in their transmission by *Culex* mosquitoes. His discoveries were confirmed by Daniells (1899, 1900), Stephens and Christophers (1903), and Christophers (1904). Cornwall (1901), Donovan (1909), and Cragg and Naidu (1918) recorded observations on the morphology of the malarial parasites. In more recent years important contributions have been made to our knowledge of the morphology of these parasites by Acton, Curjel, and Dewey (1921), Knowles (1923), Lal (1925), Knowles and Senior White (1927), Clark (1927), Hehir (1927), Row (1928, 1930), Knowles, Acton, and Das-Gupta (1929), and Knowles (1931). Sinton (1929) has published a complete bibliography of the literature dealing with malaria in India. Papers dealing with transmission by various species of Anophelines and the seasonal incidence of malaria include (among others) those of Stephens and Christophers (1902), James (1903), Bentley (1911), James and Liston (1912), J. R. & H. Adie (1913), Gill (1925), James, Nicol, and Shute (1927), Carter and Jacocks (1929), Carter (1930), Knowles, Senior White, and Das-Gupta (1930), King (1931), and Iyengar (1931-4). The distribution of the various species of malarial parasites has been dealt with by Christophers and Sinton (1926), and the distribution of different species of Anopheline carriers in important monographs by Covell (1927, 1931).

The malarial parasites of monkeys have been studied by Knowles (1919), Donovan (1920), Knowles and Das-Gupta (1932, 1934), Sinton and Mulligan (1933), Sinton (1934), and Mulligan (1935). Malarial parasites have also been described in various other mammals, viz., by Mackie (1914) in a bat, Sheather (1919) in the buffalo, de Mello and Paes (1923) in the horse, de Mello and colleagues (1928) in the ant-eater, and de Mello (1936) in the otter, and in various birds by de Mello (1935).

Parasites belonging to the family Hæmoproteidæ have been described by Castellani and Willey (1904, 1905), Acton and Knowles (1914), Alcock (1914), Adie (1915), de Mello and colleagues (1917), de Mello and Ramundo (1934), de Mello (1935), and de Mello and Afonso (1935).

The Piroplasmids have also been studied by a number of workers. Lingard and Jennings (1904) were the earliest to observe these parasites in various animals. Webb (1906) observed them in fox-hounds and Axe (1906) in horses. Christophers (1907) described the developmental stages of *Piroplasma canis* in the tick, and Patton (1910) described *P. gibsoni* from the dog and the jackal. Baldrey (1911), Gaiger (1911), and Symons and Patton (1912) also studied the Piroplasmids. Sinton (1921) described *Nuttallia ninnense* from the hedgehog, Rau (1926) and Symons (1926) studied the

Piroplasmids from hounds, Cooper (1926) from cattle, Krishna Iyer (1933) from goats, and Achar and Shrikantiah from sheep Sarwar (1935) described *Piroplasma taylori* from a goat, but I (1936) have shown that this form appears to be identical with *Theileria hirci* Shortt (1936) has re-studied the life-history of *Babesia canis* in the dog-tick

**CNIDOSPORIDIA**—Very little work has been done on the CNIDOSPORIDIA The MYXOSPORIDIA have been studied by Bosanquet (1910), Southwell (1915), Southwell and Prashad (1918), and Ray (1933) As regards the MICROSPORIDIA, Korke (1916) described a species of *Nosema* parasitic in the dog-flea Mrs H A Adie (1922) observed certain bodies in *Cimex rotundatus* in a Kala-azar infected area in Assam, and believed them to be Leishman-Donovan bodies, but Christophers (1922) and Short and Swaminath (1922) regarded the organism as a species of *Nosema*, and described it as *N adiei*. Iyengar (1929) and Kudo (1929) have studied the microsporidian parasites of Anopheline larvæ

**SARCOSPORIDIA**—Shipley (1904) and Willey, Chalmers, and Phillip (1904) described sarcosporidian infection in buffaloes in Ceylon, Chatterjee (1907) described what was probably the same species from the heart-muscle of a cow in Calcutta. Vasudevan (1927) described a case of sarcosporidian infection of man in Madras Hassan (1935) has described a new species of *Globidium* from a cow

**HAPLOSPORIDIA**—Minchin and Fantham (1905) described an organism, which they named *Rhinosporidium lineale*, from a nasal polyp, and regarded it as belonging to the HAPLOSPORIDIA, but Ashworth (1923) has shown that the organism is a fungus Vasudevan (1932) described a case of rhinosporial infection of the fore-arm of a man in Ceylon, but no true HAPLOSPORIDIA have so far been described from India

## DISTRIBUTION

The geographical distribution of parasites usually follows that of their hosts The names of the hosts, and the localities in which any parasite has been found, are noted after the description of the species, and, generally speaking, the same parasite may be expected to occur in the same species of hosts in other localities also The following lists of (i) parasites and their hosts, and (ii) the hosts and their parasites, will, it is hoped, be found useful, and indicate at a glance which of our commoner animals still remain to be examined for their parasites

(1) *List of Parasites and their Hosts* \*

Parasite	Host	Seat
<b>GREGARINIDA</b>		
<b>Fam MONOCYSTIDÆ</b>		
<i>Monocystis beddardi</i>	<i>Eutyphæus nicholsoni</i>	Seminal vesicles
	<i>Eutyphæus</i> sp	Seminal vesicles
<i>Monocystis bengalensis</i>	<i>Pheretima posthuma</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Monocystis lloidi</i>	<i>Pheretima posthuma</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Monocystis pheretimi</i>	<i>Pheretima posthuma</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Apolocystis matthæi</i>	<i>Megascolex trilobatus</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Nematocystis hessei</i>	<i>Pheretima heterochæta</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Nematocystis lumbricoides</i>	<i>Pheretima heterochæta</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Nematocystis plurikaryosomata</i>	<i>Allolobophora (Eisenia) fatida</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Nematocystis stephensoni</i>	<i>Eutyphæus incommodus</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Nematocystis vermicularis</i>	<i>Pheretima barbadensis</i>	Seminal vesicles
<b>Fam RHYNCHOCYSTIDÆ</b>		
<i>Rhynchocystis awatu</i>	<i>Pheretima elongata</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Rhynchocystis cognetti</i>	<i>Allolobophora caliginosa</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Rhynchocystis mamillata</i>	<i>Pheretima elongata</i>	Seminal vesicles
<b>Fam STOMATOPHORIDÆ</b>		
<i>Stomatophora bulbifera</i>	<i>Pheretima elongata</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Stomatophora coronata</i>	<i>Pheretima barbadensis</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Stomatophora diadema</i>	<i>Pheretima barbadensis</i>	Seminal vesicles
	<i>Pheretima posthuma</i>	Seminal vesicles
<b>Fam ZYGOCYSTIDÆ</b>		
<i>Extremocystis dendrostomi</i>	<i>Dendrostoma signifer</i>	Cœlomic cavity
<b>Fam AIKINETOCYSTIDÆ</b>		
<i>Aikinetocystis singularis</i>	<i>Eutyphæus foveatus</i>	Cœlomic cavity
	<i>Eutyphæus spinulosus</i>	Cœlomic cavity
	<i>Eutyphæus rarus</i>	Cœlomic cavity
	<i>Eutyphæus peguanus</i>	Cœlomic cavity
<i>Nellocystis burmanica</i>	<i>Pheretima compta</i>	Cœlomic cavity
<b>Fam DIPLOCYSTIDÆ</b>		
<i>Lankesteria culicis</i>	<i>Aedes (Stegomyia) ægypti</i>	Stomach and Malpighian tubes
	<i>Aedes (Stegomyia) albopictus</i>	Stomach and Malpighian tubes
<i>Lankesteria mackiei</i>	<i>Phlebotomus argentipes</i>	Alimentary canal and hæmocœle
	<i>Phlebotomus papatasi</i>	Alimentary canal and hæmocœle
<i>Lankesteria tripteroides</i>	<i>Tripteroides doleini</i>	Hæmocœle and respiratory system
<b>Fam LECUDINIDÆ</b>		
<i>Lecudina brasili</i>	<i>Lumbriconereis</i> sp	Intestine
<i>Bhatiella morphysæ</i>	<i>Morphysa sanguinea</i>	Mid-gut
<i>Ferraria cornucephali</i>	<i>Morphysa sanguinea</i>	Mid gut
<b>INCERTÆ SEDIS</b>		
<i>Dirhynchocystis globosa</i>	<i>Eutyphæus</i> sp	Seminal vesicles
	<i>Pheretima posthuma</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Grayallia quadrispina</i>	<i>Pheretima heterochæta</i>	Cœlomic cavity

\* For Supplementary List of Parasites and their Hosts recorded since the above list was in type, see p 374

Parasite	Host	Seat
<b>Fam STENOPHORIDÆ</b>		
<i>Stenophora ellipsoidi</i> .	<i>Diplopora</i> sp	Mid-gut
<i>Stenophora khagendrei</i> . .	<i>Zitadasmus</i> (?) sp .	Intestine
<b>Fam HYALOSPORINIDÆ</b>		
<i>Hyalosporina cambolopsæ</i>	<i>Cambolopsis</i> sp .	Alimentary canal
<i>Hyalosporina rayi</i>	<i>Polydesmus</i> sp .	Alimentary canal
	<i>Strongylosoma contortipes</i>	Alimentary canal
<b>Fam GREGARINIDÆ</b>		
<i>Leidyana gryllorum</i>	<i>Gryllus</i> sp . .	Gizzard and mid-gut
<i>Leidyana xylocopæ</i>	<i>Xylocopa æstivans</i>	Alimentary canal
<i>Gregarina aciculata</i>	<i>Lepisma saccharina</i> .	Mid gut
<i>Gregarina cornwalli</i>	<i>Lepisma saccharina</i>	Mid-gut
<i>Gregarina oviceps</i>	<i>Gryllus</i> sp	Gizzard and mid-gut
<i>Caulocephalus crenata</i>	<i>Aulacophora forcicollis</i>	Alimentary canal
<i>Protomagalhensis</i> (?)	<i>Parapeneopsis sculptilis</i>	Intestine
<i>attenuata</i>		
<i>Hermocystis</i> (?) <i>parapeneopsis</i>	<i>Parapeneopsis sculptilis</i>	Intestine
<b>Fam ACTINOCEPHALIDÆ</b>		
<i>Steinina metaplati</i>	<i>Metaplatz dentipes</i>	Intestine
<b>Fam DACTYLOPHOBIDÆ</b>		
<i>Grebneckiella navillæ</i>	<i>Scolopendra</i> sp	Intestine
<b>Fam MONODUCTIDÆ</b>		
<i>Monoductus lunatus</i>	<i>Strongylosoma contortipes</i>	Alimentary canal
<b>COCCIDIA</b>		
<b>Fam ADELEIDA</b>		
<i>Adelea pachelebræ</i> .	<i>Pachelabra mæstra</i>	Intestine and digestive glands
<i>Adelina schellacki</i>	<i>Cormocephalus dentipes</i>	Intestine
<b>Fam HÆMOGREGARINIDÆ</b>		
<i>Hæmogregarina berestneffi</i>	<i>Rana hexadactyla</i>	Blood
	<i>Rana limnocharis</i>	Blood
	<i>Rana tigrina</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina cantliei</i>	<i>Eryx conicus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina hankini</i>	<i>Crocodilus porosus</i>	Blood
	<i>Gravialis gangeticus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina laverani</i>	<i>Lissemys punctata granosa</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina leschenaulti</i>	<i>Hemidactylus leschenaulti</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina magna</i>	<i>Rana limnocharis</i>	Blood
	<i>Rana tigrina</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina malabarica</i>	<i>Lissemys punctata granosa</i>	Blood, liver, bone-marrow, etc
<i>Hæmogregarina mesnili</i>	<i>Kachuga tectum</i> .	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina mirabilis</i>	<i>Tropidonotus asperimus</i>	Blood
	<i>Tropidonotus piscator</i> .	Blood

Parasite	Host	Seat
Fam HÆMOGREGARINIDÆ		
(cont)		
<i>Hæmogregarina naja</i> .	<i>Naja naja</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina nicotia</i> .	<i>Geococcyx tringa</i>	Blood
	<i>Lissemys punctata</i>	Blood
	<i>granosa</i>	
<i>Hæmogregarina nucleo-</i>	<i>Ozobranchius shirleyi</i> .	Body
<i>biseans</i>	<i>Bufo melanostictus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina pythonis</i>	<i>Python molurus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina rara</i>	<i>Chinemys reevesi</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina rodriguezi</i>	<i>Hemidactylus brookei</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina stepanowi-</i>	<i>Chinemys reevesi</i>	Blood
<i>ana</i>		
<i>Hæmogregarina testudinis</i>	<i>Testudo emys</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina thomsoni</i>	<i>Agama tuberculata</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina thyroidea</i>	<i>Thyroidea macrurus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina tiedri</i>	<i>Hemidactylus tiedrus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina vittata</i>	<i>Lissemys punctata</i>	Blood
	<i>granosa</i>	
<i>Hæmogregarina xavieri</i>	<i>Lissemys punctata</i>	Blood, lungs,
	<i>granosa</i>	spleen, liver
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Trichogaster fasciatus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Varanus monitor</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Bungarus caeruleus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Chrysopelea ornata</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Zaocys mucosus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Porocephalus pattoni</i>	Body
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Coluber helena</i> ,	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Coluber</i> sp	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Dipsadomorphus for-</i>	Blood
	<i>stenus</i>	
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Dipsadomorphus ceylon-</i>	Blood
	<i>ensis</i>	
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Dendrophys pictus</i> .	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Dryophis mycterizans</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Eryx johnii</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Naja bungarus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Naja naja</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Naja naja</i> var <i>atra</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Naja</i> sp	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Python</i> sp	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Tropidonotus stolatus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	<i>Vipera russelli</i>	Blood
<i>Hepatozoon adiei</i>	Eagle (not identified)	Lung and leuco-
		cytes
<i>Hepatozoon canis</i>	<i>Canis aureus</i>	Internal organs
		and leucocytes
	<i>Canis familiaris</i>	Internal organs
		and leucocytes
	<i>Cyon dukhunensis</i>	Internal organs
		and leucocytes
	<i>Vulpes bengalensis</i>	Internal organs
		and leucocytes
	<i>Rhipicephalus san-</i>	Body
	<i>gunensis</i>	
<i>Hepatozoon felis domesticæ</i>	<i>Felis</i> sp	Leucocytes
<i>Hepatozoon funambuli</i>	<i>Funambulus pennanti</i>	Leucocytes
	<i>Hæmatopinus</i> sp	Body

Parasite	Host	Seat.
<i>Hepatozoon gerbilli</i>	<i>Tatera indica</i> . . . .	Erythrocytes.
	<i>Hæmatopinus stephensi</i>	Body
		Blood
<i>Hepatozoon leporis</i> . . .	<i>Lepus nigricollis</i> . . .	Liver cells and
<i>Hepatozoon muris</i> . . .	<i>Rattus norvegicus</i> . . .	leucocytes.
	<i>Rattus rufescens</i> . . .	Liver cells and
		leucocytes
	<i>Laelaps echidninus</i> . . .	Body.
<i>Hepatozoon</i> sp . . .	<i>Pteromys petaurista</i> .	Blood
<i>Karyolysus jorgei</i>	<i>Calotes versicolor major</i>	Blood, and endo- thelial cells of liver and lungs.
Fam EIMERIIDÆ.		
<i>Lankesterella minima</i>	<i>Rana tigrina</i> . . . . .	Blood.
<i>Lankesterella monilis</i>	<i>Rana limnocharis</i> . . .	Blood
	<i>Rana tigrina</i> . . .	Blood
<i>Isoospora belli</i>	<i>Homo sapiens</i> . . .	Alimentary canal.
<i>Isoospora bigemina</i>	<i>Canis</i> sp	Sub-epithelial tissues of the intestine
<i>Isoospora caloti</i> . . .	<i>Calotes versicolor</i> . . .	Intestinal epithe- lium.
<i>Isoospora felis</i> . . .	<i>Felis domesticus</i> . . .	Intestinal epithe- lium
<i>Isoospora knowlesi</i>	<i>Hemidactylus flaviviridis</i>	Alimentary canal.
<i>Isoospora minuta</i>	<i>Naja naja</i>	Alimentary canal
<i>Isoospora rivolta</i>	<i>Felis domesticus</i>	Intestinal epithe- lium.
	<i>Herpestes auropunctatus</i>	Cæcum
<i>Isoospora wenyoni</i> .	<i>Bufo melanostictus</i> . . .	Small intestine
<i>Isoospora</i> sp	<i>Bos</i> sp	Alimentary canal
<i>Eimeria clupearum</i>	<i>Homo sapiens</i> .	Intestine
<i>Eimeria columbae</i> . . . .	<i>Columba livia inter- media</i>	Intestine.
<i>Eimeria cylindrica</i>	<i>Natrix piscator</i>	Rectum
<i>Eimeria faurei</i> .	<i>Ovis</i> sp . . . . .	Intestine
<i>Eimeria flaviviridis</i> .	<i>Hemidactylus flaviviridis</i>	Gall bladder and intestine
<i>Eimeria harpodoni</i> .	<i>Harpodon nehereus</i> . .	Alimentary canal
<i>Eimeria hemidactyli</i> . . .	<i>Hemidactylus flaviviridis</i>	Intestine
<i>Eimeria lermorganti</i> . . .	<i>Gavialis gangeticus</i> . .	Spleen
<i>Eimeria knowlesi</i> . . .	<i>Hemidactylus flaviviridis</i>	Intestine
<i>Eimeria laminata</i>	<i>Bufo melanostictus</i> . . .	Small intestine
<i>Eimeria legeri</i> .	<i>Lassemys punctata granosa</i>	Gall bladder and bile ducts
<i>Eimeria muraria</i> .	<i>Chinemys reevesi</i> . . .	Intestine
<i>Eimeria naje</i>	<i>Naja naja</i> . . . . .	Rectum
<i>Eimeria piscatori</i> .	<i>Natrix piscator</i> . . .	Rectum
<i>Eimeria sardiniæ</i>	<i>Homo sapiens</i>	Alimentary canal.
<i>Eimeria southwelli</i>	<i>Atobatis narinari</i> . . .	Intestine
<i>Eimeria yakimovi</i>	<i>Boselaphus tragocamelus</i>	Alimentary canal
<i>Eimeria</i> sp	<i>Bos</i> sp	Alimentary canal.
<i>Eimeria</i> sp	<i>Trichurus savala</i> . . .	Intestine
<i>Eimeria</i> sp	<i>Batrachus grunniens</i>	Intestine
<i>Eimeria</i> sp	<i>Epinephelus tauvina</i> .	Intestine

Parasite	Host	Seat
Fam EIMERIIDÆ (cont)		
<i>Eimeria</i> sp	<i>Engraulis mystax</i>	Intestine
<i>Eimeria</i> sp . . . .	<i>Otolithus ruber</i>	Intestine
<i>Eimeria</i> sp . . . .	<i>Sillago sihama</i> . . .	Intestine
<i>Eimeria</i> sp . . . .	<i>Coilia dussumieri</i>	Intestine
<i>Eimeria</i> sp . . . .	<i>Plotosus canus</i>	Intestine
<i>Eimeria</i> sp . . . .	<i>Epinephelus diacanthus</i>	Intestine
<i>Eimeria</i> (?) sp . . . .	<i>Culex</i> sp . . . .	Stomach cells
<i>Wenyonella hoare</i>	<i>Sciurus</i> sp . . . .	Intestine
<i>Pythonella bengalensis</i>	<i>Python</i> sp . . . .	Intestine
<i>Aggregata</i> sp	<i>Parapeneopsis sculp- tilis</i>	Intestine
INCERTÆ SEDIS		
<i>Toxoplasma canis</i> . . . .	<i>Canis familiaris</i> . . .	Liver and spleen
<i>Toxoplasma columbæ</i> . . .	<i>Columba livia</i>	Leucocytes
<i>Toxoplasma cuniculi</i> . . . .	<i>Lepus</i> sp	Liver, spleen, bone- marrow, and heart-blood
<i>Toxoplasma fulicæ</i>	<i>Fulica atra</i>	Lung
<i>Toxoplasma</i> sp	<i>Passer</i> sp	Blood
<i>Toxoplasma</i> sp . . . .	<i>Saxicola caprata</i>	Blood
<i>Toxoplasma</i> (?) <i>pyrogenes</i>	<i>Homo sapiens</i> . . .	Blood and spleen
HEMOSPORIDIA		
Fam HEMOPROTEIDÆ		
<i>Hæmoproteus antigone</i> . . .	<i>Anthropoides virgo</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus asturis</i> . . .	<i>Astur badius dussumieri</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus cerchneri</i>	<i>Cerchneris tinnunculo- sus oburgatus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus columbæ</i> . . .	<i>Columba livia</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus coraciæ</i> . . .	<i>Lynchia maura</i>	Stomach
<i>Hæmoproteus corvus</i>	<i>Coracias benghalensis benghalensis</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus danilewskyi</i>	<i>Corvus leuallanti macrorhynchus</i>	Blood
	<i>Corvus splendens</i>	Blood
	<i>Anas (Fuligula) baere</i> .	Blood
	<i>Copsychus saularis</i> . . .	Blood
	<i>Coracias benghalensis indica</i>	Blood
	<i>Garrulax albigularis</i>	Blood
	<i>Garrulus lanceolatus</i>	Blood
	<i>Glareola pratincola</i>	Blood
	<i>Kittacincla macroura</i>	Blood
	<i>Melophus melanicterus</i>	Blood
	<i>Mesia argentauris</i>	Blood
	<i>Nettapus coromandeli anis</i>	Blood
	<i>Otus bakkamæna</i> var <i>malabarica</i>	Blood
	<i>Propasser rhodochrous</i>	Blood
	<i>Prunella strophinata jer- doni</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus glaucidii</i>	<i>Glaucidium radiatum</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus gymnorhynchus</i>	<i>Gymnoris xanthocollis</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus herodiasis</i>	<i>Egretta intermedia intermedia</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus kopkei</i> . . .	<i>Hemidactylus brookei</i>	Blood

Parasite	Host	Seat
<i>Hæmoproteus machilophi</i>	<i>Machilophus xanthogenys</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus metchnikovi</i>	<i>Chitra indica</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus oriolus</i>	<i>Oriolus oriolus kundoo</i>	Blood.
<i>Hæmoproteus raumundi</i>	<i>Leptocoma zeylonica</i>	Blood, lungs, spleen
<i>Hæmoproteus rileyi</i>	<i>Pavo cristatus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus simondi</i>	<i>Hemidactylus leschenaulti</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus sturni</i> ...	<i>Sturnia malabarica</i> ...	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus upupæ</i> .	<i>Upupa epops orientalis</i>	Blood, lungs, liver
<i>Hæmoproteus wenyoni</i> ...	<i>Orthotomus sutorius</i> ..	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp ...	<i>Antigone antigone</i> ...	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	<i>Calœnas nicobarica</i> ...	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	<i>Centropus sinensis</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	<i>Chloropsis aurifrons</i> .	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	<i>Turdoides striatus striatus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	<i>Cyanops flavifrons</i> .	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	<i>Dendrocitta rufa vagabunda</i>	Blood.
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp .	<i>Halæëtus leucoryphas</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp .	<i>Hemidactylus</i> sp ...	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	<i>Coryllis beryllinus</i> .	Blood.
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	<i>Psittacula alexandri fasciata</i>	Blood.
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp .	<i>Otus bakkamæna</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	<i>Strix ocellata</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>ægithinæ</i>	<i>Ægithina tiphia</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>anthi</i>	<i>Anthus richardi rufulus</i>	Blood.
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>branæ</i>	<i>Athena brama</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>centropi</i> .	<i>Centropus sinensis parroti</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>dicruri</i>	<i>Dicrurus macrocercus macrocercus</i>	Blood.
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>elani</i>	<i>Elanus cæruleus vociferus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>gallinulæ</i>	<i>Gallinula chloropus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>halcyonis</i>	<i>Halcyon myrnenensis</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>otocompsæ</i>	<i>Elathea jocosa</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>pastoris</i>	<i>Pastor roseus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>plataleæ</i>	<i>Platalea leucorodia major</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>tephrodornis</i>	<i>Tephrodornis pondicerianus pondicerianus</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>theriacerycis</i>	<i>Theriaceryx zeylanicus inornata</i>	Blood
<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>theriacerycis</i> var <i>zeylonica</i>	<i>Theriaceryx zeylanicus zeylanicus</i>	Blood
<i>Leucocytozoon chloropsidis</i>	<i>Chloropsis aurifrons davidsoni</i>	Blood
<i>Leucocytozoon coraciæ</i>	<i>Coracias benghalensis benghalensis</i>	Blood and smears from lungs
<i>Leucocytozoon mellor</i>	<i>Coracias benghalensis benghalensis</i>	Blood and smears from lungs
<i>Leucocytozoon</i> sp .	<i>Athene brama</i>	Blood
<i>Leucocytozoon</i> sp	<i>Falco</i> sp	Blood
<i>Leucocytozoon</i> sp	<i>Ianthocincla rufogularis</i>	Blood
<i>Leucocytozoon</i> sp	<i>Leiothrix lutea</i>	Blood



Parasite	Host	Seat
Fam HÆMOPROTEIDÆ (cont)		
<i>Leucocytozoon</i> sp . .	<i>Oreicola ferrea</i> . . .	Blood
<i>Leucocytozoon</i> sp	<i>Propasser rhodochrous</i>	Blood
<i>Leucocytozoon</i> sp .	Peking robins ..	Blood
Fam PLASMODIDÆ		
<i>Proteosoma chloropsidis</i> ..	<i>Chloropsis aurifrons</i> <i>daviesoni</i> .	Blood.
<i>Proteosoma columbae</i> .	<i>Columba</i> sp . .	Blood
<i>Proteosoma gallinulae</i> . .	<i>Gallinula chloropus</i> .	Blood.
<i>Proteosoma herodiasis</i> .	<i>Egretta intermedia</i> in- termedia	Blood.
<i>Proteosoma moruony</i>	<i>Copsychus saularis</i> .	Blood.
<i>Proteosoma passeris</i>	<i>Passer domesticus</i>	Blood
<i>Proteosoma præcox</i>	<i>Audemomyne malabarica</i>	Blood
	<i>Sturnus vulgaris pol-</i> <i>taratskyi</i>	Blood
	<i>Tragopan satyra</i>	Blood
	<i>Anopheles subpictus</i>	Body
	<i>Culex fatigans</i>	Body
<i>Proteosoma</i> sp .	<i>Antigone antigone</i>	Blood
<i>Proteosoma</i> sp	<i>Corvus splendens</i>	Blood
<i>Proteosoma</i> sp	<i>Coryllis beryllinus</i>	Blood
<i>Proteosoma</i> sp	<i>Cyanops flavifrons</i>	Blood
<i>Proteosoma</i> sp .	<i>Elathea jocosa</i>	Blood
<i>Proteosoma</i> sp .	<i>Emberiza fucata</i>	Blood
<i>Proteosoma</i> sp	<i>Gracula indica</i> .	Blood
<i>Proteosoma</i> sp	<i>Garrulax leucolophus</i>	Blood
<i>Proteosoma</i> sp .	<i>Leiothrix lutea</i>	Blood
<i>Proteosoma</i> sp	<i>Melophus melanicterus</i>	Blood
<i>Proteosoma</i> sp	<i>Saxicola caprata</i>	Blood
<i>Proteosoma</i> sp .	<i>Turdus boulboul</i> . .	Blood.
<i>Laverania malaris</i> .	<i>Homo sapiens</i> . . .	Blood.
	<i>Anopheles annularis</i> .	Body
	<i>Anopheles culicifacies</i> .	Body.
	<i>Anopheles fluviatilis</i>	Body.
	<i>Anopheles funestus</i> .	Body
	<i>Anopheles jeyporiensis</i>	Body.
	<i>Anopheles maculatus</i>	Body
	<i>Anopheles minimus</i> .	Body.
	<i>Anopheles philippinen-</i> <i>sis</i>	Body
	<i>Anopheles stephensi</i>	Body
	<i>Anopheles sundaricus</i>	Body
<i>Plasmodium vivax</i> ....	<i>Homo sapiens</i> . .	Blood.
	<i>Anopheles annularis</i>	Body
	<i>Anopheles culicifacies</i>	Body.
	<i>Anopheles fluviatilis</i>	Body
	<i>Anopheles funestus</i> .	Body
	<i>Anopheles jeyporiensis</i>	Body.
	<i>Anopheles maculatus</i>	Body
	<i>Anopheles minimus</i>	Body
	<i>Anopheles philippinen-</i> <i>sis</i>	Body
	<i>Anopheles stephensi</i>	Body.
	<i>Anopheles sundaricus</i>	Body
<i>Plasmodium malaris</i>	<i>Homo sapiens</i>	Blood
	<i>Anopheles annularis</i>	Body
	<i>Anopheles culicifacies</i> .	Body

Parasite	Host	Seat
<i>Plasmodium malarie</i> ....	<i>Anopheles fluviatilis</i> ..	Body.
	<i>Anopheles funestus</i> .	Body.
	<i>Anopheles jeyporiensis</i>	Body
	<i>Anopheles maculatus</i>	Body
	<i>Anopheles minimus</i>	Body
	<i>Anopheles philippinensis</i>	Body.
<i>Plasmodium cynomolgi</i>	<i>Anopheles stephensi</i>	Body
	<i>Anopheles sundanicus</i> .	Body
	<i>Silenus irus</i> . .	Blood
	<i>Silenus rhesus</i> .	Blood
	<i>Silenus sinicus</i> ...	Blood
	<i>Anopheles annularis</i> .	Salivary glands.
<i>Plasmodium inui</i> .. ..	<i>Anopheles culicifacies</i>	Salivary glands
	<i>Anopheles maculatus</i> .	Salivary glands
	<i>Anopheles splendidus</i>	Salivary glands
	<i>Silenus irus</i> . .	Blood
	<i>Silenus rhesus</i> .	Blood
	<i>Silenus irus</i>	Blood
<i>Plasmodium lochi</i>	<i>Silenus rhesus</i> .	Blood.
	<i>Cercopithecus</i> spp .	Blood
<i>Plasmodium pitheci</i>	<i>Simia satyrus</i>	Blood
<i>Plasmodium semnopithecus</i>	<i>Presbytes pileatus</i>	Blood
	<i>Pygathrix entellus</i>	Blood
	<i>Silenus rhesus</i> .	Blood
<i>Plasmodium bubalis</i> ... .	<i>Silenus rhesus</i> .	Blood
	<i>Bos indicus</i>	Blood
<i>Plasmodium canis</i>	<i>Bubalus</i> sp	Blood
<i>Plasmodium equi</i> . .	<i>Canis familiaris</i> .	Blood
<i>Plasmodium mackiei</i>	<i>Equus caballus</i> .	Blood
<i>Plasmodium narayani</i> .	<i>Myotis muricola</i> .	Blood
<i>Plasmodium pteropi</i> ...	<i>Lutra lutra</i> . .	Blood.
<i>Plasmodium ratufæ</i>	<i>Pteropus medius</i> . .	Blood
<i>Plasmodium tyrio</i>	<i>Ratufa indica</i>	Blood
	<i>Manes pentadactyla</i> .	Blood

## Fam. THEILERIIDÆ.

<i>Theileria celli</i> . .	<i>Macacus pileatus</i> .	Blood.
<i>Theileria hirci</i> .	<i>Capra hircus</i>	Blood
<i>Theileria mutans</i> .	<i>Bos indicus</i> . .	Blood
<i>Theileria parva</i> ..	<i>Bos indicus</i> ..	Blood

## Fam. BABESIIDÆ.

<i>Babesia bigemina</i> ... ..	<i>Bos indicus</i> .. ..	Blood.
<i>Babesia caballi</i> . . . .	<i>Equus caballus</i> .....	Blood
<i>Babesia canis</i> . . . .	<i>Canis aureus</i>	Blood
	<i>Canis familiaris</i>	Blood
	<i>Rhipicephalus sanguineus</i>	Blood
<i>Babesia equi</i> .. .	<i>Equus caballus</i> .	Blood
<i>Babesia felis</i> .	<i>Felis</i> sp	Blood
<i>Babesia gibsoni</i>	<i>Canis aureus</i> .	Blood
	<i>Canis familiaris</i> .	Blood
<i>Babesia motasi</i>	<i>Ovis</i> sp	Blood
<i>Babesia ninnense</i> .. ...	<i>Echinaceus</i> sp	Blood
<i>Babesia sergenti</i>	<i>Capra hircus</i> .	Blood
<i>Babesia soricis</i> .	<i>Crocidura cærulea</i>	Blood
<i>Babesia tropicus</i>	Elephant, camel, guinea pigs, fowls, and lizards	Blood

Parasite	Host	Seat
Fam BABESIIDÆ (cont.)		
<i>Babesia</i> sp	<i>Axix axix</i>	Blood
<i>Babesia</i> sp	<i>Cyon dukhunensis</i>	Blood
<i>Babesia</i> sp	<i>Herpestes edwardii</i>	Blood
INCERTÆ SEDIS		
<i>Grahamella muris</i>	Rat	Blood
<i>Grahamella</i> sp	<i>Manes pentadactyla</i>	Blood
<i>Paraplasma</i> sp	<i>Homo sapiens</i>	Blood
<i>Anaplasma</i> sp	Bats	Blood
	<i>Qhitra indica</i>	Blood
	<i>Coluber blumenbachii</i>	Blood
	<i>Hemidactylus brooki</i>	Blood
	<i>Homo sapiens</i>	Blood
	<i>Naja naja</i>	Blood
	<i>Perca fluviatilis</i>	Blood
	<i>Rana esculenta</i>	Blood
	<i>Rana tiorina</i>	Blood
CNIDOSPORIDIA		
MYXOSPORIDIA		
Fam CERATOMYXIDÆ		
<i>Ceratomyxa gobioides</i>	<i>Gobioides rubicundus</i>	Liver, gall bladder kidney, ovary
	<i>Macrones guho</i>	Liver, gall bladder, kidney, ovary
	<i>Trichogaster fasciatus</i>	Liver, gall bladder, kidney, ovary
<i>Chloromyxum amphinovi</i>	<i>Amphipnous kuchia</i>	Gall-bladder
Fam SPHEROSPORIDÆ		
<i>Sphaerospora</i> sp	<i>Basilus barna</i>	Under the scales
Fam MYXIDIDÆ		
<i>Myxidium danilewskyi</i>	<i>Chinemys reevesii</i>	Kidney
<i>Myxidium machiei</i>	<i>Trionyx gangeticus</i>	Kidney
<i>Myxidium</i> sp	<i>Clarias batrachus</i>	Gall-bladder
	<i>Geomyda trygusa</i>	Gall-bladder
	<i>Kathuga smithi</i>	Gall bladder
	<i>Issemys punctata</i> <i>granosa</i>	Gall bladder
	<i>Ophiocephalus punctatus</i>	Gall bladder
<i>Zschokkella prashadi</i>	<i>Saccobranchus fossilis</i>	Gall-bladder
	<i>Bufo melanostictus</i>	Gall bladder
	<i>Issemys punctata</i> <i>granosa</i>	Gall-bladder
	<i>Rana tigrina</i>	Gall bladder
Fam MYXOBOLIDÆ		
<i>Muxobolus calbasii</i>	<i>Cirrhina mrigala</i>	Liver and gall- bladder
	<i>Clarias batrachus</i>	Ovary and liver
<i>Myxobolus nodularis</i>	<i>Kalla kalla</i>	Gills
<i>Myxobolus</i> sp	<i>Rasbora daniconius</i>	Muscles
	<i>Rasbora daniconius</i>	Subcutaneous tis- sue
<i>Thelohanellus rohita</i>	<i>Labeo rohita</i>	Gills
<i>Thelohanellus seni</i>	<i>Labeo rohita</i>	Median and caudal fins
<i>Henneguya ophiocephali</i>	<i>Ophiocephalus punctatus</i>	Gills and muscles

Parasite	Host	Seat
<i>Henneguya otolithus</i>	<i>Otolithus maculatus</i> <i>Otolithus ruber</i>	Bulbus arteriosus Bulbus arteriosus.
<b>MICROSPORIDIA</b>		
Fam NOSEMATIDÆ		
<i>Nosema adiei</i>	<i>Cimex rotundatus</i>	Gut, salivary glands, and ovaries
<i>Nosema bombycis</i>	<i>Bombyx mori</i>	All tissues
<i>Nosema ctenocephali</i>	<i>Ctenocephalus canis</i>	Digestive tract of larvæ
<i>Thelohania indica</i>	<i>Anopheles hyracanus</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
<i>Thelohania legeri</i>	<i>Anopheles barbirostris</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
	<i>Anopheles fuliginosus</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
	<i>Anopheles funestus</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
	<i>Anopheles hyracanus</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
	<i>Anopheles pseudojamesi</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
	<i>Anopheles ramsayi</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
	<i>Anopheles subpictus</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
<i>Thelohania obscura</i>	<i>Anopheles funestus</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
Microsporidian (indet)	<i>Stegomyia</i> sp	Nerve cord of imago
Microsporidian (indet)	<i>Culex fatigans</i>	Nerve-cord of imago
<b>SARCOSPORIDIA</b>		
Fam SARCOCYSTIDÆ		
<i>Sarcocystis blanchardi</i>	<i>Bos bubalus</i> <i>Bos indicus</i>	Muscles Heart-muscle
<i>Sarcocystis lindemanni</i>	<i>Homo sapiens</i>	Muscles
Fam GLOBIDIDÆ		
<i>Globidium fusiformis</i>	<i>Bos indicus</i>	Alimentary canal
<i>Globidium</i> sp	Wallaby	Alimentary canal.
<b>HAPLOSPORIDIA</b>		
INCERTÆ SEDIS		
<i>Rhinosporidium seeberi</i>	<i>Homo sapiens</i>	Nasal polypi
<i>Rhinosporidium</i> sp	<i>Homo sapiens</i>	Abscess cavities

## (ii) List of Hosts and their Parasites \*

Host	Parasite	Seat
<b>MAMMALIA</b>		
<i>Axis axis</i>	<i>Babesia</i> sp	Blood
Bat	<i>Anaplasma</i> sp	Blood
<i>Bos bubalus</i>	<i>Plasmodium bubalis</i> <i>Sarcocystis blanchardi</i>	Blood Muscles

\* For Supplementary List of Hosts and their Parasites recorded since the above list was in type, see p 375

Host	Parasite	Seat.
<b>MAMMALIA (cont.)</b>		
<i>Bos indicus</i>	<i>Plasmodium bubalis</i> .	Blood
	<i>Theileria mutans</i>	Blood
	<i>Theileria parva</i> . . .	Blood.
	<i>Babesia bigemina</i> . . .	Blood
	<i>Sarcocystis blanchardi</i>	Heart muscle
	<i>Globidium justiformis</i> .	Alimentary canal.
<i>Bos</i> sp	<i>Isospora</i> sp .	Alimentary canal
	<i>Eimeria</i> sp	Alimentary canal.
<i>Camelus</i> sp	<i>Babesia tropicus</i>	Blood
<i>Canis aureus</i> .	<i>Hepatozoon canis</i>	Internal organs and leucocytes
	<i>Babesia canis</i> . . .	Blood
	<i>Babesia gibsoni</i>	Blood
<i>Canis familiaris</i>	<i>Hepatozoon canis</i>	Internal organs and leucocytes
	<i>Toxoplasma canis</i>	Blood
	<i>Plasmodium canis</i>	Blood
	<i>Babesia canis</i>	Blood
	<i>Babesia gibsoni</i> . . . .	Blood
<i>Canis</i> sp .	<i>Isospora begemina</i> .	Subepithelial tis- sues of the in- testine
<i>Capra hircus</i>	<i>Theileria hirci</i>	Blood
	<i>Babesia sergenti</i> . . .	Blood
<i>Cavia porcellus</i> (?)	<i>Babesia tropicus</i> .	Blood
<i>Cercopithecus</i> sp . . .	<i>Plasmodium lochi</i> .	Blood.
<i>Crocidura caerulea</i> .	<i>Babesia soricis</i> .	Blood
<i>Cyon dukhensis</i>	<i>Hepatozoon canis</i> . . .	Internal organs and leucocytes
	<i>Babesia</i> sp .	Blood
<i>Elephas</i> sp	<i>Babesia tropicus</i>	Blood
<i>Equus caballus</i>	<i>Plasmodium equi</i> .	Blood.
	<i>Babesia caballi</i>	Blood
	<i>Babesia equi</i> . . .	Blood
<i>Erinaceus</i> sp .	<i>Babesia ninense</i> .	Blood
<i>Felis domesticus</i> .	<i>Isospora felis</i> . .	Intestinal epithe- lium
	<i>Isospora rivolta</i> . .	Intestinal epithe- lium
<i>Felis</i> sp . . . . .	<i>Hepatozoon felis</i> <i>domestici</i>	Leucocytes
	<i>Babesia felis</i> .	Blood
<i>Funambulus pennanti</i>	<i>Hepatozoon funambuli</i>	Leucocytes
<i>Herpestes auropunctatus</i>	<i>Isospora rivolta</i>	Cæcum
<i>Herpestes edwardi</i> .	<i>Babesia</i> sp .	Blood
<i>Homo sapiens</i> .	<i>Isospora belli</i> . .	Alimentary canal
	<i>Eimeria clupearum</i> . .	Intestine
	<i>Eimeria sardiniæ</i> . .	Alimentary canal.
	<i>Toxoplasma</i> (?) <i>pyro-</i> <i>genes</i>	Blood and spleen
	<i>Laverania malaris</i>	Blood
	<i>Plasmodium malaris</i>	Blood
	<i>Plasmodium vivax</i> . .	Blood
	<i>Paraplasma</i> sp .	Blood
	<i>Anaplasma</i> sp	Blood
	<i>Sarcocystis lindemanni</i>	Blood
	<i>Rhinosporidium seeberi</i>	Nasal polypi
	<i>Rhinosporidium</i> sp .	Abcess cavities.

Host	Parasite	Seat
<i>Lepus</i> sp	<i>Toxoplasma cuniculi</i>	Liver, spleen, bone marrow, and heart-blood
<i>Lepus nigricollis</i> . . .	<i>Hepatozoon leporis</i>	Blood
<i>Lutra lutra</i> . . .	<i>Plasmodium narayani</i>	Blood
<i>Macacus pileatus</i>	<i>Theileria celli</i>	Blood
<i>Manes pentadactyla</i> .	<i>Plasmodium tyrio</i> . . .	Blood
	<i>Grahamella</i> sp	Blood
<i>Myotis muricola</i> . . .	<i>Plasmodium mackiei</i>	Blood
<i>Ovis</i> sp . . .	<i>Eimeria faurei</i> .	Intestine
	<i>Babesia motasi</i>	Blood
<i>Presbytes pileatus</i>	<i>Plasmodium semnopitheci</i>	Blood
<i>Pteromys petaurista</i>	<i>Hepatozoon</i> sp	Blood
<i>Pteropus medius</i>	<i>Plasmodium pteropi</i>	Blood.
<i>Pygathrix entellus</i>	<i>Plasmodium semnopitheci</i>	Blood
<i>Rattus norvegicus</i>	<i>Hepatozoon muris</i>	Liver-cells and erythrocytes
<i>Rattus rufescens</i>	<i>Hepatozoon muris</i>	Liver-cells and erythrocytes
<i>Rattus</i> sp	<i>Grahamella muris</i> .	Blood
<i>Ratufa indica</i>	<i>Plasmodium ratufæ</i>	Blood
<i>Sciurus</i> sp	<i>Wenyonella hoare</i>	Intestine
<i>Silenus irus</i>	<i>Plasmodium cynomolgi</i>	Blood
	<i>Plasmodium inui</i>	Blood
	<i>Plasmodium knowlesi</i>	Blood
<i>Silenus rhesus</i>	<i>Plasmodium cynomolgi</i>	Blood
	<i>Plasmodium inui</i>	Blood
	<i>Plasmodium knowlesi</i>	Blood
	<i>Plasmodium semnopitheci</i>	Blood
<i>Silenus sinicus</i>	<i>Plasmodium cynomolgi</i>	Blood
<i>Simia satyrus</i>	<i>Plasmodium pitheci</i> .	Blood
<i>Tateria indica</i>	<i>Hepatozoon gerbilli</i>	Erythrocytes
<i>Vulpes bengalensis</i>	<i>Hepatozoon canis</i>	Internal organs and leucocytes
Wallaby	<i>Globidium</i> sp	Alimentary canal
AVES		
<i>Ægithina tipha</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>ægithinæ</i>	Blood
<i>Ardeosyne malabarica</i> .	<i>Proteosoma præcox</i>	Blood
<i>Anas (Fuligula) baeri</i> .	<i>Hæmoproteus danilewskyi</i>	Blood
<i>Anthropoides virgo</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus antigone</i>	Blood
<i>Anthus richardi rufulus</i> .	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>anthi</i>	Blood
<i>Antigone antigone</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	Blood
	<i>Proteosoma</i> sp	Blood
<i>Astur badius dussumieri</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus asturi</i>	Blood
<i>Athene brama</i> .	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>bramæ</i>	Blood
	<i>Leucocytozoon</i> sp	Blood
<i>Caloenas nicobarica</i> .	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	Blood
<i>Centropus sinensis parroti</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) sp	Blood
<i>Cerchneis tinnunculosus oburgatus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus cerchneisi</i>	Blood
<i>Chloropsis aurifrons</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	Blood

Host	Parasite	Seat
AVES (cont.)		
<i>Chloropsis aurifrons davidsoni</i>	<i>Leucocytozoon chloropsidis</i>	Blood
<i>Columba livia</i>	<i>Proteosoma chloropsidis</i>	Blood
	<i>Toxoplasma columbae</i>	Leucocytes
	<i>Hæmoproteus columbae</i>	Blood.
<i>Columba livia intermedia</i>	<i>Eimeria columbae</i>	Intestine
<i>Columba</i> sp.	<i>Proteosoma columbae</i>	Blood
<i>Copsychus saularis</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus danilewskyi</i>	Blood
<i>Coracias benghalensis benghalensis</i>	<i>Proteosoma moruony</i>	Blood
	<i>Hæmoproteus coraciae</i>	Blood
	<i>Leucocytozoon coraciae</i>	Blood and smears from lungs
	<i>Leucocytozoon melloi</i>	Blood and smears from lungs
<i>Coracias benghalensis indica</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp.	Blood
<i>Corvus leuillanti macrorhynchus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus corvus</i>	Blood
<i>Corvus splendens</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus corvus</i>	Blood
<i>Coryllis beryllinus</i>	<i>Proteosoma</i> sp.	Blood
	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp.	Blood
	<i>Proteosoma</i> sp.	Blood
<i>Cyanops flavifrons</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp.	Blood
	<i>Proteosoma</i> sp.	Blood
<i>Dendrocitta rufa vagabunda</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp.	Blood
<i>Dicrurus macrocercus macrocercus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>dicruri</i>	Blood
Eagle	<i>Hepatozoon adiei</i>	Lungs and leucocytes
<i>Egretta intermedia intermedia</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus herodiasis</i>	Blood
	<i>Proteosoma herodiasis</i>	Blood
<i>Elanus caeruleus vociferus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>elan</i>	Blood
<i>Elathea jocosæ</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>otocompsæ</i>	Blood
	<i>Proteosoma</i> sp.	Blood
<i>Emberiza fucata</i>	<i>Proteosoma</i> sp.	Blood
<i>Falco</i> sp.	<i>Leucocytozoon</i> sp.	Blood
<i>Fulica atra</i>	<i>Toxoplasma fulicæ</i>	Lung
<i>Gallinula chloropus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>gallinulæ</i>	Blood
	<i>Proteosoma gallinulæ</i>	Blood
	<i>Babesia tropicus</i>	Blood
<i>Gallus gallus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus danilewskyi</i>	Blood
<i>Garrulax albicularis</i>		
<i>Garrulax eucolophus</i>	<i>Proteosoma</i> sp.	Blood
<i>Garrulus lanceolatus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus danilewskyi</i>	Blood.
<i>Glareola pratincola</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus danilewskyi</i>	Blood.
<i>Glaucidium radiatum</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus glaucidi</i>	Blood.
<i>Gracula indica</i>	<i>Proteosoma</i> sp.	Blood
<i>Gymnoris zanthocolles</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus gymnorhidis</i>	Blood
<i>Halcyon smyrnensis</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>halcyonis</i>	Blood
<i>Halæetus leucoryphus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp.	Blood

Host	Parasite	Seat
<i>Ianthocincla rufogularis</i>	<i>Leucocytozoon</i> sp	Blood
<i>Kittacincla macroura</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus danilewskyi</i>	Blood
<i>Leptocoma zeylonica</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus raymundi</i>	Blood, lungs, spleen
<i>Leiothrix luteus</i>	<i>Leucocytozoon</i> sp	Blood
	<i>Proteosoma</i> sp	Blood
<i>Maclophus xanthogenys</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus machlophi</i>	Blood
<i>Melophus melanicterus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus danilewskyi</i>	Blood
	<i>Proteosoma</i> sp	Blood
<i>Mesia argentauris</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus danilewskyi</i>	Blood
<i>Nettapus coromandelianus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus danilewskyi</i>	Blood
<i>Oreicola ferrea</i>	<i>Leucocytozoon</i> sp	Blood
<i>Oriolus oriolus kundoo</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus oriolus</i>	Blood
<i>Orthotomus sutorius</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus uenyoni</i>	Blood, lungs, liver.
<i>Otus baklamæna</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	Blood.
<i>Otus baklamæna</i> var <i>malabarica</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus danilewskyi</i>	Blood
<i>Passer domesticus</i>	<i>Proteosoma passeris</i>	Blood
<i>Passer</i> sp	<i>Toxoplasma</i> sp	Blood
<i>Pastor roseus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>pastoris</i>	Blood
<i>Pavo cristatus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus rileyi</i>	Blood
<i>Peking robins</i>	<i>Leucocytozoon</i> sp	Blood
<i>Platalea leucorodia major</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>platalea</i>	Blood
<i>Propasser rhodochrous</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus danilewskyi</i>	Blood
<i>Prunella strophniata jerdoni</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus danilewskyi</i>	Blood
<i>Psittacula alexandri fasciata</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	Blood
	<i>Leucocytozoon</i> sp	Blood
<i>Saxicola caprata</i>	<i>Toxoplasma</i> sp	Blood
	<i>Proteosoma</i> sp	Blood.
<i>Strix ocellata</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	Blood
<i>Sturnia malabarica</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus sturni</i>	Blood
<i>Sturnus vulgaris poltaratskyi</i>	<i>Proteosoma præcox</i>	Blood
<i>Tephrodornis pondicerianus pondicerianus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>tephrodornis</i>	Blood
<i>Thereiceryx zeylanicus inornata</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>thereicerycis</i>	Blood
<i>Thereiceryx zeylanicus zeylanicus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> (?) <i>thereicerycis</i> var <i>zeylonica</i>	Blood
<i>Tragopan satyra</i>	<i>Proteosoma præcox</i>	Blood.
<i>Turdoides striatus striatus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp	Blood
<i>Turdus boulboul</i>	<i>Proteosoma</i> sp	Blood
<i>Upupa epops orientalis</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus upupa</i>	Blood
REPTILIA		
<i>Agama tuberculata</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina thomsoni</i>	Blood
<i>Bungarus cæruleus</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood



Host	Parasite	Seat
<b>REPTILIA (cont.)</b>		
<i>Calotes versicolor</i>	<i>Isospora caloti</i>	Intestinal epithelium
<i>Calotes versicolor major</i>	<i>Karyolysus jorgei</i>	Blood, and endothelial cells of liver and lungs
<i>Chimerys recresii</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina rara</i>	Blood
	<i>Hæmogregarina stepanowiana</i>	Blood
	<i>Eimeria mitraria</i> .	Intestine
<i>Chitra indica</i>	<i>Myxidium danilewskyi</i>	Kidney
	<i>Hamoproteus metchni</i>	Blood
	<i>Anaplasma</i> sp	Blood
<i>Chrysopelea ornata</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
<i>Coluber blumenbachii</i>	<i>Anaplasma</i> sp	Blood
<i>Coluber helena</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp .	Blood
<i>Coluber</i> sp .	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
<i>Crocodilus porosus</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina hanlini</i>	Blood
<i>Dendrophys pictus</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp .	Blood
<i>Dipsadomorphus ceylonensis</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
<i>Dipsadomorphus forsteni</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
<i>Dryophis mycterizans</i> .	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
<i>Eryx conicus</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina cantilei</i>	Blood
<i>Eryx johnii</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
<i>Gavialis gangeticus</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina hanlini</i>	Blood
	<i>Eimeria kermorganti</i>	Spleen
<i>Geoemyda trijuga</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina nicoræ</i>	Blood
	<i>Myxidium</i> sp	Gall bladder
<i>Hemidactylus brooki</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina rodhiguesi</i>	Blood
	<i>Hæmoproteus kopti</i>	Blood
	<i>Anaplasma</i> sp .	Blood
<i>Hemidactylus flaviviridis</i>	<i>Isospora knowlesi</i>	Alimentary canal
	<i>Eimeria flaviviridis</i> .	Gall-bladder and intestine
	<i>Eimeria hemidactyli</i> .	Intestine
	<i>Eimeria knowlesi</i> .	Intestine
<i>Hemidactylus leschenaulti</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina leschenaulti</i>	Blood
	<i>Hæmoproteus simondi</i>	Blood
<i>Hemidactylus triedrus</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina triedri</i>	Blood
<i>Hemidactylus</i> sp	<i>Hæmoproteus</i> sp .	Blood
<i>Kachuga smithi</i>	<i>Isospora knowlesi</i>	Gall bladder
<i>Kachuga tectum</i> .	<i>Hæmogregarina mesnili</i>	Blood
<i>Lassemys punctata granosa</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina laverani</i>	Blood
	<i>Hæmogregarina malabarica</i>	Blood, liver, bone-marrow, etc
	<i>Hæmogregarina nicoræ</i>	Blood
	<i>Hæmogregarina vittata</i>	Blood
	<i>Hæmogregarina zaxieri</i>	Blood, lungs, spleen, liver
	<i>Eimeria legeri</i> .	Gall bladder and bile ducts
	<i>Myxidium</i> sp	Gall bladder
	<i>Zschokkella prashadi</i>	Gall bladder

Host	Parasite	Seat
Lizards	<i>Babesia tropicus</i>	Blood
<i>Naja bungarus</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
<i>Naja naja</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina naja</i>	Blood
	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
	<i>Isospora minuta</i>	Alimentary canal.
	<i>Eimeria naja</i>	Rectum
	<i>Anaplasma</i> sp	Blood
<i>Naja naja</i> var <i>atra</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
<i>Naja</i> sp	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
<i>Natrix piscator</i>	<i>Eimeria cylindrica</i>	Rectum
	<i>Eimeria piscatori</i>	Rectum
<i>Python molurus</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina pytho-</i> <i>nus</i>	Blood
<i>Python</i> sp	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
	<i>Pythonella bengalensis</i>	Intestine
<i>Testudo emys</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina testu-</i> <i>dinis</i>	Blood
<i>Trionyx gangeticus</i>	<i>Myxidium mackiei</i>	Kidney
<i>Tropidonotus asperimus</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina mira-</i> <i>bilis</i>	Blood
<i>Tropidonotus piscator</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina mira-</i> <i>bilis</i>	Blood
<i>Tropidonotus stolatus</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
<i>Varanus monitor</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
<i>Vipera russelli</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
<i>Zaocys mucosus</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood

## AMPHIBIA

<i>Bufo melanostictus</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina nucleo-</i> <i>bisecans</i>	Blood
	<i>Isospora uenyoni</i>	Small intestine.
	<i>Eimeria laminata</i>	Small intestine.
	<i>Zschokkella prashadi</i>	Gall-bladder
<i>Rana esculenta</i>	<i>Anaplasma</i> sp	Blood
<i>Rana hexadactyla</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina berest-</i> <i>neffi</i>	Blood
<i>Rana limnocharis</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina berest-</i> <i>neffi</i>	Blood
	<i>Hæmogregarina magna</i>	Blood
	<i>Lankesterella monilata</i>	Blood
<i>Rana tigrina</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina berest-</i> <i>neffi</i>	Blood
	<i>Hæmogregarina magna</i>	Blood
	<i>Lankesterella minima</i>	Blood
	<i>Lankesterella monilata</i>	Blood
	<i>Anaplasma</i> sp	Blood
	<i>Zschokkella prashadi</i>	Gall-bladder

## PISCES

<i>Etobatis narinari</i>	<i>Eimeria southwelli</i>	Intestine
<i>Amphipnous kuchia</i>	<i>Chloromyxum amphi-</i> <i>novi</i>	Gall-bladder
<i>Barilius barna</i>	<i>Sphaerospora</i> sp	Under the scales.
<i>Batrachus grunniens</i>	<i>Eimeria</i> sp	Intestine
<i>Cirrhina mrigala</i>	<i>Myxobolus calbasui</i>	Liver
<i>Clarias batrachus</i>	<i>Myxobolus calbasui</i>	Ovary and liver
	<i>Myxidium</i> sp	Gall bladder
<i>Coilia dussumieri</i>	<i>Eimeria</i> sp	Intestine

## SPOR

## D

Host	Parasite	Seat
<b>PISCES (cont.)</b>		
<i>Engraulis mystax</i>	<i>Eimeria</i> sp	Intestine
<i>Epinephelus diacanthus</i>	<i>Eimeria</i> sp	Intestine
<i>Epinephelus tauvina</i>	<i>Eimeria</i> sp	Intestine
<i>Gobioides rubicundus</i>	<i>Ceratomyxa gobioides</i>	Liver, gall bladder kidney, ovary
<i>Harpodon nehereus</i>	<i>Eimeria harpodoni</i>	Alimentary canal
<i>Katla latia</i>	<i>Myxobolus</i> sp	Gills
<i>Labeo rohita</i>	<i>Thelohanelhus rohita</i>	Gills
	<i>Thelohanelhus seni</i>	Median and caudal fins
<i>Macrones gulio</i>	<i>Ceratomyxa gobioides</i>	Liver, gall bladder kidney, ovary
<i>Ophiocephalus punctatus</i>	<i>Henneguya</i> sp	Gills and muscles
	<i>Myxidium</i> sp	Gall bladder
<i>Otolithus ruber</i>	<i>Eimeria</i> sp	Intestine
	<i>Henneguya otolithus</i>	Bulbus arteriosus
<i>Plotosus canius</i>	<i>Eimeria</i> sp	Intestine
<i>Rasbora daniconius</i>	<i>Myxobolus nodularis</i>	Muscles
	<i>Myxobolus</i> sp	Subcutaneous tis- sue
<i>Saccobranchius fossilis</i>	<i>Myxidium</i> sp	Gall bladder
<i>Sillago sihama</i>	<i>Eimeria</i> sp	Intestine
<i>Thyrsoidea macrurus</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina thyrsoi- dea</i>	Blood
<i>Trichiurus savala</i>	<i>Eimeria</i> sp	Intestine
<i>Trichogaster fasciatus</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Blood
	<i>Ceratomyxa gobioides</i>	Liver, gall bladder kidney, ovary
<b>MOLLUSCA</b>		
<i>Pachelabra mæstra</i>	<i>Adelea pachelabræ</i>	Intestine and di- gestive glands
<b>ARACHNIDA</b>		
<i>Laelaps echidninus</i>	<i>Hepatozoon muris</i>	Body
<i>Porocephalus paltoni</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina</i> sp	Body
<i>Rhipicephalus sanguineus</i>	<i>Hepatozoon canis</i>	Body
<b>INSECTA</b>		
<i>Aëdes (Stegomyia) ægypti</i>	<i>Lankesteria culicis</i>	Stomach and Mal- pighian tubes
	<i>Laterania malarie</i>	Body
<i>Aëdes (Stegomyia) albopictus</i>	<i>Lankesteria culicis</i>	Stomach and Mal- pighian tubes
<i>Anopheles annularis</i>	<i>Plasmodium cynomolgi</i>	Salivary glands
	<i>Plasmodium malarie</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium vivax</i>	Body
<i>Anopheles barbirostris</i>	<i>Thelohania legeri</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
<i>Anopheles culicifacies</i>	<i>Laterania malarie</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium vivax</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium malarie</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium cynomolgi</i>	Salivary glands
<i>Anopheles fluviatilis</i>	<i>Laterania malarie</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium vivax</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium malarie</i>	Body
<i>Anopheles fuliginosus</i>	<i>Thelohania legeri</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ

Host	Parasite	Seat
<i>Anopheles funestus</i>	<i>Laverania malarix</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium malarix</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium vivax</i>	Body
	<i>Thelohania legeri</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
<i>Anopheles hyrcanus</i>	<i>Thelohania obscura</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
	<i>Thelohania indica</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
	<i>Thelohania legeri</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
<i>Anopheles jeyporiensis</i>	<i>Laverania malarix</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium malarix</i>	Body
<i>Anopheles maculatus</i>	<i>Plasmodium vivax</i>	Body
	<i>Laverania malarix</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium malarix</i>	Body
<i>Anopheles minimus</i>	<i>Plasmodium vivax</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium cynomolgi</i>	Salivary glands
	<i>Laverania malarix</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium malarix</i>	Body
<i>Anopheles philippinensis</i>	<i>Plasmodium vivax</i>	Body
	<i>Laverania malarix</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium malarix</i>	Body
<i>Anopheles pseudojamesi</i>	<i>Plasmodium vivax</i>	Body
	<i>Thelohania legeri</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
	<i>Thelohania legeri</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
<i>Anopheles ramsayi</i>	<i>Thelohania legeri</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
<i>Anopheles splendidus</i>	<i>Plasmodium cynomolgi</i>	Salivary glands
<i>Anopheles stephensi</i>	<i>Laverania malarix</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium malarix</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium vivax</i>	Body
<i>Anopheles sundanicus</i>	<i>Plasmodium vivax</i>	Body
	<i>Laverania malarix</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium malarix</i>	Body
<i>Anopheles subpietius</i>	<i>Plasmodium vivax</i>	Body
	<i>Proteosoma præcox</i>	Body
	<i>Thelohania legeri</i>	Adipose tissue of larvæ
<i>Aulacophora foveicollis</i>	<i>Caulocephalus crenata</i>	Alimentary canal
<i>Bombyx mori</i>	<i>Nosema bombycis</i>	All tissues
<i>Cimex rotundatus</i>	<i>Nosema adiei</i>	Gut, salivary glands, and ovaries
	<i>Nosema ctenocephali</i>	Digestive tract of larvæ
<i>Ctenocephalus canis</i>	<i>Nosema ctenocephali</i>	Digestive tract of larvæ
<i>Culex fatigans</i>	<i>Proteosoma præcox</i>	Body
	Microsporidian (indet.)	Nerve cord of imago
<i>Culex sp</i>	<i>Eimeria (?) sp</i>	Stomach cells
<i>Gryllus sp</i>	<i>Leidyana gryllorum</i>	Gizzard and mid-gut
	<i>Gregarina oviceps</i>	Gizzard and mid-gut
<i>Hæmatopinus stephensi</i>	<i>Hepatozoon gerbilli</i>	Body
<i>Hæmatopinus sp</i>	<i>Hepatozoon funambuli</i>	Body
<i>Lepisma saccharina</i>	<i>Gregarina aciculata</i>	Mid-gut
	<i>Gregarina cornwalli</i>	Mid gut
<i>Phlebotomus argentipes</i>	<i>Lankesteria mackiei</i>	Alimentary canal and hæmocœle

Host	Parasite	Seat
<b>INSECTA (cont.)</b>		
<i>Phlebotomus papatasi</i>	<i>Lankesteria mackiei</i>	Alimentary canal and hæmocœle
<i>Stegomyia</i> sp	Microsporidian (indet.)	Nerve cord of imago
<i>Triptoides dofleini</i>	<i>Lankesteria tripterodes</i>	Hæmocœle and respiratory system
<i>Xylocopa æstivans</i>	<i>Ledyana xylocopæ</i>	Gizzard and mid-gut
<b>MYRIOPODA</b>		
<i>Combolopsis</i> sp	<i>Hyalosporina combo- lopsi</i>	Alimentary canal
<i>Cormocephalus dentipes</i>	<i>Adelina schellacki</i>	Intestine
<i>Diplopoda</i> sp	<i>Stenophora ellipsoidi</i>	Mid gut
<i>Polydesmus</i> sp	<i>Hyalosporina rayi</i>	Alimentary canal
<i>Scolopendra</i> sp	<i>Grebnekiella navillæ</i>	Intestine
<i>Strongylosoma contortipes</i>	<i>Monoductus lunatus</i>	Alimentary canal
	<i>Hyalosporina rayi</i>	Alimentary canal.
<i>Ziladesmus</i> (?) sp	<i>Stenophora khagendræ</i>	Mid gut
<b>CRUSTACEA</b>		
<i>Metaplex dentipes</i>	<i>Steirina metaplexi</i>	Intestine
<i>Parapeneopsis sculptilis</i>	<i>Protomagalhensis</i>	Intestine
	(?) attenuata	
	<i>Hermocystis</i> (?) <i>para- peneopsis</i>	Intestine
	<i>Aggregata</i> sp	Intestine
<b>CHÆTOPODA</b>		
<b>POLYCHÆTA</b>		
<i>Lumbriconereis</i> sp	<i>Lecudina brasili</i>	Intestine
<i>Morphyra sanguinea</i>	<i>Bhatiella morphysæ</i>	Mid gut
	<i>Ferraria cornucephali</i>	Mid gut
<b>OLIGOCHÆTA</b>		
<i>Allolobophora caliginosa</i>	<i>Rhynchocystis cognetti</i>	Seminal vesicles.
<i>Allolobophora fætida</i>	<i>Nematocystis pluri- larysomata</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Eutyphæus forcatus</i>	<i>Akinetocystis singu- laris</i>	Cœlomic cavity
<i>Eutyphæus incommodus</i>	<i>Nematocystis stephen- soni</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Eutyphæus nicholsoni</i>	<i>Monocystis beddardi</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Eutyphæus peguanus</i>	<i>Akinetocystis singu- laris</i>	Cœlomic cavity
<i>Eutyphæus rarus</i>	<i>Akinetocystis singu- laris</i>	Cœlomic cavity
<i>Eutyphæus spinulosus</i>	<i>Akinetocystis singu- laris</i>	Cœlomic cavity
<i>Eutyphæus</i> sp	<i>Monocystis beddardi</i>	Seminal vesicles
	<i>Dirhynchocystis globosa</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Megascolex trilobatus</i>	<i>Apolocystis matthai</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Pheretima barbadensis</i>	<i>Nematocystis vermicu- laris</i>	Seminal vesicles
	<i>Stomatophora coronata</i>	Seminal vesicles
	<i>Stomatophora diadema</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Pheretima compla</i>	<i>Nellocystis birmanica</i>	Cœlomic cavity

Host	Parasite.	Seat
<i>Pheretima elongata</i>	<i>Rhynchocystis awatus</i>	Seminal vesicles
	<i>Rhynchocystis mamillata</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Pheretima heterochaeta</i>	<i>Stomatophora bulbifera</i>	Seminal vesicles
	<i>Nematocystis hessei</i>	Seminal vesicles
	<i>Nematocystis lumbricoides</i>	Seminal vesicles
<i>Pheretima postuma</i>	<i>Grayallia quadrispina</i>	Cœlomic cavity
	<i>Monocystis bengalensis</i>	Seminal vesicles
	<i>Monocystis lloidi</i>	Seminal vesicles
	<i>Monocystis pheretimi</i>	Seminal vesicles
	<i>Stomatophora diadema</i>	Seminal vesicles
	<i>Dirhynchocystis globosa</i>	Seminal vesicles
HIRUNDINEA		
<i>Ozobranchius shipleyi</i>	<i>Hæmogregarina nicoræ</i>	Body
GEPHYREA		
<i>Dendrostoma signifer</i>	<i>Extremocystis dendrostomi</i>	Cœlomic cavity

### Technique

Methods for the examination and study of PROTOZOA are adequately dealt with in such works as Prowazek and Jollos (1921), Wenyon (1926), Hartmann (1928), Bêlar (1928) Gatenby and Cowdry (1928), Knowles (1929) and Hegner and Andrews (1930). The principal methods followed in the study of the SPOROZOA are given here for the benefit of those taking up the study of the group.

*Examination in the Living Condition* —It is always desirable to make observations on the living organisms in the first instance. The specimens are mostly studied in a drop of the natural medium or body-fluid of the host-animal in which they are found. Any pressure of the cover-glass might cause deformities and this should be guarded against by including in the preparation small bits of detritus or a hair which will support the cover-glass. If it is intended to continue the observations for some length of time, 'cavity slides' may be used. The drop of fluid containing the organisms should be put on a circular cover-glass, the margin of which is smeared with melted paraffin or Czokor's wax, and the cover-glass inverted over the cavity. This will fix the cover-glass to the slide and prevent evaporation. The wax is made by heating together and mixing in a shallow tin provided with a lid equal weights of bees-wax and Venetian turpentine. The wax becomes a solid mass when cool, and can be applied by placing the heated portion of a wire on the wax and then passing it round the cover-glass or the slide. To study the developmental stages and natural movements the slide should be kept at the body temperature of the host when this is a warm-blooded animal.

Oöcysts of COCCIDIA escaping in the faeces in an incompletely developed condition may be observed to complete their development, especially when mixed with a 5 per cent solution of bichromate of potash. Malarial parasites when observed as described above will continue to develop for several hours, and the production of merozoites can sometimes be observed. Occasionally the removal of the blood from the Vertebrate host may induce the development of stages which normally take place inside the body of an Invertebrate host: thus the production of gametes from the gametocytes, fertilization, and the development of ookinetes may be followed in a drop of blood enclosed between a slide and a cover-glass. During the observations the cover-glass may be removed and permanent preparations made showing particular stages of development.

When the body-fluid containing the parasites is too small in amount to make a suitable preparation, physiological salt solution (0.7 per cent solution of sodium chloride in distilled water for cold-blooded animals and 0.85 or 0.9 per cent solution for warm-blooded animals) or Ringer's solution may be added. Ringer's solution consists of sodium chloride 0.8 gm, potassium chloride 0.02 gm, calcium chloride 0.02 gm, sodium bicarbonate 0.02 gm, distilled water 100 cc.

*Intra-vitam Staining*—Examination of the living organisms is facilitated by *intra-vitam* staining different parts of the organism or its contents being coloured without killing the animal or affecting its movements. For this purpose neutral red or methylene blue are used in very dilute solutions (1 in 10,000). A drop of the stain may be allowed to dry on the slide and the fluid containing the organisms be placed on the area and covered with a cover-glass. The stains are slowly absorbed by the parasites. Neutral red assumes a bright cherry-red colour in acid and a brown colour in alkaline media and thus serves to indicate the reaction of the substance which it stains.

Eosin is used as an indicator of the life or death of an organism. It will not stain living cytoplasm and by running a dilute solution under the cover-glass the living organisms can be distinguished from those that are dead.

*Cultivation*—Various methods have been adopted to provide favourable conditions of growth and multiplication, so as to afford large numbers of a particular organism outside the body of the host for extensive study or for the purposes of a class. No artificial medium has so far been discovered in which GREGARINIDA or COCCIDIA will grow, but various methods have proved successful for the cultivation of blood-inhabiting parasites, as the malarial parasites and the Piroplasmids.

These cultures are incubated at 37° to 40° C, and the forms which appear are those which normally occur in the Vertebrate host. Bass and Johns (1912) were the first to succeed in cultivating malarial parasites. Their methods, with slight modifications, were successfully followed by Ziemann (1913, 1914), J. G. & D. Thomson, (1913), Row (1917), Sinton (1922), and others. Knuth and Richters (1913), Ziemann (1913, 1914), and Thomson and Fantham (1914) were the first to apply these methods to the Piroplasmids. The technique of some of these methods is given below —

*Bass and Johns's Method* —Withdraw 10 c c of malarial blood from a vein with a syringe, and transfer immediately to a defibrinating flask containing 0.1 c c of 50 per cent solution of dextrose. Defibrinate by stirring with a glass rod. Transfer the defibrinated dextrose blood to culture-tubes not less than 1.25 cm in diameter and 12.5 cm in depth. The quantity of blood in each tube may vary in depth from 2.5 to 5 cm, which will give a column of serum 1.25 to 2.5 cm deep above the cells, when they have settled to the bottom of the tube. Incubate the tubes in the vertical position at a temperature of 40° C. The parasites live and develop in the red blood-corpuscles just below the surface of the deposit. Carefully withdraw the cells from this layer by means of a fine pipette and examine at intervals. The young trophozoites will be seen to grow into schizonts and break up into merozoites. Some of these may enter other corpuscles and grow into schizonts, but as a rule those escaping from the corpuscles are devoured by the leucocytes. To remove the leucocytes centrifuge the defibrinated glucose blood at a speed sufficient to cause the leucocytes to occupy the upper layer of the deposit. Transfer the supernatant serum to flat-bottomed culture-tubes, filling to a depth of 1.25 to 2.5 cm. Pass a pipette into the middle of the deposit in the centrifuge-tube, draw off the red corpuscles with the parasites, and transfer them to the bottom of the culture-tubes. In this way, in the absence of the leucocytes, the parasites may complete two or three cycles, but it has not been found possible to cultivate them for more than three generations. For making subcultures, take normal blood, treat it in the same manner, and inoculate it by means of a pipette with infected blood from the previous culture.

Row (1917) and Sinton (1922) have devised modifications by which the growth of a single generation can be followed with a few drops of blood.

*Row's Method* —Draw the blood from the finger into a small tube and defibrinate it in the same. Transfer the small quantity of defibrinated blood by means of a pipette to a small, flat-bottomed tube containing serum to which the requisite quantity of dextrose has been added. Place the small tube



in a larger tube (the ordinary bacteriological potato-tube) provided with a constriction on which the smaller tube may rest. In the portion of the outer tube below the constriction put some solution of pyrogallic acid and add 2 or 3 c c of a 10 per cent solution of sodium hydrate immediately before introducing the smaller tube. Cork the larger tube tightly with a rubber cork. The pyrogallic acid and sodium hydrate absorb the oxygen, and the culture thus takes place in an oxygen-free atmosphere.

*Sinton's Method* —A specially constructed tube about 20 cm in length is employed (fig 2). To prepare this apparatus, take a tube of 0.4 to 0.5 cm bore. Draw out one end as in an ordinary pipette and slipping a narrow metal tube over the thin drawn-out portion while it is still soft, press upwards to produce a dilated bulb with its lower surface flattened (B) and with the thin drawn-out tube arising from it (A). Now heat the tube a short distance, about 1 cm, above the flattened surface and draw out till it forms a tube about 6 to 8 cm long and 0.2 cm wide (C). At the upper end of this narrow tube make a slight constriction (D), and about 0.4 to 0.5 cm above it make another (E). Drop three glass beads (F) into the upper part of the tube (G), which is allowed to remain wider in diameter, and then draw out and bend as in a Wright's capsule (H). Keep the upper and lower drawn-out ends sealed and sterilize the whole tube.

To make the culture, open the tube at both ends, and bend the upper capillary portion at right angles to the rest so that the apparatus may lie on the table with the open upper end pointing upwards. Insert the upper end into an already prepared Wright's capsule containing ascitic or hydrocoelic fluid, to which the requisite quantity of dextrose has been added, and allow the fluid to enter till the upper section is about a third or half full. Prick the carefully sterilized finger of a malarial patient, and allow five to ten drops of blood to run into the fluid in the tube. Now gently heat the dilated part of the lower end of the tube and seal off the narrow part below it. The air in the dilated part will cool and the blood-mixture will be drawn further into the tube. Now seal off the upper end also. Defibrinate the mixture by shaking the glass beads, and when this has been completed, swing round the tube rapidly so as to drive the defibrinated blood-mixture through the constriction into the lowermost part of the tube, so that it fills the dilated part and the narrow section above it. Heat the tube at the constriction above the column of fluid and seal off. The red corpuscles will settle to the flat bottom. Incubate the tube in a vertical position at a temperature of 35° to 38° C. In order to examine, open the tube, withdraw by a pipette the cells from the lower end, and seal again.

*Maintenance of Parasitic Protozoa in Laboratory Animals* — In a laboratory strains of parasitic PROTOZOA may be maintained in suitable animals which have been found by previous examination not to harbour natural parasites of their own. This method serves the same purpose as cultivation, and it is easier to maintain a strain in an animal host than in a culture. Blood parasites, such as the malarial parasites and the piroplasmata, can be introduced by inoculating the blood from an infected to a clean host, and parasites that pass out in the

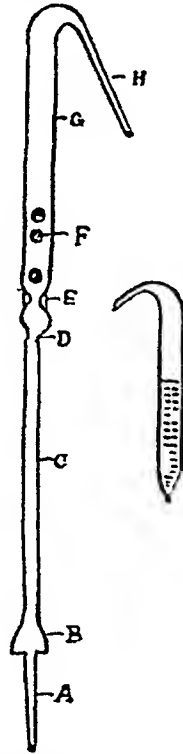


Fig 2 — Sinton's apparatus for cultivation of malarial parasites in a small quantity of blood. The small Wright's capsule shown on the right contains the ascitic or hydrocele fluid (After Sinton.)

encysted condition, such as COCCIDIA, can be mixed with the food and allowed to be ingested. The practice has been particularly successful in certain special cases.

The malarial parasites of birds can be maintained for a long time in canaries, sparrows, and other susceptible birds by inoculating blood from the one to the other. Some birds acquire heavy and fatal infections and others mild ones from which they recover. The piroplasmata of dogs are readily

inoculable from one dog to another, but as fatal infections are often obtained, a number of animals will be required. Ticks fed on a dog will remain infective for long periods, and the parasites can thus be maintained in them. Strains of *Hæmoproteus columbæ* can be maintained in pigeons by breeding *Lynchia maura* in the cages in which they are kept. A fresh pigeon is introduced into the cage from time to time to hand over the infection from fly to fly. *Toxoplasma gondii* is also inoculable to a variety of laboratory animals.

*Permanent Preparations of Fixed and Stained Protozoa* — Although it is important to study the living organisms in the first instance, the finer details of structure can only be studied in properly fixed and stained smears or films. Some of the methods of general application are described below.

*Staining under the Cover-slip* — For staining large organisms, such as the Gregarines, the following method is used —

Put wax feet at the corners of a square cover-slip, and invert it over a drop of the fluid containing the organisms. The wax feet should hold the cover-slip firmly to the slide. With a pipette run a little fixative at one side of the cover-slip, and draw it through by holding a piece of filter-paper at the opposite side. When the fixative has had time to act, wash it out by substituting another fluid (alcohol or water, as the case may be) and draw it through with filter-paper in the same manner. The stream should not be so violent as to wash away the organisms, but the substitution should be complete. Then run in the stain, allow it to act, and wash out and differentiate, if necessary controlling the process under the microscope. Dehydrate and then clear in clove oil or xylol, and run in a very fluid Canada balsam. It is very important to see that the transfer from one fluid to another is not too rapid, as otherwise there is great risk of shrinkage, and also to see that the dehydration is complete.

The following is an indication of the length of time generally required, but should be regarded as no more than an indication. Fix in Bouin's fluid, 5 min., wash in 70 per cent alcohol, 5 min. (several changes), stain in borax-carmine, 5 min. or more, dehydrate with 70 per cent, 90 per cent, and absolute alcohol, 5 min. each, changing the absolute alcohol once or twice, clear by running in a mixture of clove-oil and absolute alcohol and then pure clove-oil, mount in Canada balsam by running the same under the cover-slip.

*Preparation of Wet Fixed Films* — Films made on slides or cover-slips may be fixed with one of the fixing fluids, without being allowed to dry. After fixation the films are washed free of fixative, and stained and mounted like sections fixed on slides. The results shown by wet fixed films are far superior to those shown by dried films, described later. If the

material to be examined is thick, it should be emulsified with physiological salt solution. In the case of blood, fluid from blood or serum culture media, tissues, faeces, in fact any liquid containing albuminous matter, the film will stick to the slide or the cover-slip during the processes of fixation and staining. The usual fixatives and stains are described hereafter.

*Staining the Organisms fixed on a Cover-slip* — Make a number of smears of the fluid containing the organisms on cover-slips, and when the fluid has partially dried, invert the cover-slips and let them float on the surface of the fixative contained in a dish, or put a small drop of fluid containing the organism on a cover-slip and add with a pipette twice the quantity of hot fixative. When the organisms have been fixed on the cover-slips, pass successively through the washing fluid, alcohols, stain, clearing-fluid, etc., all these reagents being contained in shallow dishes. In all these subsequent stages put the cover-slips at the bottom of the fluid in the dish, with the face bearing the organisms upwards. Finally, remove the cover-slips and put them, face downwards, on slides on each of which a drop of Canada balsam has been put. In this way quite a large number of smears or preparations can be fixed and stained in practically the same time as would be taken to make one preparation.

*Fixatives* — The following are commonly employed for fixing the PROTOZOA —

(1) Concentrated solution of mercuric chloride, hot or cold. (2) Schaudinn's sublimate alcohol (2 parts saturated aqueous solution of mercuric chloride, 1 part absolute alcohol, immediately before use, add acetic acid to the quantity to be used to the strength of 5 per cent). (3) Zenker's fluid (mercuric chloride 5 grm, potassium bichromate 2.5 grm, sodium sulphate 1 grm in 100 c.c. of distilled water, with 2.5 to 5 per cent of glacial acetic acid added before use). (4) Boun's fluid (saturated aqueous solution of picric acid 75 parts, formol 25 parts, and acetic acid 5 parts). (5) Boun's alcoholic fixative (picric acid 1 grm, 80 per cent alcohol 150 c.c., formol 60 c.c., acetic acid 15 c.c.). (6) formalin and (7) vapour of 4 per cent solution of osmic acid. Fixation is usually complete in 15 to 30 minutes.

Boun's fixatives are the simplest to use, as the picric acid is more easily washed out after fixation than the mercuric chloride contained in the others. After Boun's fixative, wash the films in several changes of distilled water till all the picric acid has been removed. In the case of alcoholic Boun, if an aqueous stain is to be used, commence washing in 70 per cent alcohol and, passing the film through graded alcohols, bring down to distilled water. After Schaudinn's

fluid, wash in several changes of 70 per cent alcohol to remove the mercuric chloride, then wash in 70 per cent alcohol to which a few drops of Wiegert's iodine solution have been added, finally, wash in 70 per cent alcohol to which a drop of 1 per cent solution of sodium thiosulphate has been added, in order to remove all traces of iodine. Bring down through successive grades of alcohol into distilled water if it is desired to use a watery stain, a stay of a few minutes in each solution will suffice. After fixation with Zenker's fluid, wash successively with distilled water, distilled water with a few drops of iodine solution, distilled water with a trace of 1 per cent solution of sodium thiosulphate, and distilled water.

*Staining Methods* —The following stains are usually employed for staining PROTOZOA —

*Borax-carmine* —Fix in Bouin's fluid for 10 to 20 minutes according to bulk and permeability. Wash out in 70 per cent alcohol (several changes). Stain in borax-carmine till thoroughly penetrated, 15 minutes are usually enough for small objects. Differentiate in acid alcohol (70 per cent alcohol to which hydrochloric acid is added to the strength of 1 per cent), controlling under the microscope. Dehydrate in 90 per cent to absolute alcohol. Put in a mixture of clove-oil and absolute alcohol, equal parts. After a few minutes transfer to pure clove-oil, and leave there till cleared. Mount in Canada balsam.

*DeLafield's Hæmatoxylin* —Fix in Schaudinn's fluid. Wash in 30 per cent alcohol, and bring down through 10 per cent alcohol to distilled water. Add a few drops of DeLafield's hæmatoxylin solution to a watch-glass full of distilled water. Leave in stain for a few minutes to an hour or more according to bulk. Bring up from distilled water through ascending grades of alcohol to 70 per cent alcohol, differentiate in 70 per cent acid alcohol. Dehydrate, clear, mount.

*Heidenhain's Iron Hæmatoxylin* —Fix in Schaudinn's fluid for 10 to 30 minutes, according to the size and permeability of the object. Bring down to 30 per cent and 10 per cent alcohol to distilled water. Wash out the fixative thoroughly. Transfer to 4 per cent solution of the violet crystals of iron alum (sulphate of iron and ammonium) in distilled water for  $\frac{1}{2}$  hour to 12 hours according to the size of the organisms. Stain in Heidenhain's aqueous hæmatoxylin solution (about 0.5 per cent) for 30 minutes to several hours. Wash in distilled water. Differentiate in 1 per cent iron alum solution till the granules in the nuclei are distinct, the films being removed into distilled water and examined on a slide with the microscope from time to time. When differentiation is complete, wash in several changes of distilled water and then for half an hour or more in running tap-water. Counterstain, if

desired, with a 1 per cent solution of eosin or orange G. Dehydrate by bringing through graded alcohols to absolute alcohol. Clear in xylol. Mount in Canada balsam.

*Dobell's Iron Hæmatein*—Fix in Schaudinn's fluid. Bring down through 30 per cent and 10 per cent alcohol to distilled water. After washing, bring up through various grades of alcohol to 70 per cent, and from that transfer to 1 per cent solution of iron alum in 70 per cent alcohol for 10 minutes (the solution is made by dissolving 1 grm. iron alum in 23 c.c. warm distilled water and adding 77 c.c. of 90 per cent alcohol). Rinse in 70 per cent alcohol. Stain in 1 per cent solution of hæmatein in 70 per cent alcohol for 10 minutes. Rinse in 70 per cent alcohol. Differentiate films in original alum solution and sections in 70 per cent acid alcohol. Wash in several changes of 70 per cent alcohol. Dehydrate, clear, mount. The whole process may be carried out in 30 minutes. Light green in 90 per cent alcohol may be used as a counter-stain.

*Mayer's Hæmalum*—To prepare the stain dissolve 1 grm. of hæmatin in 50 c.c. of 90 per cent alcohol, dissolve 50 grms. of alum in 1000 c.c. of water, and mix up the two solutions. Keep a crystal of thymol in the bottle to prevent growth of fungi, etc.

When using the stain, add a few drops of the stain to a Petri dish of distilled water, and leave the films in for several hours or overnight. Wash the films in running tap-water till they are quite blue. Dehydrate by bringing up through various grades of alcohol to absolute alcohol. Clear in xylol and mount in Canada balsam.

*Mayer's Acid Hæmalum*—This strain is prepared from Mayer's hæmalum by adding acetic acid to a strength of 2 per cent. It is used in the same manner, but has less tendency to overstain.

If overstaining occurs with either of the above stains, place the films in acid alcohol. After they are decolorized, wash the films well in running water till the acid is completely neutralized and they are blue.

*Mallory's Eosin and Methylene Blue*—This is recommended for sections of tissues containing parasites. Fix in Zenker's fluid. Wash out the fixative in running water for several hours. Stain in warm 5 per cent aqueous solution of eosin for 20 minutes or longer, wash in water, and stain in Unna's alkaline methylene-blue solution diluted with 4 or 5 parts of water for 10 to 15 minutes. Wash in water, differentiate in 95 per cent alcohol, controlling under a microscope, until sections are pinkish but nuclei deep blue. Dehydrate quickly and mount.

*Mallory's Triple Stain*—This is also recommended for

sections Fix in Zenker's fluid Thoroughly wash out the fixative for several hours in gently running water Stain sections in 0.5 per cent aqueous solution of acid fuchsin for 2 to 4 minutes, and transfer to the second solution (consisting of aniline blue soluble in water (Grubler) 0.5 gm., orange G (Grubler) 2 gm., 1 per cent aqueous solution of phosphomolybdic acid 100 c.c.) for 10 to 20 minutes or longer Wash and differentiate the sections in tap-water, dehydrate rapidly, clear, and mount Lund (1933) recommends Zenker's fluid with 2.5 per cent acetic acid, staining the sections for 2 minutes in Mallory No. 1 and 1 minute in Mallory No. II, then dipping rapidly into 95 per cent and absolute alcohol, blotting quickly between each change, and then clearing in xylol for about 3 minutes

*Preparation of Dried Films on Slides*—Films of blood, intestinal contents or other fluids containing parasites are usually made for diagnostic purposes Films of solid organs, such as the liver or the spleen, are made by smearing a piece of the organ lightly across the slide or dabbing the slide with the freshly-cut surface The film is dried as rapidly as possible by waving it in the air Distortion and disintegration of the parasites may take place in the process of making the films and subsequent drying, to avoid this expose the film to osmic acid vapour for ten to fifteen seconds before allowing it to dry

*Thin Blood-films*—To make blood-films take perfectly clean glass-slides, free from any trace of grease, and lay them flat on a clean piece of paper Sterilize a needle in the flame, and prick the dorsum of a finger just below the root of the nail Pick up one of the clean slides, invert it, and towards one end just bring it in contact with the oozing blood Too large a drop must not be taken Re-invert the slide on the table and, taking another slide, with a smooth even edge as a spreader hold in at an angle of 45°, touching the drop so that a thin film of blood runs between the edge of the spreader and the slide When the blood has spread along the edge, push the spreader fairly rapidly toward the other end The blood must follow the spreader and not be pushed before it A thin film will result covering about one-half of the slide Allow the film to dry in air, covering it, if necessary, with a Petri dish to protect it from flies, dust, etc In monsoon weather hæmolysis may take place before the film has time to dry, and at such times the film should be held, as soon as made, over a spirit-lamp flame to dry Films are usually stained by one of the modifications of Romanowsky's stain

*Staining the Dried Blood-films*—The films, as prepared above, may be stained with the original Romanowsky's stain, or with one of the many modifications, such as Leishman's

stain or Giemsa's stain The action of all such stains depends on certain loose chemical combinations Medicinal (not pure) methylene-blue contains a number of oxidation products, the most important of which is methylene-azur When watery or alcoholic solutions of methylene-blue and of eosin are mixed together a series of loosely combined chemical bodies are formed These different compounds possess different affinities for different cell-structures, and thus differential staining results. The red blood-corpuscles stain a transparent pink or orange colour, the nuclei of leucocytes, shades of violet, eosinophile granules in the coarsely granular leucocytes, red, the cytoplasm of malaria and other blood-inhabiting protozoal parasites a bright "Cambridge" blue, and their chromatin a bright ruby-red

*The Original Romanowsky's Stain*—In large laboratories the original Romanowsky's stain is still employed, as it is more economical than Leishman or Giemsa Two stock solutions are needed For preparing *Solution A* take medicinal (not pure) methylene-blue 1 gm, pure sodium carbonate 0.5 gm, distilled water 100 c c, dissolve and place the stain either in the 37° C incubator or in full sun-light for 2 or 3 days The solution should acquire a deep purple colour before it is ready for use For *Solution B*, dissolve eosin, extra B A, water soluble 0.1 gm in 100 c c of distilled water

Fix the film for 5 minutes in methyl alcohol, or for 10 minutes in ordinary alcohol Wash with distilled water and transfer to a clear Petri dish Dilute 1 part of solution A with 19 parts of distilled water Similarly dilute 1 part of solution B with 19 parts of distilled water Mix equal parts of the diluted solutions A and B, and pour the mixed stain, immediately after mixing, into the Petri dish to cover the slide Stain for half an hour or longer On tilting the Petri dish a red stain should be seen at the edge, which will indicate that the staining is proceeding properly Wash off the stain with distilled water and differentiate in a bath of distilled water When the film commences to turn pink, remove from the bath and allow it to dry by slanting it against a vertical surface

*Leishman's Stain*—To prepare the stain thoroughly clean a glass (not porcelain) pestle and mortar and rinse out the mortar with a little pure methyl alcohol Weigh out 0.15 gm of Leishman's stain powder (Merck's or Grubler's) Measure into a perfectly clean glass cylinder 100 c c of methyl alcohol, purissimum, acetone-free (Merck's) Add a little of the alcohol to the stain in the mortar and grind Add more alcohol and grind Drain off the dissolved stain into a stoppered bottle Continue to add the alcohol in portions and grind until every particle of the stain has gone into solution, and use the full



100 c c of methyl alcohol. Next ripen the stain by placing the bottle of stain overnight (but not longer) in the 37° C incubator.

In order to stain, lay the blood-film, film side upwards, on a staining rack. Drop the stain on to the slide until the whole surface is covered with the stain. The methyl alcohol in the stain fixes the film. This takes half a minute only, after that interval drop on to the slide double the number of drops of pure distilled water. By tilting the end of the slide allow the water and stain to mix thoroughly, and allow the stain to act for 5 minutes or more. Wash the stain off by immersing the slide in distilled water. Put the slide to soak in a clean Petri dish containing fresh distilled water and rock gently. The film turns at first greenish-blue, then pink. This takes about half a minute or less. When the film is just turning pink remove the slide and lean it against a vertical surface to dry.

*Giemsa's Stain* —To prepare the stain grind in a glass mortar with a glass pestle 3 grm. of azur-II-eosin and 0.8 grm. of azur-II (Grubler's or Merck's) into thorough solution in 250 c c of the purest anhydrous glycerine. Add 250 c c of the purest acetone-free methyl alcohol and mix thoroughly. Allow to stand overnight and next day filter the stain through filter paper. Prepared Giemsa's stain is stocked by many firms, and is also supplied by the Central Research Institute, Kasauli.

Fix the film by covering it for 3 to 5 minutes with pure methyl alcohol or by dipping it for 10 minutes into absolute alcohol, and wash thoroughly in distilled water. Dilute 1 part of Giemsa's stain with 14 parts of distilled water (10 or 15 drops in as many c c of distilled water), and pour it over the slide placed in a Petri dish. Stain for half an hour or longer. Remove the slide, flush with distilled water, and put it in a bath of fresh distilled water until it commences to turn pink. Remove the slide and let it dry by leaning it against a vertical surface.

*The Panoptic Method of Staining* —Lay the slide on a staining rack and cover it for half a minute with undiluted Leishman's stain, dilute the stain with double the number of drops of distilled water, and allow to stain for 5 or 10 minutes. Wash the film with distilled water. Then lay the slide in a Petri dish and flood with diluted Giemsa's stain, one drop to each c c of water. Stain for 1 to 24 hours, covering the Petri dish to prevent evaporation. Wash the film with distilled water and transfer it to a bath of 1 in 1000 acetic acid. When the film begins to turn pink, remove, wash rapidly with distilled water, and slant the slide against a vertical surface to dry.

A more rapid alternative method is as follows —Cover the film with undiluted Leishman's stain for half a minute—

dilute the stain with double the volume of diluted Giemsa's stain, one drop to each c c of water, and mix thoroughly. Differentiate in distilled water, as in the case of Leishman's stain.

*Thick Blood-films* —The thick film method is specially applicable to those cases in which the patient has already taken a small dose of quinine and the malarial parasites are apt to be missed in thin films. Knowles (1928) recommends taking three thin films and one thick one from every suspected case of malaria. The thin films are stained and examined whilst the thick film is drying, and if no parasites are detected in the thin films the thick film may be proceeded with. Knowles and Das-Gupta (1924 a) advocate the following method for preparing thick films. —Take a perfectly clean slide, prick the patient's finger, and bring the slide into contact with the issuing blood so that four drops are placed at the corners of a small square about half an inch across. The drops should not be too large nor too small. With a round needle pool the four drops so as to spread the film into an even thick film covering the half-inch square. Puddling should be avoided and the film must not be made too thick. The film should be kept covered, and will take about two hours to dry. Lay the slide on a staining rack and dehaemoglobinize the film by gently flooding the slide with a mixture of 2.5 per cent solution in distilled water of glacial acetic acid, 4 parts, and 2 per cent solution in distilled water of crystalline tartaric acid, 1 part. The dehaemoglobinized film should have a grey-white colour. As soon as the process is complete drain off the fluid by gently tilting the slide. Next flood the slide with methyl alcohol and allow it to remain on for 3 to 4 minutes. Drain off the methyl alcohol and wash the film thoroughly in distilled water so as to remove every trace of acid. Stain with diluted Giemsa's stain, one drop to each c c of water, for 15 minutes or longer. Differentiate in the usual way with distilled water. Do not blot the film, but let it dry by slanting it against a vertical surface.

## Phylum **PROTOZOA.**

### Class **SPOROZOA** Leuckart, 1879.

Protozoa which are exclusively parasitic in their mode of life, and live in the cells or body fluids of Vertebrate or Invertebrate hosts. They produce resistant spores at some stage or another of their life-cycle.

The general organization of the class and the basis of classification into subclasses and orders has already been discussed. Following Reichenow, the class SPOROZOA is divided into four subclasses, as follows —

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1 (2) Trophic and reproductive phases typically distinct, trophozoite becoming fully developed before reproduction begins. Sporozoites are Gregarinulæ.                 | [Schaudinn, p 50<br><b>Telosporidia</b>           |
| 2 (1) Trophic and reproductive phases usually overlap, the still growing or even quite young trophozoite may begin to form spores. Sporozoites are Amœbulæ.             | 3   |
| 3 (4) Spores with one or more thread-capsules.  | [p 328<br><b>Cnidosporidia</b> Doflein,           |
| 4 (3) Spores without thread capsules.   | 5   |
| 5 (6) Cysts forming long rod-like masses (Miescher's tubes). Spores crescentic, with one end rounded and the other pointed. Parasites of striped muscle of Vertebrates. | [p 361<br><b>Sarcosporidia</b> Balbiani,          |
| 6 (5) Spores large, containing a single voluminous nucleus. Simple type of development.   | [& Mesnil, p 369<br><b>Haplosporidia</b> Caullery |

### I. Subclass **TELOSPORIDIA** Schaudinn, 1900.

**TELOSPORIDIA** are **SPOROZOA** in which the trophic and reproductive phases are typically distinct, the animal becoming full grown before either asexual reproduction (*schizogony*) or sexual reproduction (*gamogony* or *sporogony*) begins.

The great majority are intracellular parasites, at least during part of their life-history. The parasites are uninucleate in the early period of growth. During growth (as in **COCCIDIA** and **HÆMOSPORIDIA**) or after growth is completed (as in **GREGARINIDA**), the nucleus divides by repeated mitotic divisions, and the organism breaks up into as many daughter

individuals as the number of nuclei. This process of multiple fission may be an asexual process (*schizogony*), and the resulting daughter individuals (*merozoites*) will grow into adult trophozoites, or the daughter individuals may all be gametes. In the former case also, after schizogony has been repeated a number of times, some of the merozoites develop into gametocytes, which give rise to gametes. The gametes conjugate, the process being known as *syngamy*, and form zygotes. The zygote then becomes enclosed in a resistant cyst, known as the *oocyst*. Inside the oocyst the zygote may either divide directly into a number of motile vermiform bodies called *sporozoites*, or the zygote may first divide into separate bodies called *sporoblasts*, which become encysted in secondary cysts known as *sporocysts*; within each sporocyst the sporoblast gives rise to a number of sporozoites and a residual body. The mature oocyst of this latter type thus contains a number of sporocysts, each containing many sporozoites.

The infection of a new host is brought about by the contaminative or inoculative method, and the sporozoites seek their way to the particular type of cell which they usually parasitize, viz., an epithelial cell (GREGARINIDA, COCCIDIA) or a blood-corpuscle (HÆMOSPORIDIA). The adult forms of GREGARINIDA are invariably extracellular or lumen dwelling, young growing stages alone being intracellular. Adult forms of COCCIDIA and HÆMOSPORIDIA are persistently intracellular, young, adult, and reproductive phases all occurring inside a host-cell. In the majority of GREGARINIDA (EUGREGARINARIA), the sporozoite grows directly into a gametocyte which produces gametes. In the SCHIZOGREGARINIDA schizogony also takes place. In the COCCIDIA and HÆMOSPORIDIA regular alternation of the asexual method or schizogony, and the sexual method or sporogony, is the rule, and this alternation of generations frequently takes place in two distinct hosts. In GREGARINIDA and the HÆMOSPORIDIA the sporozoites are formed directly by divisions of the zygote, in COCCIDIA the zygote encysts and divides into sporoblasts which become sporocysts, and the oocyst thus contains a number of sporocysts, inside which the sporozoites are developed. When sporocysts are present, the oocyst is termed sporocystid, and, according to the number present, is described as *disporocystid*, *tetrasporocystid*, or *polysporocystid*. The sporocysts are described as *monozoic*, *dizoiic*, *tetrazoiic*, *octozoiic*, etc., according to the number of sporozoites present in each.

The subclass is divided into three orders, as follows —

Mature trophozoite extracellular, large,  
zygote non motile, sporozoites within  
a sporocyst

[em Doflein, p 52  
Gregarinida A Schneider,  
E 2

Mature trophozoite intracellular and small  
 Zygote non motile, sporozoites within  
 a spore  
 Zygote motile, sporozoites without  
 envelope

*Coccidia* Leuckart, p 113  
 [sky, em Doflein, p 209  
*Hæmosporidia* Danilew.

## I. Order GREGARINIDA A. Schneider, emend. Doflein, 1901.

The GREGARINIDA are chiefly cœlozoic or lumen-dwelling parasites of Invertebrates, especially Arthropods and Annelids, usually inhabiting the digestive tract, less frequently the cœlome or the vascular system. They are typically intracellular only in the early part of their growth, *i e*, in the

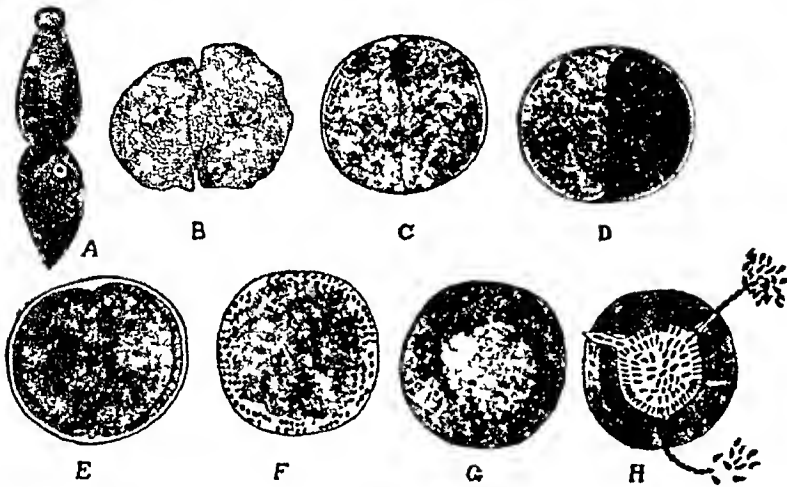


Fig 3 —Life cycle of a typical Eugregarine. A, syzygy, B, union of two sporonts, C, encystment of the two sporonts and nuclear multiplication in each, D, arrangement of the nuclei on the surface (pearl stage), E, gamete formation, F, gametes set free and their union in pairs, G, cyst containing the spores, H, liberation of the sporozoites through the sporoducts (From Reichenow, after Röhler, Schantzler, and Schellack.)

trophozoite stage. Later they leave the epithelial cell and develop into more or less elongate motile adults, usually referred to as Gregarines. The vast majority of the GREGARINIDA do not show asexual reproduction or schizogony, and multiplication takes place solely by sporogony following upon gametogony. The adult Gregarines or sporonts are gametocytes, but do not show a differentiation into male or female gametocytes, which is a characteristic feature of the COCCIDIA and the HÆMOSPORIDIA. The gametocytes associate

in pairs, and both produce an equal number of gametes, which are usually equal in size though not always in character, since those arising from one gametocyte may behave as male gametes and those from the other as female gametes. Conjugation thus takes place between similar or dissimilar gametes (*isogamy* or *anisogamy*). In a small group, however, schizogony takes place as well as sexual reproduction, and the order is divided into two suborders on this basis. Thus

No schizogony	Suborder Eugregarinaria Doflein, p 53
Schizogony takes place	Suborder Schizogregarinaria Léger, p 111

## I. Suborder *EUGREGARINARIA* Doflein, 1901.

This suborder includes the majority of the so-called Gregarines, which are usually parasites of Arthropods or Annelids. The sporocyst, after gaining entrance to a suitable host, germinates and sets free the sporozoites, which enter the epithelial cells of the digestive tract. There they grow large and protrude from the host-cells, remaining attached to them by an organ of attachment, called the *epimerite*, of varied form. These trophozoites sooner or later become detached from the cells of the host and move about in the lumen of the gut, where they are usually encountered as large and vermiform bodies exhibiting a gliding movement. In one group, the SEPTATA, the main body is divided into two parts, which are distinctly marked off from each other by an ectoplasmic septum. The smaller anterior part is known as the *protomerite*, and the larger posterior part the *deutomerite*. The latter contains a single nucleus. In the other group, the HAPLOCYTA, the body is not divided by a septum, and consists of a single chamber. In this latter group the sporozoites penetrate the wall of the gut and enter the body-cavity, forming cysts on the coelomic side of the intestinal wall, or develop as free forms inside the seminal vesicles or other parts of the body-cavity.

The trophozoites increase in size and are then known as gametocytes, these then encyst in pairs. Within the cyst-membrane each gametocyte gives rise to a large number of gametes, which may be isogamous or anisogamous. Each of the gametes formed from one gametocyte unites with one formed from the other, and a large number of zygotes are the result. Each zygote becomes surrounded by a resistant membrane (oocyst or sporocyst), and its contents produce usually eight sporozoites.

The suborder is divided as follows —

Trophozoite single chambered	[Lester, p 54
Trophozoite divided by an ectoplasmic septum	Legion Haplocyta Lan- [p 89 Legion Septata Lankester,

## 1. Legion **HAPLOCYTA** Lankester, 1885

(= **ACEPHALINA** Koelliker or **MONOCYSTIDEA** Stein + **Lecudinidae** and other primarily **Dicystid** forms)

The **EUGREGARINARIA** are usually divided into **ACEPHALINA** and **CEPHALINA** on the basis of the absence or presence of an epimerite Hesse (1909), Bhatia (1924), and Cognetti (1921, 1925, and 1926) have shown that a fairly large number of **Monocystids** also possess an organ of attachment or epimerite. An epimerite is also present in the family **Lecudinidae** (= **Dolhocystidae**), but the body is not divided into a protomerite and a deutomerite Brasil (1908 and 1909) discussed the relationship of *Dolhocystis* with *Lankesteria* and other admittedly **Monocystid** forms Minchin (1903) considered it purely a matter of definition whether **Dolhocystidae** should be considered as **CEPHALINA** without a septum, or as **MONOCYSTIDEA** with an epimerite I have elsewhere (1924, p. 508) discussed the grounds for classifying the **EUGREGARINARIA** into **HAPLOCYTA** and **SEPTATA**, and for placing the **Dolhocystidae** under the former

The legion **HAPLOCYTA** may be divided into two tribes, as follows —

- |   |   |   |
|---|---|---|
| 1 | Producing sporocysts with similar poles<br>Generally coelomic parasites of <i>Olgochætes</i>              | [p. 54<br><b>Homopolaridea</b> Bhatia,      |
| 2 | Producing sporocysts with dissimilar poles<br>Intestinal or coelomic parasites, usually of marine animals | [Bhatia, p. 82<br>.. <b>Heteropolaridea</b> |

## 1. Tribe **HOMOPOLARIDEA** Bhatia, 1930 (= Family **HOMOPOLARIDÆ** Dogiel).

Sporocysts with similar poles Generally coelomic parasites of terrestrial *Olgochætes* The tribe comprises eight families (*vide* Bhatia, 1930), of which representatives of six are at present known from India

### *Identification Table of Families*

- |        |  |  |
|--------|--|--|
| 1 (12) | Sporocysts biconical, with similar, non appendiculate poles, octozoic    | 2  |
| 2 (11) | Sporocysts not provided with spines at either extremity                  | 3  |
| 3 (10) | Trophozoite simple   | 4  |
| 4 (9)  | Trophozoite solitary   | 5  |
| 5 (6)  | Trophozoite without any differentiation at the anterior end              | [Bhatia, p. 55<br>[Stein, emend<br><b>Monocystidae</b> |
| 6 (5)  | Trophozoite with a differentiation at the anterior end                   | 7  |
| 7 (8)  | Trophozoite with a conical or cylindro-conical trunk at the anterior end | [Bhatia, p. 65<br><b>Rhynchocystidae</b>               |

- |   |                                   |
|---|-----------------------------------|
| 8 (7) Trophozoite with a sucker like differentiation at the anterior end  | [Bhatia, p. 68.<br>Stomatophoridæ |
| 9 (4) Adult trophozoites always associated in pairs                       | [Bhatia, p 72<br>Zygocystidæ      |
| 10 (3) Trophozoite branching at the anterior end                          | [Bhatia, p 73<br>Aikinetocystidæ  |
| 11 (2) Sporocysts provided with spines at either extremity                | [Bhatia.<br>Syncystidæ*           |
| 12 (1) Sporocysts not biconical Trophozoites with or without an epimerite | 13.                               |
| 13 (14) Sporocysts oval or spherical Gametes not differentiated           | [Bhatia, p 76<br>Diplocystidæ     |
| 14 (13) Sporocysts spherical Gametes differentiated                       | [Poche<br>Schaudinellidæ*,        |

## 1. Family MONOCYSTIDÆ Stein, emend. Bhatia, 1930.

Trophozoites oval, spherical or elongated, without any differentiation at the anterior end, solitary Sporocysts biconical, with similar, non-appendiculate poles, octozoic. The family includes four genera (*vide* Bhatia, 1930), of which three are known from India

### Key to Indian Genera

- |  |                      |        |
|--|----------------------|--------|
| 1 (4) Trophozoite ovoid or spherical                           | 2                    | [p 55. |
| 2 (3) Trophozoite ovoid  | MONOCYSTIS Stein,    |        |
|  |                      | [p 59  |
| 3 (2) Trophozoite spherical                                    | APLOCYSTIS Cognetti, |        |
| 4 (1) Trophozoite elongated, cylindrical, like a Nematode worm | NEMATOCYSTIS Hesse,  | [p 60. |

## Genus MONOCYSTIS Stein, 1848, emend Hesse, 1909, and Cognetti, 1923

*Monocystis*, Stein, 1848, pp 183-223, Lankester, 1863, p 93; 1866, pp 23-8, 1872, pp 342-51, Bütschli, 1880-2, p 576, Ruschhaupt, 1885, pp 1-38, Bosanquet, 1894, pp 421-33, Labbé, 1899, p 38, Cuénot, 1901, pp 581-654, Cecconi, 1902 a pp 132-5, 1902 b, pp 122-40, Minchin, 1903, pp 154-66, Brasil, 1905 a, pp 17-38, 1905 b, pp 69-99; Hesse, 1909, p 44; Hoffmann, 1909, pp 139-66, Mulsow, 1911, pp 20-55, Minchin, 1912, pp 23, 174, 328, 331, 332, 333, 336, 339, Cognetti, 1923, pp 250-3 Berlin, 1924, p 14, Cognetti, 1925, p 229, Wenyon, 1926, p 1147, Calkins & Bowling, 1926, pp 385-99, Knowles, 1928, p 499, Reichenow, 1929, p 886, Bhatia, 1929, p 122, 1930, p. 158, Kudo, 1931, pp. 57, 74, 293, Calkins, 1933, pp 99 100, 309, 559

Trophozoites ovoid, without marked differentiation anteriorly, often provided at the anterior pole with a mucron, solitary. Sporocysts as defined for the family

\* placed after the name of a family indicates that no representative of the family has as yet been recorded from India, Burma or Ceylon

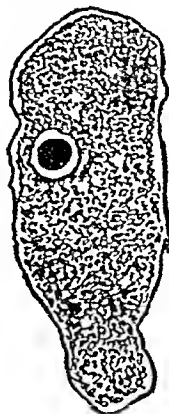


*Key to Indian Species*

- |       |  |   |                                     |
|-------|--|---|-------------------------------------|
| 1 (3) | Nucleus spherical, with a large central karyosome  | 2 |                                     |
| 2     | Trophozoites fusiform or variable in form, often with a clear cylindrical process at one end, 100–150 $\mu$ by 30–40 $\mu$ Gametocysts spherical, 80–100 $\mu$ in diameter |   | <i>M. beddardi</i> Ghosh, [p 56]    |
| 3 (1) | Nucleus spherical or oval, with an irregular or eccentric karyosome  | 4 |                                     |
| 4 (6) | Nucleus with a large irregular karyosome, consisting of several masses   | 5 |                                     |
| 5     | Trophozoites oval, or elongated and club shaped, 40–80 $\mu$ by 12–30 $\mu$ Gametocysts irregularly hemispherical, 70–80 $\mu$ in diameter                                 |   | <i>M. bengalensis</i> Ghosh, [p 57] |
| 6 (4) | Nucleus spherical or oval, with an eccentric karyosome   | 7 |                                     |
| 7 (8) | Trophozoites rounded or oval when young, fusiform when mature, 100 $\mu$ in length Gametocysts spherical or oval, 84 $\mu$ in diameter                                     |   | <i>M. lloidi</i> Ghosh, [p 58]      |
| 8 (7) | Trophozoites variable in form, attaining a size up to 220 $\mu$ by 50 $\mu$ Gametocysts spherical, 80 $\mu$ in diameter  |   | <i>M. pheretima</i> Bh & Ch, [p 58] |

1 *Monocystis beddardi* Ghosh (Fig 4)† *Monocystis beddardi*, Ghosh, 1923, pp 425–7, figs 9–13*Monocystis beddardi*, Bhatia, 1929, p 123

Trophozoites elongately fusiform when young, fusiform or variable in form when mature Body often with a clear

Fig 4 — *Monocystis beddardi* Ghosh (After Ghosh)

cylindrical process at one end Surface smooth Ectoplasm very thin Endoplasm highly granular, with paramylon grains Change of shape involves the formation of a bulbous swelling, which occupies a large portion of the body, with

† prefixed to a reference indicates that the record of the species from India, Burma or Ceylon is based on it

rapid in-pouring of the paramylon grains into it, and the swelling gradually disappears, to be formed again, the parasite now assumes a rounded shape, with or without a narrow process at one or both ends. Nucleus spherical, with a large central karyosome. Gametocyst spherical, with hemispherical or irregularly oval gametocytes. Sporocysts typical.

*Dimensions*—Trophozoite 100–150 $\mu$  in length and 30–40 $\mu$  in width, gametocysts 80–100 $\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts 12.5 $\mu$  in length.

*Remarks*—Dr K. N. Bahl sent me some preparations of the contents of the seminal vesicles of *Eutyphæus* sp. In these are a large number of trophozoites and other stages of a Monocystid referable to *M. beddardi* Ghosh. There are, in addition, numerous specimens referable to *Dirhynchocystis globosa* (Bhatia & Chatterjee). Ghosh in his description of *M. beddardi* describes the parasite as assuming a rounded shape, with or without a narrow process at one or both ends. It is possible that he found specimens of *D. globosa* occurring along with *M. beddardi* and considered them merely as contracted stages of the latter. But the processes in *Dirhynchocystis* are clearly marked off from the body, and not as represented by Ghosh in his figs 12 and 13.

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Eutyphæus nicholsoni* (Beddard). BENGAL, Calcutta, *Eutyphæus* sp. UNITED PROVINCES, Lucknow.

## 2 *Monocystis bengalensis* Ghosh (Fig 5)

†*Monocystis bengalensis*, Ghosh, 1923, pp 423–5, figs 1–7

*Monocystis bengalensis*, Bhatia, 1929, p 123

Trophozoites oval when young, later elongated and club-shaped. Anterior end wide and rounded. Posterior end



Fig 5—*Monocystis bengalensis* Ghosh. A, trophozoite, B, cyst with two sporonts. (After Ghosh)

narrow and rounded. Surface smooth. Ectoplasm very thin. Myonemes barely visible in stained specimens. Endoplasm highly granular, with large irregular-shaped paramylon grains. Nucleus rounded, with a large irregular karyosome,

consisting of several compact masses. Movement slow and peristaltic. Gametocytes rounded or oval. Gametocysts irregularly hemispherical, apposed to each other by their flat surfaces. Sporocysts and sporozoites typical.

*Dimensions*—Trophozoite  $40-80\mu$  in length,  $12-30\mu$  in width, gametocysts  $70-80\mu$  in diameter.

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima posthuma* (L. Vaill.) BENGAL, Calcutta.

### 3 *Monocystis lloidi* Ghosh

†*Monocystis lloidi*, Ghosh, 1923, p. 425

*Monocystis lloidi*, Bhatia, 1929, p. 123

Trophozoites rounded or oval when young, somewhat fusiform, about one-third longer than broad, when mature. Anterior end more rounded than the posterior. Surface smooth. Ectoplasm distinct and comparatively thick. Endoplasm finely granular, with scattered, coarse granules. No distinct paramylon grains. Nucleus with a small eccentric karyosome. Movement brisk and peristaltic. Gametocysts spherical or oval. Sporocysts and sporozoites typical.

*Dimensions*—Trophozoite  $100\mu$  in length, gametocysts  $84\mu$  in diameter.

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima posthuma* (L. Vaill.) BENGAL, Calcutta. Rare.

### 4 *Monocystis pheretimi* Bhatia & Chatterjee (Fig 6)

†*Monocystis pheretimi*, Bhatia & Chatterjee, 1925, pp. 199-200, figs 20, 21, 28, 29

*Monocystis pheretimi* Bhatia, 1929, p. 123

Trophozoites variable in form, spherical, ovoid, ellipsoidal



Fig 6—*Monocystis pheretimi* Bh & Ch. (After Bhatia and Chatterjee)

or dumbbell-shaped, showing active movements. Paraglycogen grains few. Epicyte thin, without striations. Sarcocyte well developed. Myocyte fibrils delicate. Endoplasm excavated by vacuoles. Nucleus generally spherical, sometimes ovoidal, with a single spherical karyosome, placed eccentrically. Gametocysts spherical. Sporocysts and sporozoites typical.

*Dimensions*—Trophozoites attain a size up to  $220\mu$  by  $50\mu$ , gametocysts  $80\mu$  in diameter.

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima posthuma* (L. Vaill.) PUNJAB, Lahore, BOMBAY, Bombay.

### Genus APOLOCYSTIS Cognetti, 1923

*Apolocystis*, Cognetti, 1923, p. 253, 1925, p. 231, Reichenow, 1929, p. 887, Bhatia, 1929, p. 124, 1930, p. 158, Trois, 1933, pp. 336-42, Calkins, 1933, p. 559.

Trophozoites spherical, without any marked principal axis, and without polar differentiation, solitary. Sporocysts as in the family.

#### 5 *Apolocystis matthaii* (Bhatia & Setna) (Fig. 7)

†*Monocystis matthaii*, Bhatia & Setna, 1926, pp. 362-4, figs. 1-4, 25-27.  
*Apolocystis matthaii*, Bhatia, 1929, p. 124.

Trophozoites most commonly spherical, sometimes ovoid or kidney-shaped, not covered by hairs. Epicyte thin and not showing any meridional striations. Sarcocyte hyaline and little developed. Myocyte fibres not distinguishable. Endoplasm very dark, being finely granular, the alveoli



Fig. 7—*Apolocystis matthaii* (Bh. & Set.) (After Bhatia and Setna.)

compactly arranged and with large grains of reserve material. Nucleus spherical, with single spherical karyosome, placed eccentrically. Gametocysts ellipsoidal.

*Dimensions*—Trophozoites attain a size up to  $238\mu$ , gametocysts up to  $468\mu$  in their longer diameter.

*Remarks*—Instances of solitary encystment and, more rarely, cysts containing three individuals were encountered. I have emended the spelling of the specific name to make it conform correctly to that of the person to whom the species is dedicated.

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Megascolex trilobatus* (Steph.)  
BOMBAY, Bombay

### Genus NEMATOCYSTIS Hesse, 1909

*Nematocystis*, Hesse, 1909, p. 45, Cognetti, 1918, p. 149, 1921 a, pp. 153-4, 1921 b, pp. 552-4, Berlin, 1924, pp. 67-8, 74, 83-7, Cognetti, 1925, p. 231, Bhatia & Chatterjee, 1925, pp. 193-7, Bhatia & Setna, 1926, pp. 364-7, Reichenow, 1929, p. 887, Bhatia, 1929, pp. 124-5, 1930, p. 158, Calkins 1933, p. 559

Trophozoites elongated, cylindrical, shaped like a Nematode worm, attaining even up to 5 mm in length. Solitary Sporocysts as in the family.

### Key to Indian Species

- |   |   |                               |
|---|---|-------------------------------|
| 1 (6) Trophozoite tapering at one or both ends  | 2 |                               |
| 2 (3) Trophozoite tapering at either end  |   |                               |
| Nucleus long, fusiform, with two karyosomes   |   | [p 60.                        |
|   |   | <i>N. hessei</i> Bh & Ch,     |
| 3 (2) Trophozoite with anterior end rounded, posterior end pointed  | 4 |                               |
| (5) Nucleus long, fusiform, with single karyosome   |   | [p 62                         |
|   |   | <i>N. lumbricoides</i> Hesse, |
| 5 (4) Nucleus elongated oval, with several karyosomes   |   | [Bh & Ch, p 62                |
|   |   | <i>N. plurikaryosomata</i>    |
| 6 (1) Trophozoite usually rounded at both ends  | 7 |                               |
| 7 (8) Anterior pole without epimeritic denticulations, posterior pole not covered by fine hairs. Nucleus usually in the middle of the body, with single karyosome |   | [Set, p 63                    |
|   |   | <i>N. stephensoni</i> Bh &    |
| 8 (7) Anterior pole with epimeritic denticulations, posterior pole covered by fine hairs. Nucleus near one end of the body, with single karyosome                 |   | [p 64                         |
|   |   | <i>N. vermicularis</i> Hesse, |

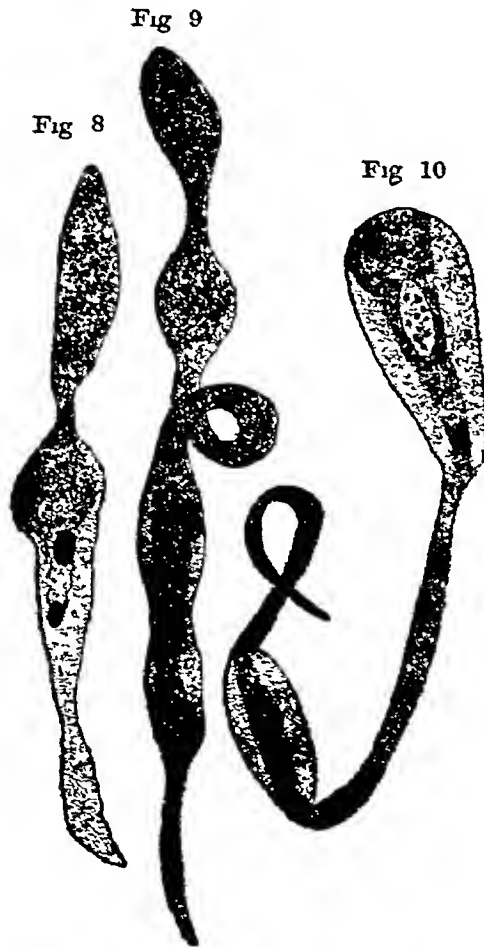
### 6 *Nematocystis hessei* Bhatia & Chatterjee (Fig. 8)

†*Nematocystis hessei*, Bhatia & Chatterjee, 1925, pp. 194-5, pl. viii, figs. 11, 11 a, 12, pl. ix, fig. 24  
*Nematocystis hessei*, Cognetti, 1925, p. 231, Bhatia, 1929, p. 125

Trophozoite elongated like a worm and tapering at either end. No epicytal striations. Nucleus long and fusiform, with two karyosomes, which are sometimes very unequal in size.

*Dimensions*—Up to  $552\mu$  in length by  $42\mu$  in thickness

*Remarks* —The species in some respects resembles *N. anguillula*, but differs from it in the absence of epicystal striations and in the nuclear structure. The nucleus is situated near the centre of the parasite and is long and fusiform, it may attain a length of  $79\mu$ . The two karyosomes may be equal



- Fig 8 —*Nematocystis hessei* Bh & Ch (After Bhatia and Chatterjee)  
 Fig 9 —*Nematocystis lumbricoides* Hesse (After Bhatia and Chatterjee)  
 Fig 10 —*Nematocystis plurikaryosomata* Bh & Ch (After Bhatia and Chatterjee)

or very unequal in size, and are situated near the two ends of the nucleus

*Habitat* —Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima heterochæta* (Mchlsn)  
 PUNJAB, Lahore

## 7 *Nematocystis lumbricoides* Hesse (Fig 9)

*Nematocystis lumbricoides*, Hesse, 1909, pp 153-5, figs lxv, lxvi

†*Nematocystis lumbricoides*, Bhatia & Chatterjee, 1925, p 196, pl viii, fig 17

*Nematocystis lumbricoides*, Cognetti, 1925, p 231, Bhatia, 1929, p 124

Trophozoite shaped like an earthworm, swollen in the middle and narrower at each end, anterior end somewhat rounded and posterior end more pointed. Nucleus long and fusiform, with a single karyosome.

*Dimensions* —Up to 1.5 mm in length and 60  $\mu$  in thickness.

*Remarks* —Specimens examined by Bhatia and Chatterjee from *Pheretima heterochæta* (Mehlsn.) at Lahore differed from those described by Hesse from *Helodrilus caliginosus* Savig in France in that the size did not exceed 1 mm by 31  $\mu$ , the epicyte was not ornamented with parallel longitudinal striations, and the nucleus was variable in position and contained a single large oval karyosome placed eccentrically.

*Habitat* —Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima heterochæta* (Mehlsn.) PUNJAB, Lahore.

## 8 *Nematocystis plurikaryosomata* Bhatia & Chatterjee (Fig 10)

†*Nematocystis plurikaryosomata*, Bhatia & Chatterjee, 1925, pp 195-6, pl viii, figs 13-16, pl ix, fig 25

*Nematocystis plurikaryosomata*, Cognetti, 1925, p 231, Bhatia, 1929, p 125

Trophozoite with a long and extremely deformable body. No epicytal striations. Nucleus elongate and oval, with several small karyosomes.

*Dimensions* —Up to more than 1 mm in length and 100  $\mu$  in thickness. Gametocysts small, attaining a size of 140  $\mu$  in diameter. Spores 6.5-8.5  $\mu$  by 3.4  $\mu$  in size.

*Remarks* —The body of the parasite is very deformable and shows constrictions and bulgings during the progression of the parasite, the granular cytoplasm, together with the nucleus, appearing to flow from one pole to the other. The parasite differs from *N. magna* in that it lives free in the seminal vesicles, has no polar ornamentations, no hairs round its posterior pole, and in its nuclear structure. In stained preparations the paraglycogen grains are seen to be aggregated along the central region, leaving a clear peripheral zone. The nucleus is variable in position and contains 6 to 12 large, spherical karyosomes, it measures 60  $\mu$  along its long axis.

*Habitat* —Seminal vesicles of *Allolobophora (Eisenia) fetida* (Savig.) PUNJAB, Kasauli.

9 *Nematocystis stephensoni* Bhatia & Setna (Fig 11 )

†*Nematocystis stephensoni*, Bhatia & Setna, 1926, pp 364-7, pls xi, xii, figs 5-17, pl xiii, figs 28, 29

*Nematocystis stephensoni*, Bhatia, 1929, p 125

Trophozoite of an elongate cylindrical form, short and swollen or elongated and thin, with blunt extremities. Body highly deformable, presenting a number of swellings and constrictions. Epicyte shows fine longitudinal striations.

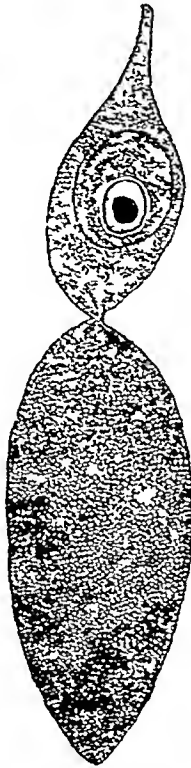


Fig 11 —*Nematocystis stephensoni* Bh & Set  
(After Bhatia and Setna )

Nucleus elliptical, with a single central karyosome, which consists of a central deeply staining portion surrounded by a vacuolated layer. Gametocysts oval. Gametocytes equal in size, gametes similar.

*Dimensions* —Trophozoite up to 1.26 mm in length and 100  $\mu$  in thickness, gametocysts from 153  $\mu$  by 100  $\mu$  to 314  $\mu$  by 246  $\mu$ ; zygotes 8  $\mu$ , sporocysts 15.5  $\mu$  by 8.1  $\mu$ .

*Remarks* —In the living condition the parasite is quite opaque and capable of contracting and elongating so rapidly.



as to produce constrictions and bulgings, giving it the same appearance as *N magna* and *N plurikaryosomata*. The opacity of the granular cytoplasm is so great that the nucleus is only faintly indicated.

In the stained preparations the cytoplasm exhibits the usual structure. The nucleus is generally situated about the middle of the body, but is often found nearer one or the other extremity, this is due to the movements of the endoplasm. Its elongated axis generally lies parallel to the long axis of the body. The shape and structure of the nucleus are very characteristic. The nucleus is of an elongate, regularly ellipsoid form, and consists of (i) a well-defined nuclear membrane, (ii) a broad zone of peripheral achromatin, in which the network is not distinguishable, and over which fine chromatin grains are dispersed, and (iii) a large central, spherical or oval karyosome, which is like an entire nucleus in structure and appears very much like a nucleus within a nucleus. The nucleus thus appears to consist of two concentric rings and a deeply staining homogeneous mass in the centre. The inner ring and the central homogeneous mass together constitute the karyosome.

Development is on the usual lines, and different stages have been described by Bhatia and Setna (1926).

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Eutyphæus incommodus* (Beddard). PUNJAB, Kasauli.

## 10 *Nematocystis vermicularis* Hesse (Fig 12)

*Nematocystis vermicularis*, Hesse, 1909, pp 155–8, figs lxxv–lxx  
Berlin, 1924, pp 68, 74

†*Nematocystis vermicularis*, Bhatia & Chatterjee, 1925, p 197

*Nematocystis vermicularis*, Bhatia, 1929, p 124

Trophozoite with a fusiform, rather thick body, rounded at both extremities. The anterior pole ornamented with a cap formed of small cylindrical prolongations placed side by side, posterior pole covered by fine hairs directed backwards. Ectoplasm thin, cuticular ornamentations not visible. Endoplasm rather rich in chromatoid granulations. Nucleus ellipsoidal, situated near one of the extremities of the body, and containing a single karyosome.

*Dimensions*—Scarcely 1 mm in length and 100  $\mu$  in thickness.

*Remarks*—The single specimen obtained by Bhatia and Chatterjee from the seminal vesicles of *Pheretima barbadensis* (Beddard) closely resembled Hesse's fig lxxviii a of the species as described from *Helodrilus longus* Ude. The size of the specimen was, however, much less, being only 446  $\mu$  in length by 69  $\mu$  in thickness. The nucleus was situated more towards

the blunt end of the parasite and measured  $38.5\mu$  along its long axis. There was a central spherical karyosome.

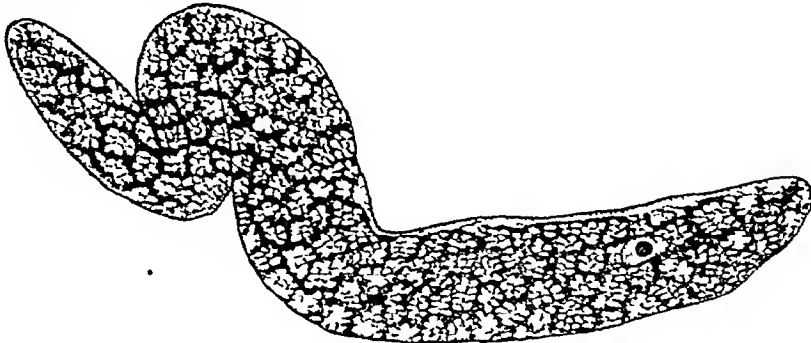


Fig 12—*Nematocystis vermicularis* Hesse. (After Hesse)

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima barbadensis* (Beddard) PUNJAB, Lahore

## 2. Family RHYNCHOCYSTIDÆ Bhatia, 1930.

Trophozoites ovoid, spherical or elongated, with a conical or cylindro-conical trunk at the anterior end, solitary. Sporocysts biconical, with similar non-appendiculate poles, octozoic.

### Genus RHYNCHOCYSTIS Hesse, 1909

*Rhynchocystis*, Hesse, 1909, p 45, Cognetti, 1911, p 207, Berlin, 1924, p 68, Cognetti, 1925, p. 232, Bhatia & Chatterjee, 1925, p 190, Bhatia & Setna, 1926, p 370, Reichenow, 1929, p 887, Bhatia, 1929, p 129, 1930, p 158, Calkins, 1933, p 559, Trois, 1933, pp 327-34

Trophozoites ovoid or cylindroid. Anterior pole provided with a metabolic epimerite, which is most frequently elongated into a conical or cylindro-conical trunk. Sporocysts with characters of the family.

### Key to Indian Species

- |   |   |  |
|---|---|--|
| 1 (3) Hairs present on both the mucron and the posterior end of the body  | 2 |  |
| 2 Form variable, pear shaped, spherical or gregariniform. Epimerite metabolic, a conical or hemispherical mucron. Nucleus rounded, variable in position |   | [p 67<br><i>R. cognetti</i> Bh & Ch      |
| 3 (1) Hairs not present on any part of the body   | 4 |  |
| 4 (5) Form elongate, pear-shaped, anterior end broader, with a nipple shaped epimerite. Nucleus oval, usually in posterior half of the body             |   | [Set, p 67<br><i>R. mamillata</i> Bh & F |

- 5 (4) Form elongate, cylindrical, with cylindro-conical epimerite marked with distinct epicytal striations. Nucleus oval, usually about the middle of the body

[p 66  
*R. awatn* Bh & Set,

11 *Rhynchocystis awatii* Bhatia & Setna (Fig 13)

†*Rhynchocystis awatn*, Bhatia & Setna, 1926, pp 371-3, pl xu, figs 23, 24, pl xv, figs 34, 35

*Rhynchocystis awatn*, Bhatia, 1929, p 125

Trophozoite with an elongate cylindrical body, the anterior end generally provided with a cylindro-conical epimerite. Epicyte ornamented with fine longitudinal striations, which are more distinct and spaced out over the epimeritic region. Sarcocyte poorly developed and free from granules. Nucleus oval, with a large eccentric karyosome, and generally placed about the middle of the body.

Fig 13

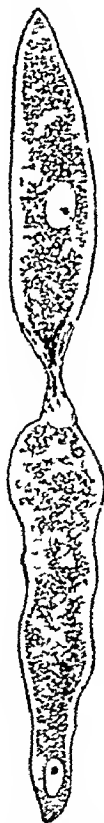
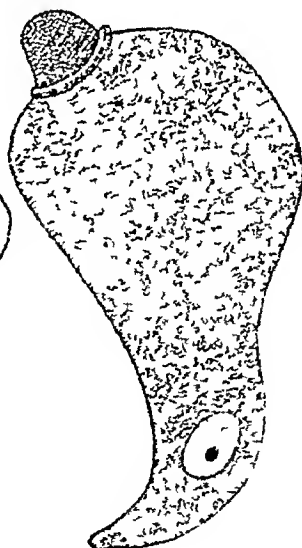


Fig 14



Fig 15



- Fig 13 —*Rhynchocystis awatn* Bh & Set (After Bhatia and Setna )  
 Fig 14 —*Rhynchocystis cognettii* Bh & Ch (After Bhatia and Chatterjee )  
 Fig 15 —*Rhynchocystis mamillata* Bh & Set (After Bhatia and Setna )

*Dimensions*—Maximum length  $400\mu$ , maximum width, in shorter and thicker individuals,  $50\mu$

*Remarks*—This appears to be a rare parasite of its host, being found only in a few specimens and in extremely small numbers. The form of the trophozoite varies considerably; some are short and thick, while others are long and vermiform. An epimerite is not found in all individuals, but, when present, it is a distinct club-shaped structure, dilated at its distal extremity and narrower at its base. The ectocyte is thin. The entocyte is finely granular. The nucleus lies more often in the middle, though in some cases it is found to be situated near the anterior end. It is oval in form, with its long axis lying along the length of the parasite. The nucleus usually measures  $17.5\mu$  in its longer and  $10.5\mu$  in its shorter diameter, and contains a single large eccentrically placed karyosome. Some individuals show end to end syzygy; sometimes the satellite retains its epimerite and is fixed by it to the posterior end of the primate.

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima elongata* (E. Perr.) BOMBAY, Bombay

## 12 *Rhynchocystis cognettii* Bhatia & Chatterjee (Fig 14)

†*Rhynchocystis cognettii*, Bhatia & Chatterjee, 1925, pp 190–3, pl vii, figs 1–10, pl ix, figs 22, 23

*Rhynchocystis cognettii*, Bhatia, 1929, p 125

Trophozoite with an epimerite. Shape of the body variable, pear-shaped, spherical or gregariniform, and the anterior end provided with a mucron surrounded by a crown of sarcocyte. Hairs found only in the region of the mucron and sometimes at the posterior end also. Nucleus generally spherical, with a single spherical karyosome placed eccentrically and surrounded by a clear white halo. The nucleus varies in its position, but is never situated in the epimeritic region. Gametocytes are nearly equal in size.

*Dimensions*—Maximum size of the trophozoite  $129\mu$  by  $46\mu$ , gametocysts are more or less ovoid and measure up to  $129\mu$  by  $81\mu$

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Allolobophora caliginosa* (Savign.) PUNJAB, Kasauli

## 13 *Rhynchocystis mamillata* Bhatia & Setna (Fig 15)

†*Rhynchocystis mamillata*, Bhatia & Setna, 1926, pp 370–1, pl xii, figs 21, 22, pl xiv, figs 32, 33

*Rhynchocystis mamillata*, Bhatia, 1929, p 125

Trophozoite with an elongate pear-shaped body, the anterior end broader and provided with an epimerite consisting of a nipple-shaped mucron surrounded at its base by a ring

in which the sarcocyte is well developed. Movements of the trophozoite very slow. Body not covered with hair. Nucleus oval and situated in the posterior half of the body.

*Dimensions*—The trophozoite may attain a maximum length of  $126\mu$ , maximum width  $52.5\mu$ , nucleus  $14-15.9\mu$  in length and  $8-11.3\mu$  in width. Cysts and spores not identified.

*Remarks*—*R. mamillata* differs from *R. cognettii* in being more constant in form and in not exhibiting the changes shown by the latter species. It differs from *R. pilosa* by its constant form and by the complete absence of hair covering the body. The relative dimensions of the trophozoite, nucleus, and karyosome differ markedly from *R. avatui*, which is found in the same host-species, the nucleus being larger in trophozoites of corresponding size.

The sperms of the host, sticking close together to the epimerite, form a thick investment round it. The ectoplasm is not thick, but the epicyte is fairly well developed. The endoplasm, with the contained granules, is moved about in the interior of the body from pole to pole, without affecting the external form of the body. The nucleus generally lies in the posterior half of the body, rarely in the middle or the anterior half, it is distinctly oval, and contains a single spherical or slightly oval karyosome, which is placed eccentrically.

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima elongata* (E. Parr)  
BOMBAY, Bombay

### 3. Family STOMATOPHORIDÆ Bhatia, 1930.

Trophozoites ovoid, spherical, cylindrical or cup-shaped, with an anterior sucker-like epimeritic organ, solitary. Sporocysts navicular, with similar non-appendiculate and truncated poles, octozoic.

The family includes seven genera (*vide* Bhatia, 1930), of which only one is at present known from India. All the genera are parasitic in various species of *Pheretima* only.

Genus **STOMATOPHORA** Drzewecki, 1907, emend Hesse, 1909, and Bhatia, 1924

*Stomatophora*, Drzewecki, 1907, pp. 218-46, Hesse, 1909, pp. 45, 161-87, Bhatia, 1924, pp. 481-512, pl. xxiii, figs. 1-31, Bhatia & Setna, 1926, pp. 367-8, Reichenow, 1929, p. 887, Calkins, 1933, p. 560, Ray & Chatterjee, 1936, p. 345.

Trophozoites ovoid or spherical. Anterior end provided with a sucker-like epimeritic organ with or without a central mucron. Sporocysts typical of the family.

*Key to Indian Species*

- |       |   |   |   |
|-------|---|---|---|
| 1 (4) | Form with elongate cylindro conical body  | 2 |   |
| 2 (3) | Sucker an inverted balloon-shaped depression with a central mucron and radial epicytal striations                                       |   | [p. 69<br><i>S. bulbifera</i> Bh & Set, |
| 3 (2) | Sucker cup shaped, with a central mucron surrounded by a crown of petals  |   | lp 69<br><i>S. coronata</i> (Hesse),    |
| 4 (1) | Form plate or disc-like, marked by furrows and divided into a number of irregular lobes Sucker central, cup-like, with a central mucron |   | <i>S. diadema</i> Hesse, p 71           |

**14 *Stomatophora bulbifera* Bhatia & Setna (Fig 16)**

†*Stomatophora bulbifera*, Bhatia & Setna, 1926, pp 368-70, pl xii, figs 18-20, , pl xiv, figs 30, 31  
*Stomatophora bulbifera*, Bhatia, 1929, p 125

Trophozoite with an elongate cylindro-conical body, a broad and round anterior end and a narrow and pointed posterior end Body not marked by any furrows or epicytal striations The sucker at the anterior end is an inverted balloon-shaped depression with a central mucron and radial epicytal striations Nucleus, oval with a large spherical karyosome

*Dimensions*—Length of trophozoite 56-119 $\mu$ , width 24.5-52.5 $\mu$ , nucleus 10.5-15.7 $\mu$  by 7-11.3 $\mu$ .

*Remarks*—The greatest width of the organism is at one-third the length of the body from the anterior end The sucker is like an inverted balloon in form, with the epicyte lining it and showing striations diverging from a deeply stained central mass, which corresponds to the mucron but is not raised Over the body the epicyte is thin, and the sarcocyte forms a thick hyaline and transparent layer The endoplasm is alveolar, and numerous paramylon grains are found adhering to the walls of the alveoli Nucleus with its long axis parallel to the long axis of the body

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima elongata* (E Perr)  
 BOMBAY, Bombay

**15 *Stomatophora coronata* (Hesse) (Fig 17)**

*Monocystis coronatus*, Hesse, 1904, p 208

*Stomatophora coronata* Drzewecka, 1907, pp 218-46, Hesse, 1909, pp 161-87, figs lxxiv-lxxxix, pl ii, figs 40-73, pl vi, figs 136-70, pl vii, figs 187-93, Sokolow, 1911, p 292, Minchin, 1912, p 328

†*Stomatophora coronata*, Bhatia, 1924, pp 499-507, pl xxxiii, figs 20-5  
*Stomatophora coronata*, Cognetti, 1925, p 233; Bhatia, 1929, p 125, Reichenow, 1929, p 887

Trophozoite with an oval or ellipsoidal body, rounded at

in which the sarcocyte is well developed. Movements of the trophozoite very slow. Body not covered with hair. Nucleus oval and situated in the posterior half of the body.

*Dimensions*—The trophozoite may attain a maximum length of  $126\mu$ , maximum width  $52.5\mu$ , nucleus  $14-15.9\mu$  in length and  $8-11.3\mu$  in width. Cysts and spores not identified.

*Remarks*—*R. mamillata* differs from *R. cognettii* in being more constant in form and in not exhibiting the changes shown by the latter species. It differs from *R. pilosa* by its constant form and by the complete absence of hair covering the body. The relative dimensions of the trophozoite, nucleus, and karyosome differ markedly from *R. avatiri*, which is found in the same host-species, the nucleus being larger in trophozoites of corresponding size.

The sperms of the host, sticking close together to the epimerite, form a thick investment round it. The ectoplasm is not thick, but the epicyte is fairly well developed. The endoplasm, with the contained granules, is moved about in the interior of the body from pole to pole, without affecting the external form of the body. The nucleus generally lies in the posterior half of the body, rarely in the middle or the anterior half, it is distinctly oval, and contains a single spherical or slightly oval karyosome, which is placed eccentrically.

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima elongata* (E. Parr)  
BOMBAY, Bombay

### 3. Family STOMATOPHORIDÆ Bhatia, 1930.

Trophozoites ovoid, spherical, cylindrical or cup-shaped, with an anterior sucker-like epimeritic organ, solitary. Sporocysts navicular, with similar non-appendiculate and truncated poles, octozoic.

The family includes seven genera (*vide* Bhatia, 1930), of which only one is at present known from India. All the genera are parasitic in various species of *Pheretima* only.

Genus **STOMATOPHORA** Drzwecki, 1907, emend Hesse, 1909, and Bhatia, 1924

*Stomatophora*, Drzwecki, 1907, pp 218-46, Hesse, 1909, pp 46, 161-87, Bhatia, 1924, pp 481-512, pl xxxi, figs 1-31, Bhatia & Setna, 1926, pp 367-8, Reichenow, 1929, p 887, Calkins, 1933, p 560, Ray & Chatterjee, 1936, p 345

Trophozoites ovoid or spherical. Anterior end provided with a sucker-like epimeritic organ with or without a central mucron. Sporocysts typical of the family.

*Key to Indian Species*

- 1 (4) Form with elongate cylindro conical body . . . . . 2
- 2 (3) Sucker an inverted balloon shaped depression with a central mucron and radial epicystal striations . . . . . *S. bulbifera* Bh & Set, [p. 69]
- 3 (2) Sucker cup-shaped, with a central mucron surrounded by a crown of petals . . . . . *S. coronata* (Hesse), [p. 69]
- 4 (1) Form plate- or disc like, marked by furrows and divided into a number of irregular lobes Sucker central, cup-like, with a central mucron . . . . . *S. diadema* Hesse, p. 71

**14 *Stomatophora bulbifera* Bhatia & Setna (Fig 16)**

†*Stomatophora bulbifera*, Bhatia & Setna, 1926, pp 368-70, pl xu, figs 18-20, , pl xiv, figs 30, 31

*Stomatophora bulbifera*, Bhatia, 1929, p 125

Trophozoite with an elongate cylindro-conical body, a broad and round anterior end and a narrow and pointed posterior end. Body not marked by any furrows or epicystal striations. The sucker at the anterior end is an inverted balloon-shaped depression with a central mucron and radial epicystal striations. Nucleus, oval with a large spherical karyosome.

*Dimensions*—Length of trophozoite 56-119 $\mu$ , width 24.5-52.5 $\mu$ , nucleus 10.5-15.7 $\mu$  by 7-11.3 $\mu$ .

*Remarks*—The greatest width of the organism is at one-third the length of the body from the anterior end. The sucker is like an inverted balloon in form, with the epicyste lining it and showing striations diverging from a deeply stained central mass, which corresponds to the mucron but is not raised. Over the body the epicyste is thin, and the sarcocyte forms a thick hyaline and transparent layer. The endoplasm is alveolar, and numerous paramylon grains are found adhering to the walls of the alveoli. Nucleus with its long axis parallel to the long axis of the body.

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima elongata* (E. Perr.)  
BOMBAY, Bombay

**15 *Stomatophora coronata* (Hesse) (Fig 17)**

*Monocystis coronatus*, Hesse, 1904, p. 268

*Stomatophora coronata* Drzeweckii, 1907, pp 218-46, Hesse, 1909, pp 161-87, figs lxxiv-lxxix, pl ii, figs 40-73, pl vi, figs 136-70, pl vu, figs 187-93, Sokolow, 1911, p. 292, Minchin, 1912, p. 328

†*Stomatophora coronata*, Bhatia, 1924, pp 499-507, pl xxiii, figs 20-5  
*Stomatophora coronata*, Cognetti, 1925, p. 233, Bhatia, 1929, p. 125, Reichenow, 1929, p. 887

Trophozoite with an oval or ellipsoidal body, rounded at



both ends Anterior end bears a sucker, formed as a spherical cavity with a cap cut off from the upper pole, and with a central mucron arising from the proximal pole as a projection into the cavity, the sucker is surrounded by a crown of a variable number of petals formed of hyaline sarcocyte covered over

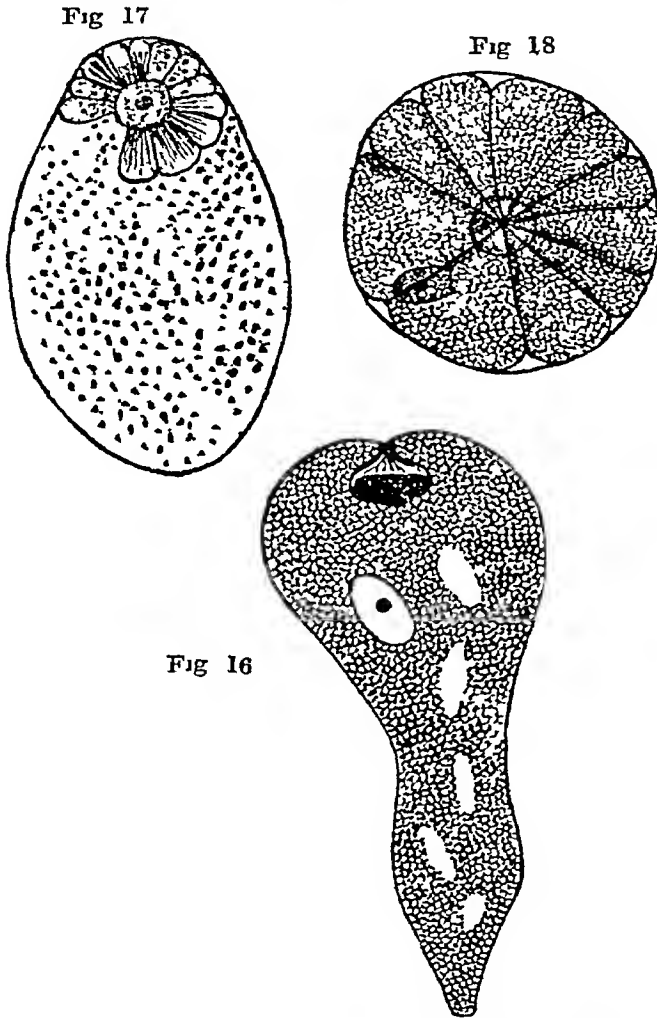


Fig 16 — *Stomatophora bulbifera* Bh & Set (After Bhatia and Setna )  
 Fig 17 — *Stomatophora coronata* (Hesse) (After Bhatia )  
 Fig 18 — *Stomatophora diadema* Hesse (After Bhatia )

by epicyte marked by striations Gametocysts generally spherical or slightly ellipsoidal Sporocysts navicular, but their ends are drawn out and truncated, presenting a button-like flattening, sometimes sticking end to end to form chains

*Dimensions* —Maximum size of trophozoite  $180\mu$  by  $130\mu$ , average  $80\mu$  by  $60\mu$ , gametocysts measure  $60-70\mu$  by  $50-60\mu$ , sporocysts  $9-11\mu$  by  $5-6\mu$  and  $7-7.5\mu$  by  $3\mu$

*Remarks* —The organism exhibits active though by no means rapid movements of the body, thus causing alterations in form from moment to moment. The body is generally expanded at the anterior end so as to look like a top or a flower-vase. It may then show a constriction round the middle of the body and assume an hour-glass-like shape, and later a more regular outline again. In 1924 I studied the structure of the sucker and the crown of petals, and amended the diagnosis of the species as given by Hesse (1909).

There is generally a small difference in size between the gametocytes enclosed in a cyst, but the gametes do not show anisogamy.

*Habitat* —Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima barbadensis* (Beddard) PUNJAB, Lahore

## 16 *Stomatophora diadema* Hesse (Fig 18)

*Stomatophora diadema*, Hesse, 1909, pp 187-9, pl II, figs 66-8

†*Stomatophora diadema*, Bhatia, 1924, pp 503-7, pl XXXI, figs 26-31

*Stomatophora diadema*, Cognetti, 1925, p 233, Bhatia, 1929, p 125

†*Stomatophora* sp., Ray & Chatterjee, 1936, p 345

Trophozoite with the form of a sphere flattened and compressed between its two poles, so as to resemble a plate or disc marked by furrows and divided into a number of irregular lobes, some of which are considerably larger than others. The sucker is a shallow-like cup depression in the centre of the body, and shows a central conical projection or mucron. Nucleus generally rounded, sometimes oval, eccentric in position, with a large karyosome. Gametocysts usually spherical. Sporocysts navicular, with extremities rather drawn out and truncated at the ends.

*Dimensions* —Maximum size of trophozoite  $105\mu$ , gametocysts  $125-170\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts  $8-12\mu$  by  $3-4\mu$

*Remarks* —In 1924 I discussed the morphology of the sucker in *S. simplex*, *S. coronata*, and *S. diadema*, and came to the conclusion that, unlike the epimerite of the Polycystid Gregarines, the sucker is not present in the earlier stages of development in any of the species of *Stomatophora*, and that during the growth of the trophozoite a simple cup-like sucker is formed by a flattening and inpushing of the anterior end of the body, the median projection or mucron being thus carried to the bottom of the cup-like depression. This process would seem to cause the epicystal striations to appear first on the surface of the sucker and extending from the central mucron to certain definite points on the circular border of the aperture,

later they extend beyond over smaller or larger portions of the body. In *S simplex* these striæ do not extend beyond the region of the sucker, in *S coronata* they extend over a small area of the body immediately surrounding the sucker, thus forming a crown of petals, and lastly, in *S diadema* they extend not only over the whole of the body, but some of them deepen and involve the deeper layers of the ectoplasm, causing the body to be cleft into lobes. Ray and Chatterjee (1936) have also studied the structure of the suckers of *Stomatophora*, but their detailed observations have not yet been published.

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima barbadensis* (Beddard) PUNJAB, Lahore, seminal vesicles of *Pheretima posthuma* (L. Vaill.) BENGAL, Calcutta.

#### 4. Family ZYGOCYSTIDÆ Bhatia, 1930.

Adult trophozoites always associated in pairs or groups of three. Sporocysts biconical, octozoic.

##### Genus **EXTREMOCYSTIS** Setna, 1931

*Extremocystis*, Setna, 1931, pp. 206-9, pl. vi, figs. 2-6.

Adult trophozoites elongate, resembling *Nematocystis*, always associated in pairs, attachment being end to end.

#### 17 *Extremocystis dendrostomi* Setna (Fig. 19)

†*Extremocystis dendrostomi*, Setna, 1931, pp. 206-9, pl. vi, figs. 2-6, p. 325.

The only known species in the genus.

Adult trophozoites have the characters given above, attachment is brought about by one end of an individual

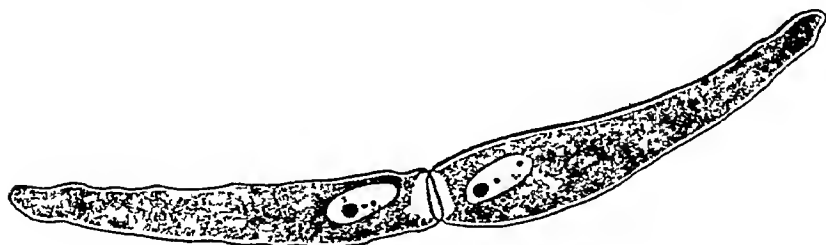


Fig. 19 — *Extremocystis dendrostomi* Setna (After Setna)

fitting into a concave depression of the other. Nucleus ellipsoidal, greatly elongated, generally lying near that end of the trophozoite which joins with the other trophozoite.

*Dimensions* —Maximum size  $130\ \mu$  by  $19\ \mu$ , minimum  $70\ \mu$  by  $12\ \mu$

*Remarks* —The parasites lie coiled and contorted among the coelomic corpuscles and the genital products of the host, and are never attached to the body-wall or the gut. There is no organ of attachment to the host. The body is cylindrical, resembling an elongate Nematode worm, with more or less parallel sides and tapering slightly towards the extremities of the united pair. Attachment takes place by means of the tapering end of an individual fitting into a regular concave hemispherical depression of the other. The ratio of width to length of each individual is about 1 : 6. Ectoplasm is thin. Endoplasm is coarsely granular, and the stream of granules flows very swiftly and uniformly from one end of the trophozoite to the other, going backwards and forwards in a straight line. The nucleus measures  $17\ \mu$  by  $6\ \mu$ , and lies with its long axis parallel or slightly inclined to the sides of the body.

The associating pairs become short and pear-shaped and later rounded off. Gametocysts not found. Sporocysts spindle-shaped, with the two ends finely pointed,  $29\text{--}35\ \mu$  by  $6\text{--}4\ \mu$ .

*Habitat* —Coelomic cavity of *Dendrostoma signifer* Sel. & de Man. ANDAMANS, Port Blair.

## 5. Family AIKINETOCYSTIDÆ Bhatia, 1930.

Trophozoites solitary or adherent, branching dichotomously, the branches serving for the attachment of the parasite to the host. Sporocysts as in *Monocystis*.

### Genus AIKINETOCYSTIS Gates, 1926

*Aikinetocystis*, Gates, 1926, pp. 400–4, Bhatia, 1930, p. 160

Trophozoites cylindrical or columnar, with a characteristic regular, dichotomous branching at the attached end, with sucker-like bodies borne on the ultimate branches, solitary or in groups of three to eight. Sporocysts as in *Monocystis*. Coelomic parasites in various species of *Eutyphæus*.

### 18 *Aikinetocystis singularis* Gates (Fig. 20)

†*Aikinetocystis singularis*, Gates, 1926, pp. 400–4, figs. 1–3

*Aikinetocystis singularis*, Bhatia, 1929, p. 126, 1930, p. 160

Trophozoite cylindrical or columnar, with a characteristic regular, dichotomous branching at the attached end, fixation

to the host by means of sucker-like bodies borne on the ultimate branches. Ectoplasm shows longitudinal and transverse striations. The transparent fluid endoplasm is densely packed with ovoid paraglycogen granules. Nucleus is a large ovoid body containing a spherical eccentrically situated karyosome.

*Dimensions* — Trophozoite may be as long as 4 mm, nucleus 640–860  $\mu$  in length, gametocysts about 620  $\mu$  in length, sporocysts of two sizes, the larger 20–23  $\mu$  long, the smaller 7–9  $\mu$  long.

*Remarks* — The parasite presents a smooth creamy-white appearance or, very rarely, a light brownish tinge. The large unattached end is bluntly rounded. At a greater or less distance from this end the body branches into two rami,

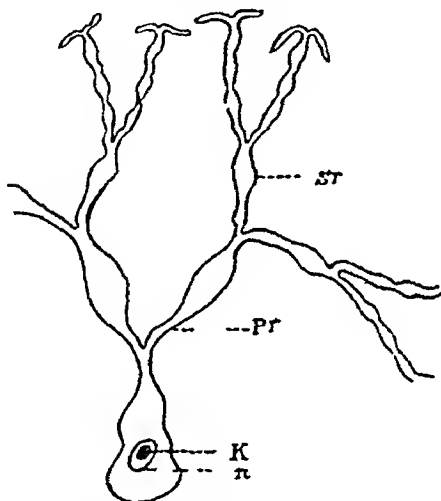


Fig 20 — *Aikinetocystis singularis* Gates. n, nucleus, K, karyosome, Pr, primary ramus, Sr, secondary ramus (After Gates)

each of which divides to form two smaller secondary rami. This branching continues until eight or sixteen small ramuli are produced. The dichotomy is regular. The ramuli bear groups of irregularly ovoid, sucker-like objects by means of which the parasite is attached to the host. Pairs of animals are frequently found attached to each other near the rounded free ends. Groups of three to eight animals, similarly adherent to each other, are also found.

Living detached specimens show two kinds of movements. Waves of peristaltic contraction pass along the trunk and ramuli of the first order, producing a churning of the endoplasmic contents in the trunk, from the trunk into the primary ramuli, and back into the trunk, the nucleus is squeezed to and fro from one end of the trunk to the other, or even passing into

one of the primary rami and returning into the trunk. The second kind, described as rotation movements, result in a spiral twisting of the primary rami and their branches on their own axes.

*Monocystis*-like sporocysts, in masses visible to the naked eye, are present in the anterior segment of the host or can be found by scraping the body-wall. Ovoid gametocysts were found in a few hosts.

*Habitat*—Cœlomic cavities of *Eutyphæus forcatus* (Rosa) (most commonly) and *E. spinulosus* Gates, *E. rarus* Gates, and *E. peguanus* Gates (more rarely). BURMA

### Genus NELLOCYSTIS Gates, 1933

*Nellocystis*, Gates, 1933, pp. 508–11

Trophozoites solitary or in aggregates of two or three individuals. Anterior end stalk-like and branching into several short filaments which attach the parasite to the host. Sporocysts as in *Monocystis*.

#### 19 *Nellocystis birmanica* Gates (Fig. 21)

*Nellocystis birmanica*, Gates, 1933, pp. 508–11, figs. 1–8

Trophozoites club-shaped, the posterior end enlarged, the anterior end narrowing to an elongate stalk. The anterior end of the stalk branches into several short filaments, which attach the parasite to the host. Within the posterior portion is a vacuolar cavity containing a fluid in which there is a single dark, regularly spheroidal, granular mass containing a single ovoidal nucleus with a single karyosome. Within the stalk, near the vacuolar cavity, is a second nucleus, which contains, in addition to a large karyosome, a smaller, slightly bent, rod-like body. This stalk-nucleus is placed with its long axis along the long axis of the stalk. In some specimens the stalk-nucleus is transverse to the long axis of the stalk, and the single large karyosome is replaced by a number of smaller granules, scattered throughout the nucleus. Sometimes the single vacuolar cavity contains two discrete, ovoidal masses of unequal size, each containing a nucleus with a single karyosome, and the stalk-nucleus is granular and flattened on the side of the vacuolar cavity. Aggregates of two or three individuals, with as many stalks for attachment, are also found, and each shows the structure as seen in a solitary individual. Sporocysts are pseudonavicellar (homopolar), and were seen to contain a single nucleus, eccentrically located within the finely granular contents.

*Remarks*—The Gregarines when present are said to occur in large number, 50 to 90 per segment for a number of segments.

The size of the parasites was not determined. The parasites were observed in the fluid used for preserving the host, without clearing or staining them. In the absence of proper protozoological technique it is by no means certain that the branching stalk was not some tissue of the host, or that the organism is really binucleate. Also what is described by the author of the species as bi-stalked and tri-stalked forms may, perhaps,

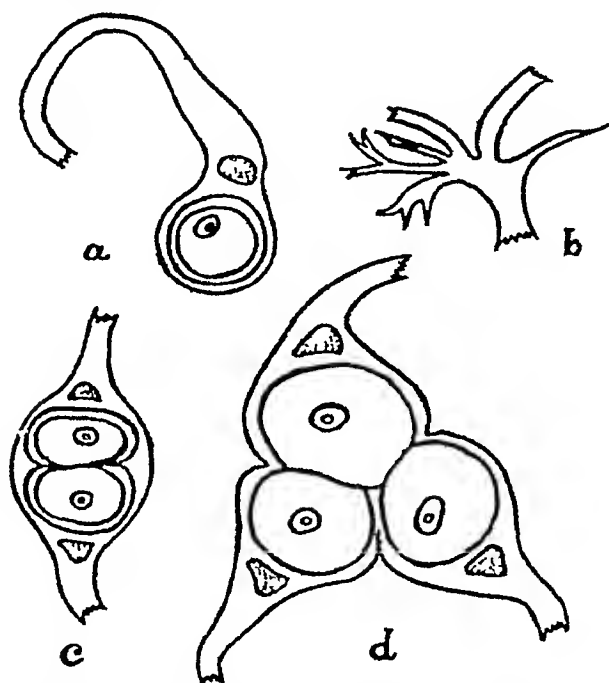


Fig 21.—*Nellocystis birmanica* Gates. a, portion of a solitary individual, b, portion of the anterior end, more highly magnified, c, bi stalked form, d, tri stalked form (After Gates)

have been syzygies or gametocytes in a process of association. The organism is so remarkable that it would be well worth further detailed study.

*Habitat*—Cœlom of the earthworm, *Pheretima compla*  
Gates BURMA, Toungoo Hills

## 6. Family DIPLOCYSTIDÆ Bhatia, 1930

Trophozoites fusing in pairs to form spherical gametocysts  
Sporocysts spherical or oval, octozoic

The family includes two genera, *Lankesteria* and *Diplocystis*, only the former is known from India so far

Genus **LANKESTERIA** Mingazzini, 1891

*Lankesteria*, Mingazzini, 1891, p 407, , 1893, pp 50, 63, Labbé, 1899, p 46, Minchin, 1912, pp 327, 329, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1121-4, fig 465, Reichenow, 1929, pp 889-90, Bhatia, 1930, p 161, Ray, 1933, pp 392-6, Calkins, 1933, p 559

Trophozoites more or less spatulate or leaf-shaped, of small size Epimerite small, described as an anterior pseudopodium-like process Gametocysts spherical, produced by association of two individuals after contraction Sporocysts oval, octozoic Intestinal parasites of Tunicates, Insects, etc

*Key to Indian Species*

- |       |  |   |
|-------|--|---|
| 1 (4) | Trophozoite elongate   | 2   |
| 2 (3) | Trophozoites 50-200 $\mu$ Epimerite simple or umbrella shaped Nucleus spherical, with a single karyosome Gametocysts spherical Sporocysts spindle shaped                             | <i>L. culicis</i> (Ross), p 77                  |
| 3 (2) | Trophozoite with strongly thickened, often spherical anterior end Nucleus large, with one, two, or many karyosomes   | [p 81<br><i>L. tripteroides</i> , sp nov,       |
| 4 (1) | Adult trophozoite egg shaped or pear shaped, 101 $\mu$ by 78 $\mu$ Nucleus large, spherical, with a single karyosome Gametocysts spherical or broadly oval Sporocysts spindle shaped | [Swaminath), p 79<br><i>L. mackiei</i> (Short & |

20 *Lankesteria culicis* (Ross) (Fig 22)

†*Gregarina culicis*, Ross, 1895, p 346, 1898, p 147, 1906, pp 102, 103

*Gregarina* sp., Marchoux, Salimbeni, and Simond, 1903, p 713

*Lankesteria culicis*, Wenyon, 1911 a, p 273, 1926, pp 1121-4, fig 465, Knowles, 1928, pp 495-9, Reichenow, 1929, p 890, Lan-Chou, 1930, pp 361-2, pl xii, figs 1-20

†*Lankesteria culicis*, Ray, 1933, pp 392-6, pl xxxii

Young trophozoites intracellular in the epithelial cells of the stomach of the host-larva, developing a simple pseudopodium-like epimerite, by which the full-grown trophozoite remains attached to the epithelial cell while hanging into the lumen of the stomach Eventually trophozoites become free and move about amongst the intestinal contents The free-living forms have a granular cytoplasm, and at the anterior end the remains of the organ of fixation, or epimerite, can be detected There is a large central spherical nucleus, with usually a single large karyosome

When the larva becomes a pupa, the trophozoites leave the gut and enter the Malpighian tubes, within which they associate in pairs and form large spherical gametocysts The gametes produced by the two Gregarines are of the same size, but differ as regards their nuclei, those produced by one have



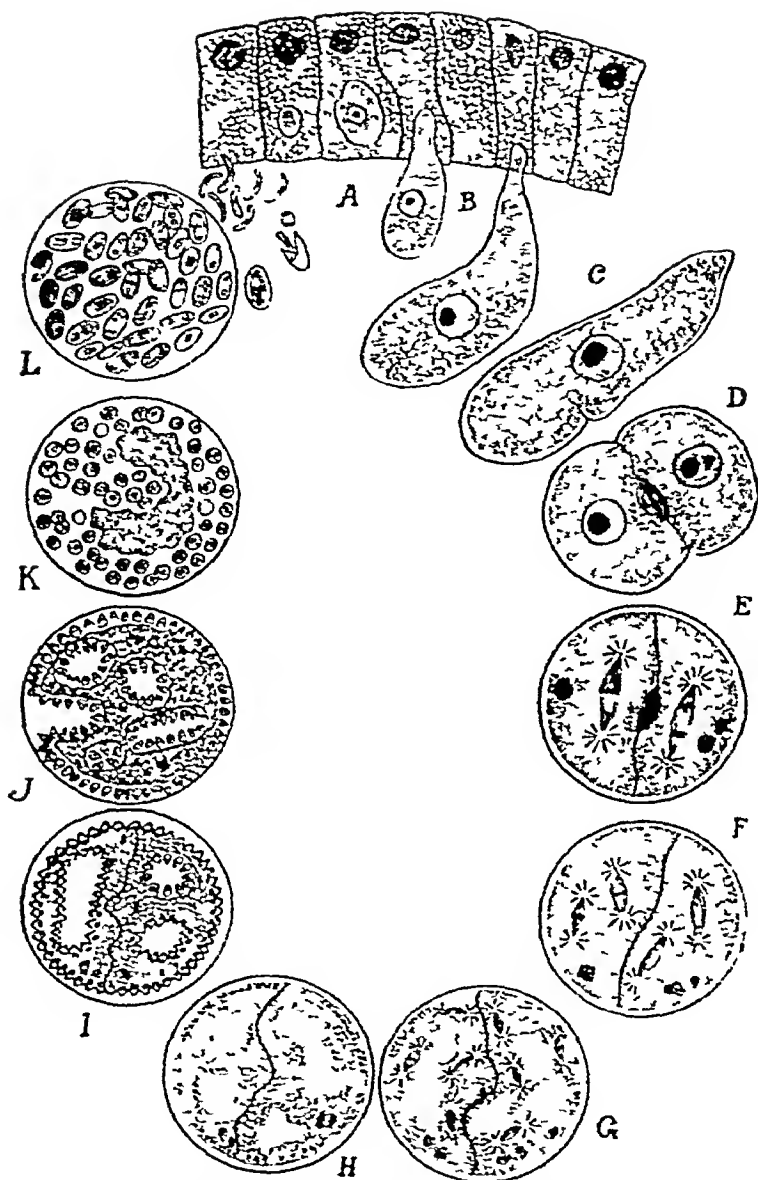


Fig 22—Diagram of the life cycle of *Lankesteria culicis* (Ross)  
 A, escape of eight sporozoites from oöcyst, and infection of intestinal cells of mosquito larva, B, growth of young Gregarine till it protrudes from the cell though remaining attached, C free trophozoite in the lumen of intestine, D, association of two sporonts in the Malpighian tube, E-G, associated sporonts in gametocyst, showing nuclear multiplication, H, nuclei arranged on surface of body, I-J, formation of gametes, K, fusion of gametes, L, zygotes elongated and encysted in oöcysts, in which nuclear multiplication and formation of eight sporozoites is taking place (After Wenyon) ( $\times c$  1000)

large nuclei and may be regarded as female gametes, while those by the other have small nuclei and may be regarded as male gametes. The zygotes become elongated and develop into spindle-shaped sporocysts, and in each sporocyst eight sporozoites are developed. When the adult mosquito hatches from the pupal case, its Malpighian tubes contain gametocysts filled with sporocysts. The gametocysts then rupture, sporocysts escape into the cavity of the Malpighian tubes, and make their way to the intestine, whence they pass into water to await ingestion by other larvæ.

*Dimensions*—A free-living trophozoite measures from 50–200 $\mu$  in length, a mature sporocyst measures 10 $\mu$  by 6 $\mu$ .

*Remarks*—Ray (1933) has published his observations on this form. According to him two types can be readily distinguished. Those which infest the œsophagus and anterior part of the mid-gut, where the chitinous lining is thin and smooth, are always of intracellular habit and possess very feebly developed epimerites, while those in the posterior part of the mid-gut, where the epithelium is covered by a thick-ridged chitin, bear a definite epimerite and are all growing extracellularly, only anchored to the epithelium by the epimerite embedded in the host-cell. The epimerite is shaped like an open umbrella connected by a very short handle. The youngest forms in both cases measure 10 $\mu$  by 4–5 $\mu$ . At the anterior end of the body there is a clear cone-like zone, which takes up a dark, homogeneous stain, and which, according to Ray, is comparable with the protomerite of septate Gregarines. Such differentiation of the anterior portion of the cytoplasm is, however, not unknown in other Monocystids possessing an epimerite (*vide* Bhatia and Setna, 1927, figs 18, 19, & 23), and unless there is a definite septum the organism cannot be placed among the SEPTATA.

The intracellular forms, when they become too large to remain within the host-cells, enter the gut-lumen, where they measure 150–194 $\mu$  by 31–34 $\mu$ . The extracellular forms attain the same size and, when mature, become detached, leaving the epimerite embedded in the epithelium.

*Habitat*—Stomach of the larva, and Malpighian tubes of pupa and adult mosquito, *Aedes (Stegomyia) ægypti* (Linn.) INDIA, and *Aedes (Stegomyia) albopictus* Skuse BENGAL Calcutta.

## 21 *Lankesteria mackiei* (Short & Swaminath) (Fig 23)

Certain parasites, Mackie, 1915, p. 948.

A Gregarine, Christophers, 1924, p. 6, Wenyon, 1926, p. 1151.

*Monocystis mackiei*, Short & Swaminath, 1927, pp. 539–52, pls. li–lv, figs 1–18.

A Gregarine, Knowles, 1928, p. 501.

*Lankesteria mackiei*, Reichenow, 1929, p. 890.

The young intracellular stage occurs in a cell of the intestinal epithelium of the larva of a sand-fly (*Phlebotomus*), and is at first spherical, but later becomes more or less triangular, with rounded angles, measuring about  $23.4\mu$  in length when about to leave the host-cell. The adult Gregarine occurs in the lumen of the gut or body-cavity of the larva, but only in the body-cavity of the pupæ and the adult fly. It is egg-shaped or pear-shaped, but it can voluntarily lengthen or shorten the body and is considerably compressible. Epicyte well developed and marked with longitudinal striations. Endoplasm very markedly granular. Nucleus a large spherical

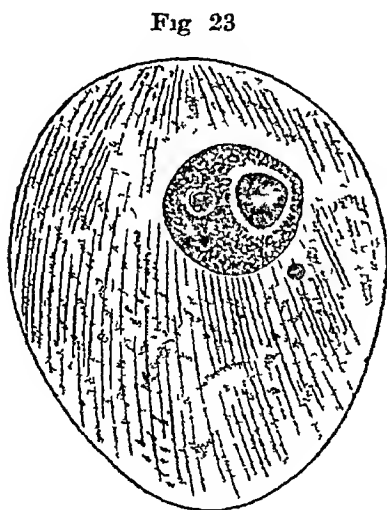


Fig 23

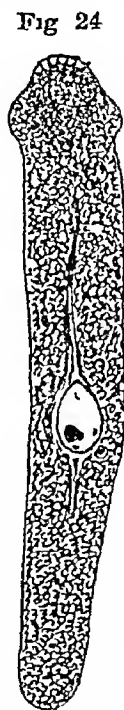


Fig 24

Fig 23 —*Lankesteria maclei* (Short & Swaminath) (After Short & Swaminath)

Fig 24 —*Lankesteria tripteroides*, sp. nov. (After Guenther)

or subspherical body, measuring about  $30\mu$  in its longest diameter, eccentrically placed, with a large densely-staining spherical or subspherical karyosome, measuring  $8-10\mu$  in diameter. Gametocytes somewhat elongated and crescent-shaped, with blunt extremities. They are similar, and a pair become apposed and surrounded by a cyst. Gametocysts spherical or broadly oval. Hundreds of gametes are formed in each gametocyte and are similar in form and size. Zygotes

secrete an impermeable membrane round themselves and become sporocysts. The sporocysts, when released from the original gametocyst, are broadly spindle-shaped, terminating in a knob-like projection at each end. Each sporocyst contains eight sporozoites, applied closely to one another in a tight bundle. Sporocyst ruptures at one or both poles while in the alimentary canal of the larval sand-fly, and the liberated sporozoites attack the epithelial cells of the gut.

*Dimensions* — Young trophozoite (intracellular)  $23.4\mu$  in length, adult trophozoite (free in gut)  $101.4\mu$  in length by  $78\mu$  in greatest breadth, nucleus  $30\mu$  in length, karyosome  $8-10\mu$  in diameter, gametocyst  $66.3-105.1\mu$  in length, sporocyst  $9.6\mu$  by  $5.8\mu$ .

*Remarks* — The complete life-cycle of the Gregarine has been described by Short and Swamunath and correlated with the different stages in the life-history of the host. The sporocysts of the gregarine are passed out with the eggs by an adult sand-fly. As the larvæ hatch out, the sporocysts are taken into their alimentary canal with their first food. The sporozoites invade the epithelial cells, an intracellular stage is passed, and the destruction of the host-cells releases the Gregarines either in the alimentary canal or the body-cavity of the larva. The growth of the larvæ is accompanied by the growth of the Gregarines, but in the pupæ the Gregarines in the alimentary canal have completely disappeared, and in both pupæ and adults adult Gregarines are only found in the body-cavity, where all the other stages of gametogony and sporogony take place.

*Habitat* — Alimentary canal and body-cavity of the larva and in the body-cavity of the pupa and adult of the sand-fly, *Phlebotomus argentipes* Ann & Brun. ASSAM, also in *P. papalasi* Scop, bred out in the laboratory. BENGAL Calcutta.

## 22 *Lankesteria tripteroidesi*, sp. nov. (Fig 24)

†A Monocystid Gregarine, Guenther, 1914 pp. 264-7, 5 text-figs.  
A Gregarine, Wenyon, 1926, p. 1149.

Trophozoite elongate, with a strongly thickened anterior end which is often spherical and may project laterally. Cytoplasm coarsely alveolar and filled with granules. There are a few vacuoles at the anterior end. Nucleus large, with a slimy protoplasmic thread extending forwards and backwards from it. The nucleus contains large dark nucleoli, which may be one, two, or many in number.

*Habitat* — Body-cavity, respiratory tubes, and anal gills of the larva of the mosquito, *Tripteroides doylei* (Guenther) (= *Ficalbia doylei* (Guenther)). CEYLON.

## 2. Tribe HETEROPOLARIDEA Bhatia, 1930 (including Family CHOANOSPORIDÆ Dogiel).

Intestinal or coelomic parasites usually of marine animals, such as Polychætes, Nemertines, Sipunculids, Echinoids, and Ascidians Sporocysts with dissimilar poles The tribe comprises four families (*vide* Bhatia, 1930), of which only one is known, so far, to be represented in India

### *Identification Table of Families*

1 (2) Sporocysts provided with a typical funnel-like opening at one end	[Woodcock Urosporidæ *
2 (1) Sporocysts not provided with a funnel like opening at one end	3
3 (6) Sporocysts oval, with a thickening at one pole	4 [Kamm, p 82 Lecudinidæ
4 (5) Epimerite simple and deformable	[J S Huxley Ganymedidæ *
5 (4) Sporonts held together by a ball and socket joint	[Bhatia Allantocystidæ *
6 (3) Sporocysts spindle shaped, with one side slightly more prominent than the other Gametocysts elongated, sausage like	

### INCERTÆ SEDIS

Sporocysts not known	Body non septate,	
with rudimentary epimerite	Development intracellular	Sporonts associative
		[Henry Kofoidinidæ *

## Family LECUDINIDÆ Kamm, 1922, emend. Reichenow, 1929.

(*Syn* DOLIOCYSTIDÆ Labbé, 1899 )

Body non-septate, distinguishable from the Monocystids by the protoplasm in the anterior portion possessing finer granules A typical epimerite for attachment to the wall of the gut of the host is present, but may be lost in fully grown individuals Syzygy does not occur Sporocysts oval, with a thickening at one pole Parasites of marine Annelids

### *Key to Indian Genera*

1 (2) Epimerite invaginable, assuming a variety of forms	[p 83 LECUDINA Mingazzini,
2 (1) Epimerite of a definite form	3
3 (4) Epimerite bulb like at the end of a long rigid style	[p 85 BHATIELLA Setna,
4 (3) Epimerite funnel like, on a long tubular stalk	[p 85 FERRARIA Setna,

Genus **LECUDINA** Mingazzini, 1891

*Gregarina* (part), Kolliker, 1848, p 35

*Lecudina*, Mingazzini, 1891, p 469

*Doliocystis*, Leger, 1893, pp 204-6

*Lecudina*+*Ophioidina*, Mingazzini, 1893, p 51

*Ophioidina* Minchin, 1903, p 196

*Doliocystis* Minchin, 1903, pp 202-3

*Lecudina*, Kamm, 1922, pp 10, 23-6, Reichenow, 1929, p 892, 1932 pp 31-2, 1935, p 368

Body cylindrical or ovoid, cytoplasm of the anterior portion distinctly marked off by the possession of fine granules. Epimerite caducons or invaginable, able to take for any single species only a variety of well-determined forms. Intestinal parasites of Polychaetes

23 *Lecudina brasili* Ganapathy & Aiyar (Fig 25)

†*Lecudina* sp, Ganapathy & Aiyar, 1937, p 292

Youngest stages intracellular within the gut-epithelium, ovoid in outline, with a slight concavity at one end. The full-grown trophozoite is widest at about a third of its length from the anterior end, and the nucleus, which is spherical, is situated at that level. The pellicle is uniformly thick and the cytoplasm granular, except in the prolongation at the anterior end. These trophozoites lie in the lumen of the gut, attached to the epithelial cells by an epimerite. In the fully evaginated condition the epimerite has a truncated base, with a slender prolongation ending in a darkly staining anchor-plate. The pellicle does not appear to be continued over the epimerite, which has therefore been interpreted as endoplasmic in origin and is capable of retraction and evagination. The epimerite is entirely extracellular. In the retracted state the anterior region of the organism presents a slight concavity. When the organism detaches itself the anchor-plate is left behind, and a bubble of cytoplasm appears to protrude from the anterior end, this is in reality the evaginated epimerite after it has become detached from the gut-epithelium. In sections the whole epimerite, excluding the anchor-plate, shows faint longitudinal striations. Association takes place between two mature trophozoites, which become surrounded by a spherical gametocyst. Two kinds of gametes are produced and conjugation is anisogamous. Sporocysts are oval in outline, with a characteristic thickening at one pole. Eight sporozoites are developed inside each spore.

*Dimensions*—Trophozoites measure  $150\mu$  by  $30\mu$ , length of epimerite  $10-12\mu$ , gametocysts measure  $75\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts measure  $6\mu$  by  $4\mu$ .

*Remarks*—Ganapathy and Aiyar (1937) have recently communicated a paper describing the different stages in the

life-cycle of the parasite. Only a brief abstract has been published so far, but through the courtesy of the authors I have been able to consult the paper before it appears in print. As first shown by Brasil (1908, 1909), there is a well-defined "epimerite," but it differs from that organ as it occurs in the Cephaline Gregarines. It is an invaginable apparatus, which is sometimes like a conical trunk as in *Lecudina aphroditæ* (Lankester) or in *L. polydoræ* (Léger) and sometimes like

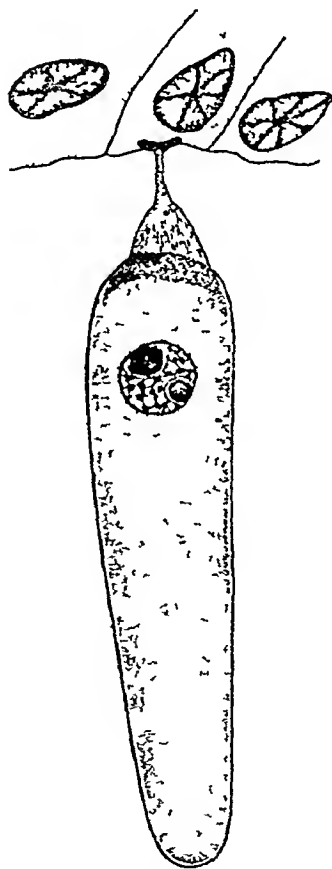


Fig 25 —*Lecudina brasili* Ganapathy & Aiyar. Trophozoite attached to the gut wall (After Ganapathy and Aiyar)

a spherical button as in *L. elongata* (Mingazzini), but the form of the trophozoite is different from any of those species, and resembles that of *L. pellucida* (Kolliker), in which the epimerite is described as a simple small papilla. I do not agree with the authors in thinking that the epimerite is endoplasmic. Their figure shows that the thick pellicle does not extend forward

over the epimerite, but they describe striations which are certainly epicytal. The so-called epimerite is merely a deformable prolongation of the anterior end, and when the anchor-like portion breaks off there is a large wound through which the entocyte would seem to flow out. The trophozoites are parasitized by *Metchnikovella* sp.

*Habitat* —Intestine of *Lumbriconereis* sp. MADRAS, Madras

### Genus **BHATIELLA** Setna, 1931

*Bhatiella*, Setna, 1931, p. 203

Epimerite in the form of a bulb-like structure at the end of a long rigid style.

#### 24 *Bhatiella morphysæ* Setna (Fig. 26)

†*Bhatiella morphysæ*, Setna, 1931, pp. 203–4, pl. v, figs. 1, 2

Solitary, non-septate Gregarine, with a pear-shaped body, widest just behind the middle. Epimerite in the form of

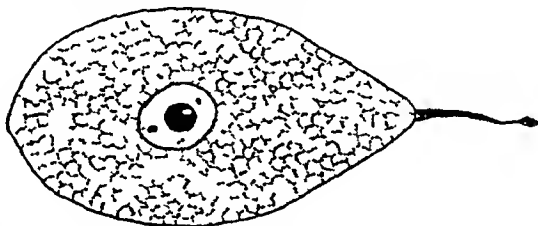


Fig. 26 —*Bhatiella morphysæ* Setna (After Setna)

a distinct bulb-like structure at the extreme tip of a long rigid style. Dehiscence by simple rupture, no sporoducts.

*Dimensions* —Trophozoite, maximum  $200\ \mu$  by  $103\ \mu$ , minimum  $100\ \mu$  by  $40\ \mu$ .

*Remarks* —The epimerite is about one-fourth the total length of the body, and its style is broad at the base and slender at the apex. The protoplasm does not show finer granules in the anterior portion of the body. The nucleus is ellipsoidal, situated in the posterior half of the body, and contains a relatively large karyosome.

*Habitat* —Mid-gut of *Morphysa sanguinea* Montague (= *M. furcellata* Crossland) ANDAMANS, Port Blair

### Genus **FERRARIA** Setna, 1931

*Ferraria*, Setna, 1931, p. 205

Epimerite a wide-mouthed, funnel-like structure on a long tubular stalk.



*Remarks*—Setna (1931) has described the Gregarine as septate, and placed it in the family Polyrhabdinidæ Kamm Reichenow (1929), however, considers that the presence of a septum in *Polyrhabdina* as described by Kamm is an error, and the septate appearance is due to the protoplasm in the anterior portion of the body being more finely granular. He has consequently amalgamated the family Polyrhabdinidæ with Lecudinidæ. Setna describes and figures the protoplasm as dark and finely granular throughout, and indicates the septum as a clear area, which may be an artefact.

## 25 *Ferraria cornucephali* Setna (Fig 27)

†*Ferraria cornucephali*, Setna, 1931, pp 205-6, pl v, figs 3-5, pl vi, fig 1

A solitary, rather stout-bodied Gregarine. Epimerite a wide mouthed, funnel-like structure on a long, slender, tubular stalk. Nucleus large and spherical, with a large central karyosome. In the digestive tract of a polychæte, quite commonly attached to the intestinal wall, or free in the lumen of the gut.

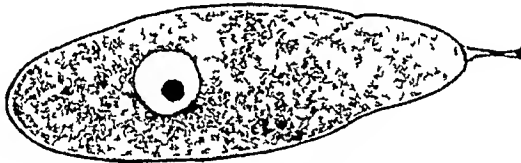


Fig 27 —*Ferraria cornucephali* Setna (After Setna)

*Dimensions*—Trophozoite, maximum  $300\ \mu$  by  $91\ \mu$  minimum  $243\ \mu$  by  $81\ \mu$

*Remarks*—Setna has described the form as a septate Gregarine, but this is probably an error (see remarks under the genus). He gives ratio of length of protomerite to total length of trophozoite as 1 : 4, width of protomerite to width of deutomerite as 1 : 1.6. The anterior part (so-called protomerite) is hemispherical to subglobular, widest behind. The posterior part (so-called deutomerite) is elongated, cylindrical and ovoidal, widest about its middle and well rounded posteriorly. There is little or no constriction at the septum, which appears to be indicated by a clear area between the anterior and the posterior portions.

Two distinct types of gametocysts and sporocysts were encountered in the mid-gut of the host, but neither was definitely associated with the trophozoites of this or of the preceding species. One type consisted of spherical gametocysts, measuring  $90\text{--}100\ \mu$  in diameter, and full of oval sporocysts, measuring  $10\ \mu$  by  $4.5\ \mu$ . Sporocysts escape by rupture.

of the gametocysts The other type of gametocyst contained a mass of very peculiar sporocysts,  $20\ \mu$  by  $4\ \mu$  in size, and with rounded anterior and posterior ends, each sporocyst is bilaterally symmetrical, covered by a thick membrane, and contains a well-defined nucleus

*Habitat*—Mid-gut of *Morphysa sanguinea* Montague (= *M. furcellata* Crossland) ANDAMANS, Port Blair

#### INCERTÆ SEDIS

#### Genus DIRHYNCHOCYSTIS Cognetti, 1921

*Dirhynchocystis*, Cognetti, 1921 a, p 150, 1925, pp 229, 233

*Echinocystis*, Bhatia & Chatterjee, 1925, p 197

*Dirhynchocystis*, Bhatia, 1929, p 125, Reichenow, 1929, p 887, Bhatia, 1930, p 165

**Solitary** Body ovoid, with two subcylindrical appendages, arising from opposite sides Sporocysts biconical, with similar poles

*Remarks*—Cognetti (1921) describes the two spine-like prolongations as anterior and posterior, and regards each as comparable to the trunk-like process arising from the anterior end of *Rhynchocystis* To me these spines suggest a strong comparison with the antero-lateral spines of *Ancora*, from which the form can be derived by shortening and rounding off the body

#### 26 *Dirhynchocystis globosa* (Bhatia & Chatterjee) (Fig 28)

†*Echinocystis globosa*, Bhatia & Chatterjee, 1925, pp 197–9, pl viii, figs 18, 19, pl ix, figs 26, 27

*Dirhynchocystis globosa*, Cognetti, 1925, p 233, Bhatia, 1929 p 125, Reichenow, 1929, p 887, Bhatia, 1930, p 165

Trophozoite possessing a more or less spherical body, with two spine-like structures radiating from the surface Nucleus

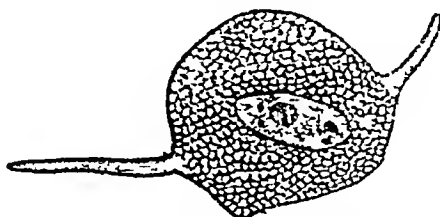


Fig 28—*Dirhynchocystis globosa* (Bh & Ch)  
(After Bhatia and Chatterjee)

large, generally ovoid, and containing a single karyosome  
Sporocysts biconical, with two similar truncated poles

*Dimensions* of the trophozoite  $74\ \mu$  by  $65\ \mu$

*Remarks*—Infection is very rare. The young trophozoite within the blastophore has no spine-like structures. The adult trophozoite lives free in the seminal vesicles and possesses the spines. It has a dark aspect in the living condition on account of reserve of paraglycogen granules, and shows slow movements. Form of the adult is like a globe drawn out along one axis. The spine-like structures taper gradually towards the distal end and consist of a non-granular endoplasm covered by sarcocyte and epicyte, thus resembling in structure the trunk-like epimerite of *Rhynchocystis*; they disappear during association. Nucleus large, slightly elongate and oval, generally situated near the middle of the body, and may attain a length of  $24\mu$ ; it contains a single large central karyosome. Sporocysts, doubtfully belonging to this species, were unusually large, measuring  $28\mu$  by  $14\mu$ , and one of the sporocysts contained only two sporozoites.

*Habitat*—Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima posthuma* (L. Vaill.)  
PUNJAB, Lahore, BOMBAY, Bombay. Seminal vesicles of *Eutyphoeus* sp. UNITED PROVINCES, Lucknow.

### Genus GRAYALLIA Setna, 1927

*Grayallia*, Setna, 1927, pp. 335-7, Bhatia, 1929, p. 126, 1930 p. 165, Reichenow, 1929, p. 887.

Monocystid with four spines at either end. The spine-like prolongations arise from the surface of the body at a little distance from the extremities; they are broader at the base than at the apex and are subequal.

#### 27 *Grayallia quadrispina* Setna (Fig. 29)

†*Grayallia quadrispina*, Setna, 1927, pp. 335-7, figs. 1-3.

The trophozoite resembles *Nematocystis* in form, with four spine-like processes arising from the surface of the body

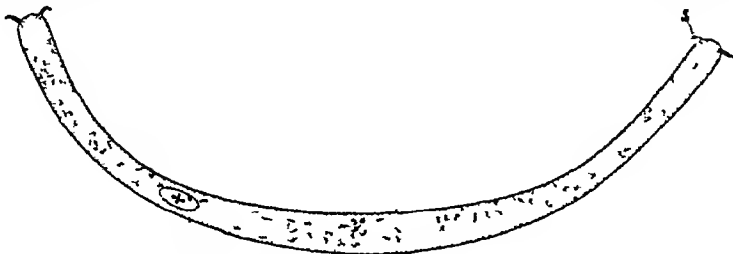


Fig. 29—*Grayallia quadrispina* Setna ♂, one of the spines (After Setna.)

at either end and radiating backwards. Body chalky-white in colour and highly deformable. Nucleus large and oval,

containing a variable number of karyosomes Cysts and sporocysts not identified

*Dimensions* —Size 720–1270 $\mu$  in length by 35–50 $\mu$  in width

*Remarks* —The endoplasm of the parasite is very granular and mobile and, owing to its very active movements, the parasite assumes a variety of appearances When extended, the breadth is comparatively uniform, but when the parasite contracts a characteristic shape is assumed The epicytal striations are well developed over the general body surface, they are faintly visible, and lie close together on the spines The sarcocyte is feebly developed and the myocyte is also thin, both these layers are continued into the spines, but the endoplasm is not The spines are about 12 $\mu$  in length and are capable of movement, being swung actively from side to side or held straight against the body In the endoplasm are lodged paraglycogen bodies and many small, oval, and sometimes rod-shaped bodies, which may be parasites

*Habitat* —Seminal vesicles of *Pheretima heterochæta* (Mchlsn )  
BOMBAY, Bombay

## 2. Legion SEPTATA Lankester, 1885

(=CEPHALINA Delage, excluding Dolhocystidæ, or POLYCYSTIDEA, *sensu stricto*)

The body is divided into the *protomerite* and *deutomerite* by an ectoplasmic septum, and an organ of attachment, known as the *epimerite*, is always present, at least in the earlier stages An end-to-end association of two or more trophozoites (*syzygy*) is common in such the anterior individual is called the *primite*, and the posterior ones the *satellites* Parasites of the digestive tracts of Invertebrates, especially Arthropods

Labbe's classification (1899) into families is generally followed with modifications Kamm (1922) divides the group into twelve families Reichenow (1929) has combined two of these, Lecudinidæ and Polyrhabdinidæ, into one, which has been transferred to HAPLOCYTA in this work Reichenow has also transferred the family Porosporidæ to this group, while two new families, Monoductidæ and Hyalosporinidæ, have recently been described by Ray and Chakravarti (1933), and a third, Kofoidinidæ, by Henry (1933) Of these there does not seem to me to be sufficient justification for separating the Hyalosporinidæ from the Stenophoridæ, and Kofoidinidæ is placed under HAPLOCYTA in this work There are thus eleven families in this legion

*Identification Table of Families*

1	(8)	Sporonts in associations or solitary	2
2	(7)	Sporonts in associations of 2 or 3	3.
3	(4)	Associations of 2, form syzygies early Development intracellular Epimerite absent or weakly developed Gameto- cysts dehisce by simple rupture Sporo- cyst ovoidal, with equatorial line	[Kamm Cephaloidophoridæ *
4	(3)	Associations of 2 or 3 Development extracellular	5
5	(6)	Epimerite a small simple papilla No septum in satellites Gametocysts de- hisce by simple rupture Sporecysts ellipsoidal Entire life cycle in a single host	[Léger Didymophyidæ *
6	(5)	Epimerite absent or weakly developed Gametocysts dehisce by simple rup- ture, setting free "gymnospores", Cycle shows alternation of hosts	Porosporidæ* Labbé
7	(2)	Sporonts solitary or in associations up to 12 Epimerite simple, symmetrical Development extracellular Gameto- cysts dehisce by simple rupture or by spore ducts Sporocysts oval or barrel shaped	[p 96 Gregarinidæ Labbé, 9
8	(1)	Sporonts solitary	
9	(10)	Epimerite absent or rudimentary De- velopment intracellular Gametocysts dehisce by simple rupture Sporo- cysts ovoidal, with equatorial line, not extruded in chains	[Dub, p 91 Stenophoridæ Lég &
10	(9)	Epimerite more or less complex Devel- opment extracellular	11
11	(20)	Gametocysts dehisce by simple rupture or by means of a lateral pseudocyst	12
12	(17)	Gametocysts dehisce by simple rupture	13
13	(14)	Epimerite a large cup bordered with hooks and placed on a long, slender neck Sporocysts crescentic	[Léger Menosporidæ *
14	(13)	Epimerite without a long neck Sporo- cysts crescentic	15
15	(16)	Sporocysts irregular, biconical or cylin- dre biconical, not provided with bristles	[Léger, p 107 Actinocephalidæ
16	(15)	Sporocysts with equatorial and polar spines	[Léger Acanthosporidæ *
17	(12)	Gametocysts dehisce by means of a lateral pseudocyst or by simple rupture	18
18	(19)	Epimerite asymmetrical, bearing digiti- form or root like prolongations Sporo- cysts elongate, cylindrical or ellipsoidal	[Leger, p 108 Dactylophoridæ
19	(18)	Epimerite symmetrical, with or without appendages Sporocysts pouch like, brown or black, in chains	[A Schneider Stylorhynchidæ *
20	(11)	Gametocysts dehisce by a single elon- gated spore duct	21
21		Epimerite a small elevation with prongs at its base Development intracellular Sporecysts compressed, broadly spindle shaped, with median ridge on dorsal surface .	[Chak, p 109 Monoductidæ Ray &

# 1. Family STENOPHORIDÆ Léger & Duboscq, 1904

Development intracellular Trophozoites solitary Epimerite absent or of a simple structure Gametocysts dehisce by simple rupture Sporocysts ovoidal, with broad episporic and with equatorial line Not extruded in chains Parasitic in Diplopods

## Key to Indian Genera

- |  |                             |
|--|-----------------------------|
| 1 (2) Epimerite absent or rudimentary Sporocyst ovoidal, with equatorial line  | [p 91<br>STENOPHORA Labbé,  |
| 2 (1) Epimerite small, tongue-like, bordered by a collar at its base Sporocyst oval, with a surrounding hyaline membrane | [Chak, p 92<br>HYALOSPORINA |

## Genus STENOPHORA Labbé, 1899

*Gregarina* (part), Frantzius, 1848, pp 191-4

*Stenocephalus*, Aime Schneider, 1875, p 584

*Stenophora*, Labbe, 1899, p 15, Minchin, 1903, p 198, Léger & Duboscq, 1904, pp 361-79, Watson, 1916, p 48, Kamm, 1922, p 10, Reichenow, 1929, p 894, Kudo, 1931, p 297, Calkins, 1933, p 561

Trophozoites solitary Epimerite absent or a mere knob Gametocysts open by simple rupture Sporocysts oval, with a broad episporic and with an equatorial line Not extruded in chains

## Key to Indian Species

- |   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| Epimerite round, protomerite bottle shaped, with a process at its posterior end, deutomerite ellipsoidal Nucleus elliptical                             | [p 91<br><i>S. ellipsoidi</i> Chak, |
| Epimerite conical or rounded, protomerite rounded anteriorly and flattened at the septum, deutomerite elongated, tapering posteriorly Nucleus spherical | [p 92.<br><i>S. hagendree</i> Ray,  |

## 28 *Stenophora ellipsoidi* Chakravarti (Fig 30)

†*Stenophora ellipsoidi*, Chakravarti, 1934, pp 164-8, figs 1-6

Young trophozoite intracellular, with a round epimerite and a bottle-shaped protomerite, not known to penetrate beyond the nucleus of the epithelial cells Sporonts ellipsoidal Epimerite persists for some time Protomerite in the adult has its posterior end drawn out into a small blunt process which produces a depression in the septum Deutomerite ellipsoidal, grows more rapidly than the protomerite Nucleus elliptical and variable in position Gametocysts spherical, develop outside the body of the host, and dehisce by simple rupture Sporocysts spindle-shaped, octozoic

*Dimensions*—Trophozoite, young 8–10  $25\mu$  in length by  $4\mu$  in width, sporonts 250–372  $\mu$  by 50–95  $\mu$ , gametocysts 118–172  $\mu$ , sporocysts 10  $\mu$  by  $4\mu$

*Habitat*—Mid-gut of a Millipede, *Diplopoda* sp BENGAL, Calcutta

## 29 *Stenophora khagendræ* Ray (Fig 31)

†*Stenophora khagendræ*, Ray, 1933, pp 343–51, figs 1–9

Young trophozoite intracellular, with a hyaline, conical or rounded epimerite Sporonts solitary, “parrot-shaped” Epimerite disappears Protomerite rounded at the anterior end and flattened at the septum, slightly broader than long

Fig 30



Fig 31

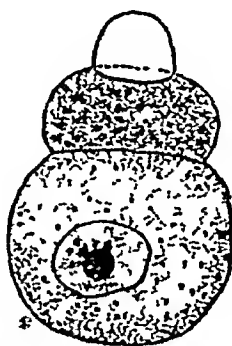


Fig 30 —*Stenophora ellipsoida* Chak (After Chakravarti)

Fig 31 —*Stenophora khagendræ* Ray A young trophozoite (After Ray)

Deutomerite up to eight times as long as the protomerite and one and a half times as broad, broadest slightly behind the septum, and in full-grown individuals gracefully tapering towards the posterior end Nucleus spherical Gametocyst spherical, dehiscing by simple rupture to release spindle-shaped sporocysts

*Dimensions*—Trophozoite, young 10–30  $\mu$  in length by 6–16  $\mu$  in width, sporont, 225  $\mu$  by 56  $\mu$ , gametocyst 100–123  $\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts 10  $25\mu$  by  $4\mu$

*Habitat*—Intestine of a Millipede (belonging to a new species and probably to a new genus) related to *Zikadesmus* Chamb BENGAL, Calcutta

## Genus *HYALOSPORINA* Chakravarti, 1935

*Hyalosporina*, Chakravarti, 1935, pp 211–18, Chakravarti & Mitra, 1936, p 346

Sporonts solitary Epimerite a small tongue-like elevation bordered by a collar at its base Gametes dissimilar, during

fertilization only the nucleus of the male gamete transferred to the female gamete Gametocysts dehiscence by simple rupture Spores oval, with a surrounding hyaline membrane

*Remarks* —Characters such as intracellular development, the simple nature of the epimerite, solitary sporonts, and dehiscence of cysts by simple rupture clearly indicate the relationship of the genus with the *Stenophoridae*. In the trophozoite the nucleus is tethered to the pellicle by myonemes, in this respect resembling *Monoductus*, but the spore has a hyaline membrane round it and is quite unlike that of either *Monoductus* or *Stenophora*. On this basis Chakravarti places the genus in a new family, Hyalosporinidae, intermediate between *Stenophoridae* and *Monoductidae*. The genus has so many characters in common with the *Stenophoridae* that I do not consider it necessary to place it in a new family on the basis of the character of the spore alone, especially when we remember that the character of the spore is not known for the majority of the species of *Stenophora* nor for both the other genera previously referred to the family.

#### Key to Indian Species

- |  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| 1 (2) Sporonts 800–1111 $\mu$ by 80–111 $\mu$ Gametocysts oval, 292–390 $\mu$ by 263–375 $\mu$   | [p 93                               |
| Sporocysts oval, 8 $\mu$ by 6 $\mu$  | <i>H cambolopsisae</i> Chalk ,      |
| 2 (1) Trophozoites 130–173 $\mu$ by 37–70 $\mu$ Gametocysts spherical, 96–120 $\mu$ in diameter Sporocysts oval, 6.2 $\mu$ by 4.12 $\mu$ | [p 95<br><i>H rayi</i> Chak & Mitra |

#### 30 *Hyalosporina cambolopsisae* Chakravarti (Fig 32)

†*Hyalosporina cambolopsisae*, Chakravarti, 1935, pp 211–18, pl vii, figs 1–19

Youngest forms penetrate the epithelial cells, pass beyond the nucleus, and develop intracellularly. Older forms, measuring 43–150  $\mu$  by 14–30  $\mu$ , are attached to the epithelial cells by an epimerite and grow extracellularly. Epimerite a simple structure, consisting of a darkly staining collar or ring, which grasps the host-cell, and a tongue-like process, which is inserted into the cell. In still older forms very fine root-like processes are seen to arise from the ring and project over the tongue-like elevation. Protomerite small and conical in shape, with its orifice plugged by a darkly staining granule which disappears later, the pellicle becoming thickened in this region. Deutomerite the longest segment and circular in transverse section. Longitudinal epicystal striations more prominent on the deutomerite than on the protomerite. A very thin homogeneous layer of sarcocyte, and below that a layer of circular myonemes or myocyte to which the nuclear myonemes are tethered. Nucleus spherical, measuring 55  $\mu$



by  $35\mu$ , and containing a spherical karyosome measuring  $15\mu$  in diameter. Two sets of myoneme fibres, arising from the nuclear membrane, run backwards and are tethered to the myocyte in the side-wall. Oval gametocysts are expelled

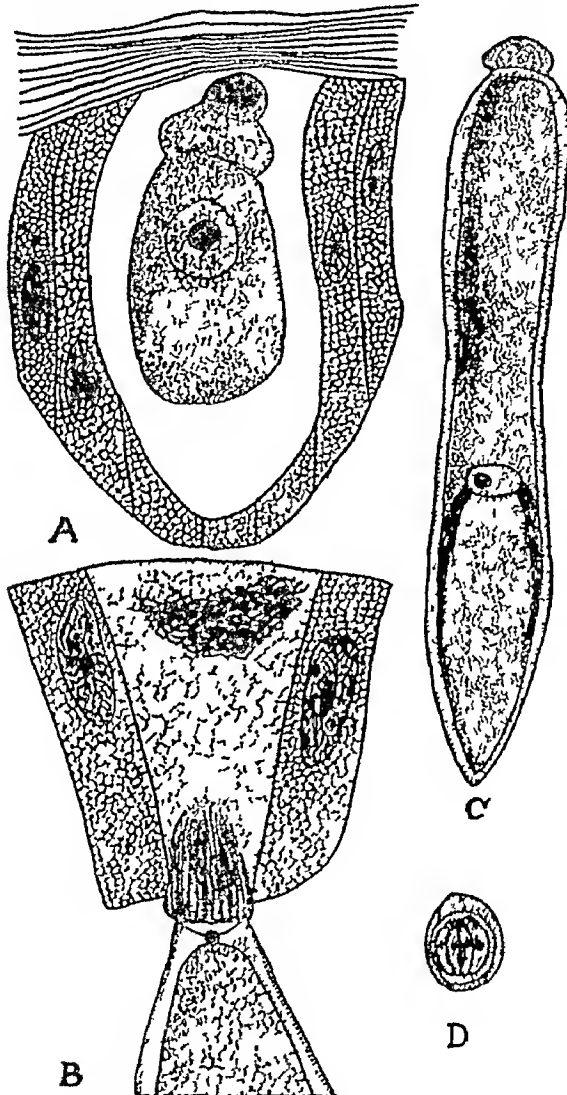


Fig 32 — *Hyalosporina cambolopsae* Chakravarti. A, young trophozoite growing intracellularly, B, older trophozoite, with epimerite attached by the collar and the tongue like process thrust into the host cell, protomerite is at the breaking-point, and shows the granule, C, adult trophozoite, with the nucleus tethered to the side wall by the myonemes, D, mature sporocyst, showing the hyaline membrane, and eight sporozoites (After Chakravarti)

with the host's excreta and complete development in five or six days if kept in a moist chamber. Gametes dissimilar, male gametes have one end pointed and female gametes are spherical. During fertilization only the nucleus of the male gamete is transferred to the female gamete. Gametocysts dehisce by simple rupture and release oval sporocysts. A hyaline membrane, more prominent at one pole than the other, surrounds each spore, and eight sporozoites are arranged superficially along the long axis of the spore.

*Dimensions*—Trophozoites, young, attached,  $43\text{--}150\mu$  by  $14\text{--}30\mu$ , sporonts  $800\text{--}1111\mu$  in length by  $80\text{--}111\mu$  in breadth, gametocysts  $292\text{--}390\mu$  by  $263\text{--}375\mu$ , sporocysts  $8\mu$  by  $6\mu$ .

*Habitat*—Alimentary canal of a Millipede, *Cambolopsis* sp. BENGAL, Calcutta.

### 31 *Hyalosporina rayi* Chakravarti & Mitra (Fig 33)

†*Hyalosporina rayi*, Chakravarti & Mitra, 1936, p. 346, Chakravarti, 1936, pp. 116-20, figs. 1-5.

Sporonts solitary, with early intracellular growth. Trophozoites elongate, the broadest part being slightly behind the

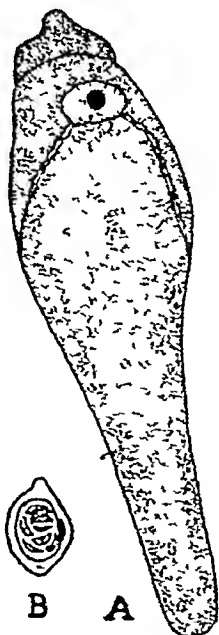


Fig 33—*Hyalosporina rayi* Chak & Mit. A, trophozoite, B, sporocyst (After Chakravarti)

septum. Epimerite a rounded structure with a darkly staining area at its anterior extremity. Protomerite small.

and triangular in shape with a darkly staining dot or special type of granules Deutomerite broader anteriorly, gradually tapering posteriorly, packed with granules Nucleus spherical, with a central karyosome in the young forms, oval in the adult, tethered to the pellicle by two sets of myoneme fibres Gametocysts spherical, rupturing by simple dehiscence Sporocysts elongate oval, with an outer hyaline coat which is prominent at both poles On one side of the spore there is a circular lid-like structure which stains deep brown with Lugol's solution

*Dimensions* —Trophozoites  $130-173\mu$  by  $37-70\mu$ ; gametocysts  $77-116.5\mu$  in diameter; sporocysts  $62\mu$  by  $412\mu$

*Habitat* —Alimentary canal of the Millipedes *Polydesmus* sp and *Strongylosoma contortipes* Attems BENGAL, Calcutta

## 2 Family GREGARINIDÆ Labbé, 1899.

(*Syn* CLEPSIDEINIDÆ Léger, 1892)

Epimerite symmetrical, simple Sporonts solitary or in associations up to 12 Development extracellular Gametocysts with or without sporoducts, sporocysts symmetrical. Confined mostly to insects

Kamm (1922) enumerates eleven genera as belonging to this family, and others have been described since Only five genera are known from India

### Key to Indian Genera

- |   |   |                                   |
|---|---|-----------------------------------|
| 1 (3) Sporonts solitary . . . . .   | 2 |                                   |
| 2 Epimerite a simple, sessile knob Dehiscence by spore-ducts Sporocysts barrel shaped, in chains . . . . .  |   | [p 97<br>LEIDYANA Watson,         |
| 3 (1) Sporonts in associations of 2 or more individuals . . . . .   | 4 |                                   |
| 4 (7) Sporonts associated in pairs . . . . .  | 5 |                                   |
| 5 (6) Epimerite a simple globular or cylindrical papilla Dehiscence by spore-ducts Sporocysts barrel shaped or cylindrical, in chains . . . . .                               |   | [p 98<br>GREGARINA Dufour,        |
| 6 (5) Satellite with a septum Epimerite dilated anteriorly like a cauliflower and narrower at the base Dehiscence by simple rupture Sporocysts ovoidal or spherical . . . . . |   | [& Set, p 102<br>CAULOCEPHALUS Bh |
| 7 (4) Sporonts in associations of 2 to several individuals . . . . .  | 8 |                                   |
| 8 (9) Sporonts attenuate, often attached laterally Gametocysts not known Sporocysts barrel-shaped, with a spine at each corner . . . . .                                      |   | [Pinto, p 103<br>PROTOMAGALHÆNSIA |
| 9 (8) Sporonts in associations of 2 to 12 or more Epimerite a small cylindrical papilla Gametocysts spherical, dehiscence by simple rupture Sporocysts ovoidal . . . . .      |   | [p 105.<br>HIRMOCYSTIS Léger,     |

Genus **LEIDYANA** Watson, 1915

*Leidyana*, Watson, 1915, p 35, 1916, p 44, Kamm, 1922, pp 10, 72, Reichenow, 1929, pp 895-6, Kudo, 1931, pp 296-7

Sporonts solitary, epimerite a simple globular sessile knob  
Gametocyst possesses spore-ducts Sporocysts barrel-shaped,  
in chains

32 *Leidyana gryllorum* (Cuénot) Watson (Fig 34 )

*Clepsidrina gryllorum*, Cuénot, 1897, pp 52-4

*Gregarina macrocephala*, Labbe, 1899, p 10

*Gregarina gryllorum*, Cuénot, 1901, pp 594-5

*Leidyana gryllorum*, Watson, 1916, pp 120-1, fig 209

†*Leidyana gryllorum*, Bhatia & Setna, 1924, p 288

Sporonts solitary, never associative, cylindrical Ratio of  
length of protomerite to total length 1 5, width of protomerite

Fig 35

Fig 34

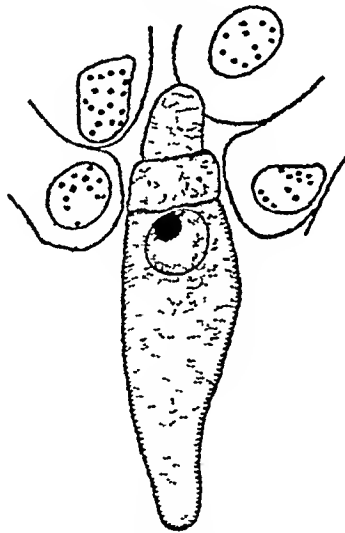


Fig 34 — *Leidyana gryllorum* (Cuenot) (After Cuénot )

Fig 35 — *Leidyana xylocopæ* Bh & Set (After Bhatia and Setna )

to width of deutomerite 1 11 Epimerite globular and  
sessile Protomerite subspherical, with deep constriction  
at septum Deutomerite cylindrical, generally conical at the  
end Nucleus spherical, generally with three karyosomes and  
numerous fine chromatin particles Gametocysts spherical  
or ovoidal Spore-ducts 3-8  $\mu$  in length, sporocysts barrel-  
shaped

*Dimensions* — Sporonts 420  $\mu$  in length, gametocysts 190-  
240  $\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts 7  $\mu$  in longer axis

*Remarks* — Watson (1916) has separated this species from *L. erratica*, but Bhatia and Setna (1924) are inclined to doubt if *L. erratica* and *L. gryllorum* are really distinct. Specimens having a broadly rounded protomerite may be rounded posteriorly, and conversely a specimen which might be referred to *L. gryllorum* (by virtue of a deep constriction at the septum and a conical posterior end) may possess a protomerite which is conical anteriorly. Several specimens show intermediate conditions in all these respects.

*Habitat* — Gizzard and mid-gut of *Gryllus* sp. PUNJAB, Lahore

### 33 *Leidyana xylocopæ* Bhatia & Setna (Fig 35)

†*Leidyana xylocopæ*, Bhatia & Setna, 1924, pp 279–81, figs 1–8

Body elongate and cylindric, rounded anteriorly and slightly tapering posteriorly, chalky-white in colour and filled with paraglycogen granules. Epimerite a large, simple, sessile knob, narrowing but slightly near the base. Length of protomerite to total length as 1 : 10, width of protomerite to width of deutomerite as 1 : 1.4. Sporonts always solitary, varying in form and size. Length of protomerite to total length as 1 : 4.6–7, width of protomerite to width of deutomerite as 1 : 1.3–1.8. Protomerite rounded or dome-shaped, and there is a deep constriction at the septum. Deutomerite elongate, slightly broader in the middle and tapering posteriorly, posterior end always rounded. Nucleus varies in position in the deutomerite, and is a large rounded vesicle with a sharply defined membrane and a large spherical karyosome. Gametocysts and sporocysts not known.

*Dimensions* — Fairly large cephalont 90  $\mu$  in length, sporonts 23–174  $\mu$  in length.

*Habitat* — Alimentary canal of the carpenter bee, *Xylocopa æstuaus* (Linn.) PUNJAB, Lahore

### Genus **GREGARINA** Dufour, 1828

*Gregarina*, Dufour, 1828, p 366

*Clepsydrina* (corr *Clepsydrina*), Hammerschmidt, 1838, p 355

*Gregarina* (part), Stein, 1848, p 199

*Gregarina*, Schneider, 1873, pp 515–33

*Clepsydrina*, Aimé Schneider, 1875, p 572

*Gregarina*, Labbé, 1899, p 9, Watson, 1916, p 43, Kamm, 1922, p 11, Wenyon, 1926, p 1117, Reichenow, 1929, pp 894–5

Kudo, 1931, p 296, Calkins, 1933, p 561

Sporonts associated in pairs. Epimerite a simple globular or cylindric papilla. Gametocysts with spore-duets, sporocysts barrel-shaped or cylindrical, extruded in chains.

34 *Gregarina aciculata*, sp nov (Fig 36)

†*Gregarina* parasite, "species B," Cornwall, 1915, pp 130-1, pl x, fig 31, pl xi, figs 37, 38

Young trophozoite intracellular in a swollen cell of the stomach Full-grown trophozoite cordate, with a long acicular epimerite, penetrating between the epithelial cells right down to the basement membrane Free individuals often assume peculiar shapes during syzygy Sporonts coalesce, acquire a common capsule, and become small, white, shining gametocysts, only just visible with a lens These cysts are passed out

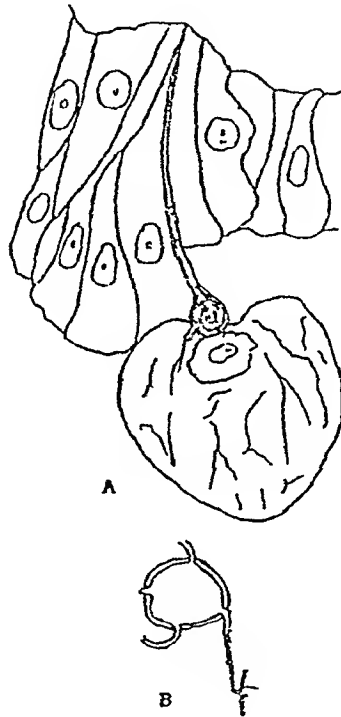


Fig 36 —*Gregarina aciculata*, sp nov A, adult trophozoite, B, gametocyst with spores coming out in a long chain (After Cornwall)

with the faeces, and often several are found in the same mass Gametocysts possess a thick, smooth wall and a central sporal mass In the course of seven days or so protrusions from the inside develop into curved or angular tubes about as long as the diameter of the cyst Sporocysts are then thrust out through these tubes in long strings Sporocysts very small, about  $4\mu$  by  $2\mu$ , symmetrically curved, and joined end to end Dehiscence is along one border

*Remarks*—This species is more abundant than the larger one found in the same host

*Habitat*—Mid-gut of *Lepisma saccharina* Linn (?) MADRAS, Coonoor

### 35 *Gregarina cornwalli*, sp nov (Fig 37)

†Gregarine parasite, "species A," Cornwall, 1915, pp 128–30, pl xi, figs 31 A–36

Large, clearly visible to the naked eye when freed from the stomach of its host. In the fully developed trophozoite the epimerite contains a delicate transverse septum, and is divided off from the protomerite by another well-defined

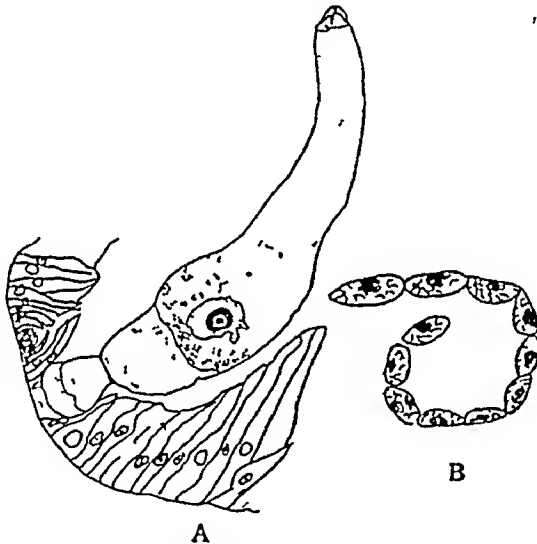


Fig 37—*Gregarina cornwalli*, sp nov A, adult trophozoite, B, chain of sporocysts (After Cornwall)

septum. A trophozoite does not have its attachment in any particular cell, the globular epimerite appears to be held in a cavity, that it has formed, by the pressure of the neighbouring cells round its neck. Several cells seem to have been destroyed to make room for it. In dissections trophozoites readily free themselves from their attachments, either leaving the epimerite behind or soon casting it off. The remaining two segments wander about the field. Deutomerite contains an irregular-shaped nucleus in its anterior part. Nucleus contains a distinct, centrally placed karyosome, with a ring of chromatin material round it. Sporonts coalesce and surround themselves with a common capsule. Gametocyst rapidly becomes globular and is discharged with the faeces. After about

twelve days cysts rupture and allow the contained mass of sporocysts to escape. The contents of the cyst are long strings of sporocysts, interspersed with residual protoplasm. Each sporocyst has a thick protective covering and is roughly oval, with the curvature greater on one side than the other. A sporocyst contains eight shapeless sporozoites, grouped four and four at each end.

*Remarks*—The form described above is sufficiently distinct from *G. lagenoides* (Léger), the only species previously known from *Lepisma saccharina* Linn.

*Habitat*—Mid-gut of *Lepisma saccharina* Linn (?) MADRAS, Coonoor

### 36 *Gregarina oviceps* Diesing

*Gregarina achetae abbreviatæ*, Leidy, 1853, p. 238, 1856, p. 47

*Gregarina oviceps*, Diesing, 1859, p. 730

*Gregarina achetae*, Lankester, 1863, p. 94

*Gregarina achetae abbreviatæ*, Labbe, 1899, p. 35, Crawley, 1903a, p. 45, 1903b, p. 639, 1907, pp. 220-1, Ellis, 1913b, p. 266, Watson, 1915, p. 34

*Gregarina oviceps*, Watson, 1916, pp. 101-2, figs. 191-2

†*Gregarina oviceps*, Bhatia & Setna, 1924, pp. 287-8

Sporonts bi-associative, obese. Ratio of length of protomerite to total length of primate as 1:3 or more, width of protomerite to width of deutomerite as 1:1.1. Protomerite hemispherical to subglobose, width twice the length or even more. Slight constriction at septum. Deutomerite stout-bodied, nearly as wide as long, up to twice as long as wide, widest at shoulder, where it is very little wider than protomerite. Posterior end truncate. Epimerite simple, and elongated like a nipple. Endocyte denser in deutomerite than in the protomerite, and distinctly marked off from the sarco-cyte. Nucleus oval, with fine membrane and many fine chromatin granules. Gametocysts spherical. Spore-ducts 2 to 5, with maximum length of  $1000\mu$ . Sporocysts barrel-shaped.

*Dimensions*—Sporonts, average,  $450\mu$  in length by  $225\mu$  in width, maximum length  $500\mu$ , gametocysts  $250\mu$  in average diameter, sporocysts  $4.5\mu$  by  $2.25\mu$ .

*Remarks*—The sporonts examined by Bhatia and Setna were shorter and narrower, the ratio of the length of the protomerite to the total length of the primate being as 1:4 or even 1:5.3 instead of 1:3, as given by Watson. The width of protomerite was twice its length or even slightly more. The deutomerite was stout, and varied from nearly as wide as long up to twice as long as wide.

*Habitat*—Gizzard and mid-gut of *Gryllus* sp. PUNJAB, Lahore



Genus **CAULOCEPHALUS** Bhatia & Setna, 1924

*Caulocephalus*, Bhatia & Setna, 1924, pp 284-7, Ray & Chatterjee, 1936, p. 345

Bi-associative, satellite with a septum. Epimerite dilated anteriorly like a cauliflower and narrowing at the base. Protomerite with a characteristic specialized zone anteriorly. Gametocysts dehisce by simple rupture. Sporocysts ovoidal or spherical.

37 *Caulocephalus crenata* Bhatia & Setna (Fig 38)

†*Caulocephalus crenata*, Bhatia & Setna, 1924, pp 284-7, figs 12-23, Ray & Chatterjee, 1936, p. 345

Body elongate, cylindrical, densely granular and opaque. Epimerite usually dilated anteriorly like a cauliflower and

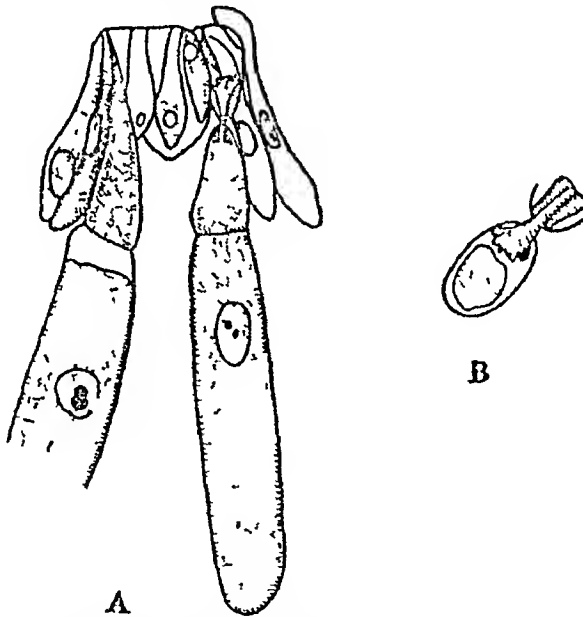


Fig 38—*Caulocephalus crenata* Bh & Set. A, adult trophozoites, B, enlarged view of the epimerite (After Bhatia and Setna)

narrow basally, its surface crenate. Protomerite elongate and conical and usually  $1\frac{1}{2}$  times as long as wide, usually widest about the middle, with a characteristic specialized zone at its anterior end. There is a distinct constriction at the septum. Deutomerite cylindrical,  $1\frac{1}{2}$  to 3 times as long as

broad, widest at its middle and gradually narrowing towards the rounded posterior end. Nucleus large and spherical or somewhat oval, and usually placed about the middle or a little in front of it, with a distinct nuclear membrane and one or two karyosomes. Length of protomerite to total length as 1.33-4.0, width of protomerite to width of deutomerite as 1.12-1.5. In the sporonts the protomerite is considerably reduced in proportion to the total length of the body. Length of protomerite to total length as 1.6, width of protomerite to width of deutomerite as 1.16. Sporonts bi-associative. Sporonts forming association are much more elongate than cephalonts. Gametocysts spherical. Sporocysts ovoid or nearly spherical.

*Dimensions*—Sporonts 40-142  $\mu$  in total length, gametocysts about 90  $\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts 12  $\mu$  in diameter.

*Remarks*—The epimerite, though presenting a crenated surface, cannot be regarded as complex, it varies in appearance and ultimately becomes simple and symmetrical. The protomerite resembles that of *Pyxinoides balan*i and *P. cithamali* (*vide* Tregouboff, 1912), but the epimerite differs from that of *Pyxinoides*, which is described as a style dilated in the middle. Ray and Chatterjee (1936) have recently studied this parasite from the same host at Calcutta, and are of opinion that the cauliflower-like appearance of the epimerite is due to the action of the fixative or some other disturbing factor. Their observations have not yet been published in full.

*Habitat*—Alimentary canal of the beetle *Aulacophora foveicollis* Kust (= *A. abdominalis* G. et H.) PUNJAB, Lahore and Kalka, BENGAL, Calcutta.

### Genus **PROTOMAGALHÆNSIA** Pinto, 1918

*Protomagalhænsia*, Pinto, 1918, 1923, pp. 90-91 (translation, pp. 25-6), pls. III, fig. 48, & VI, fig. 93, Kamm, 1922, p. 11, Setna & Bhatia, 1934, pp. 38-42.

Sporonts in associations of two to several individuals, often attached laterally. Sporonts attenuate. Myonemes prominent. Epimerite unknown. Gametocysts unknown. Sporocysts barrel-shaped, with a spine at each corner.

*Remarks*—In addition to the characters given above, Pinto (1923) mentions in the diagnosis of the genus that the development is always intracellular, and that in the syzygies the protomerite of the satellite embraces the deutomerite of the primite, like a pair of forceps. As he places the genus in the family Gregarinidæ Labbé, in which the development is extracellular, the word "intracellular" is probably a misprint for extracellular.

38 *Protomagalhænsia* (?) *attenuata* Setna & Bhatia (Fig 39)†*Protomagalhænsia* (?) *attenuata*, Setna & Bhatia, 1934, pp 40-2, figs 12-22

Sporonts attenuate, forming early syzygies Associations of

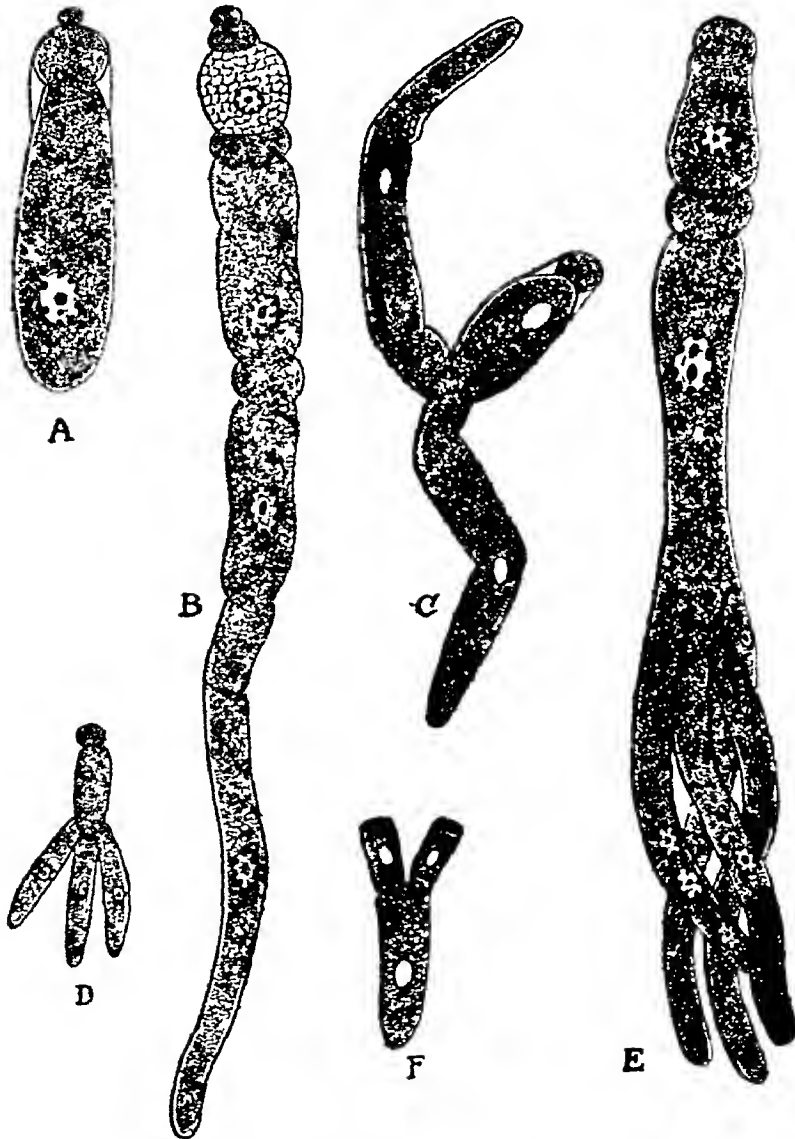


Fig 39 — *Protomagalhænsia* (?) *attenuata* Set & Bh A, free cephalont, B, linear syzygy, C, lateral attachment of satellites to the primite, D, three satellites attached to a primite, E, four satellites attached to the posterior end of the first satellite, F, two primites followed by a single satellite (After Setna and Bhatia)

two to several individuals, often attached laterally. Peculiar associations of two primites with a single satellite sometimes met with. Ratio of length of protomerite to total length as 1:13, width of protomerite to width of deutomerite as 1:11. Epimerite a simple rounded knob. Protomerite hemispherical, deutomerite cylindrical, rounded or flattened behind. Satellite usually longer than the primite, tapering posteriorly. Nucleus spherical or oval, with single karyosome. Gametocysts and sporocysts not known.

*Dimensions*—Associations, maximum length  $473\mu$ , maximum width  $22\mu$ , free sporonts  $20-70\mu$ .

*Remarks*—As in *Hirmocystis* (?) *parapeneopsis* Set & Bh, a few cases were seen of a unique type of association in which two primites were followed by a single satellite. Both the primites and the satellite were of a slender type and comparatively short in length.

In the lateral type of syzygy great diversity of form and attachment is met with. There may be a satellite in a line with the primite, and a second satellite arise from the side of the primite near its posterior end, or both the satellites may be attached laterally and diverge like two legs. Sometimes there are three satellites, all attached to the posterior end of the primite, and in still others several individuals may be seen attached to the posterior end of the first satellite.

The form resembles *Protomagalhãesia* in as much as the sporonts are attenuate and form associations of several individuals, while lateral attachment of sporonts is common. Spores in that genus are of a characteristic barrel-shape, with a spine at each corner. Until the spores are known the species cannot definitely be placed.

*Habitat*—Intestine of the prawn, *Parapeneopsis sculptilis* (Heller). BOMBAY, Bombay.

### Genus *HIRMOCYSTIS* Léger, 1892

*Eirmocystis* (corr *Hirmocystis*), Léger, 1892, p. 110.

*Hirmocystis*, Labbé, 1899, pp. 12-13, Watson, 1916, pp. 167-9, Kamm, 1922, pp. 11, 74-5, Reichenow, 1929, p. 896, Calkins, 1933, p. 562, Henry, 1933, pp. 102-9, Setna & Bhatia, 1934, p. 35.

Sporonts in associations of two to twelve (or more) in linear series, sometimes bifurcated or trifurcated. Epimerite a small conical or cylindrical knob, caducous. Gametocysts spherical. dehiscence by simple rupture. Sporocysts ovoidal, with two coats.

39 *Hirmocystis* (?) *parapeneopsisi* Setna & Bhatia (Fig 40)

†*Hirmocystis* (?) *parapencopsis*, Setna & Bhatia, 1934, pp 35-8, figs 1-11

Sporonts stoutly built, forming early syzygies. Associations of two or three individuals in linear chains, or unique associations of two primitives with a single satellite. Ratio of length of protomerite to total length as 1:5-7, width of protomerite to width of deutomerite as 1:1.4. Epimerite a small rounded knob. Protomerite hemispherical or flattened, constricted at the septum, deutomerite cylindrical or barrel-shaped, broadly rounded or flattened behind. Satellite longer than the primitive, second satellite longer than the first. Nucleus spherical, with a single karyosome. Gametocysts

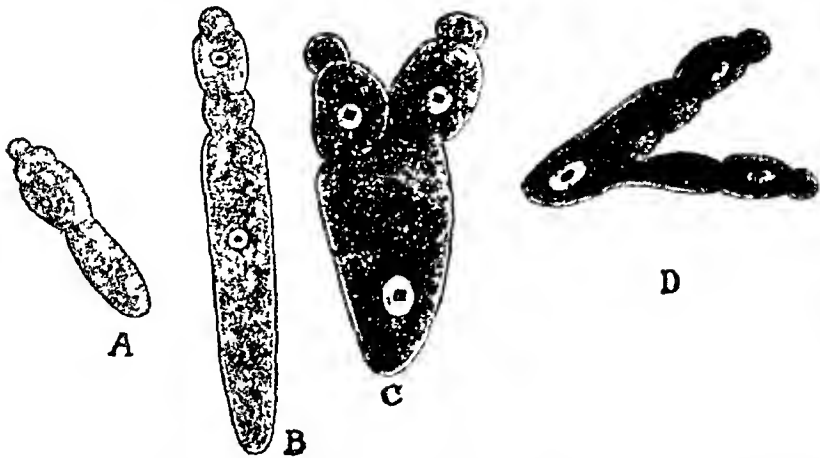


Fig 40 —*Hirmocystis* (?) *parapeneopsisi* Set & Bh. A, early syzygy, B, chain of two individuals, C, two primitives followed by a single satellite, D, single satellite torn asunder by two primitives pulling apart (After Setna and Bhatia)

spherical or slightly elliptical. Dehiscence of gametocysts and sporocysts not observed.

*Dimensions* —Associations, maximum length  $425\mu$ , maximum width  $44\mu$ , free sporonts  $40-80\mu$ .

*Remarks* —A few cases were met with in this species of the rare type of association in which two primitives were followed by a single satellite. The primitives were posteriorly rounded off and fitted into curved depressions in the anterior margin of the satellite. In other cases two satellites ran into one another and showed partial or complete fusion, the deutomerite containing one or two nuclei.

The form resembles *Hirmocystis* in as much as the sporonts form associations of two or more, and the epimerite is small,

knob-like, and caducous, but the species cannot be definitely placed in that genus until the dehiscence of the cyst and the form of the sporocysts has been observed

*Habitat*—Intestine of the prawn, *Parapeneopsis sculptilis* (Heller) BOMBAY, Bombay

### 3. Family ACTINOCEPHALIDÆ Léger, 1892.

Sporonts always solitary Epimerite symmetrical, simple or with appendages Gametocysts dehisc by simple rupture Sporocysts irregular, biconical or cylindrical, with conical extremities not provided with bristles

#### Genus **STEININA** Léger & Duboscq, 1904

*Steinina*, Léger & Duboscq, 1904, p 352, Watson, 1916, p 256, Kamm, 1922, p 79, Wenyon, 1926, p 1151, Reichenow, 1929, p 900, Kudo, 1931, p 298, Calkins, 1933, p 562

Epimerite a short, mobile, digitiform process, changing into a flat crenulate disc Sporocysts biconical

#### 40 *Steinina metaplaxi* Pearse (Fig 41)

†*Steinina metaplaxi*, Pearse, 1933, p 293, fig 3

Body robust, somewhat flattened Epimerite nearly spherical Protomerite wider than long, rounded anteriorly Deutomerite rectangular, with rounded angles There is



Fig 41—*Steinina metaplaxi* Pearse (After Pearse)

a heavy pellicle around the protomerite and the deutomerite Nucleus ellipsoidal, longest axis lying across body, situated usually at end of anterior third of deutomerite, but the position varies Syzygy apparently does not occur

*Dimensions*—Sporont, length 40–60 $\mu$ , breadth 18–20 $\mu$ , protomerite 16 $\mu$  by 10 $\mu$ , deutomerite 25 $\mu$  by 18 $\mu$ , nucleus 6 $\mu$  by 7 $\mu$

*Remarks*—The genus has previously been reported from beetles and fleas only. I doubt if the species has been correctly referred to the genus *Steinina*, as in that genus the epimerite is a short, mobile, digitiform process changing into a flat crenulate disc.

*Habitat*—In the intestine of the Indian crab, *Metaplas dentipes* Heller. BENGAL, Port Canning.

#### 4. Family DACTYLOPHORIDÆ Léger, 1892.

Epimerite complex. Sporonts solitary. Gametocysts dehiscence with lateral pseudocyst or by simple rupture. Sporocysts elongate, cylindrical or ellipsoidal. Parasites in Chilopoda.

Genus **GREBNECKIELLA**, nom. nov.  
(= *NINA* Grebnecki, 1873)

*Nina*, Grebnecki, 1873, p. 264.

*Pterocephalus*, Aimé Schneider, 1887, pp. 67–8, Labbé, 1899, p. 17, Léger, 1899, pp. 390–3, Münch, 1903, pp. 171, 172, 190, 198, Léger & Duboscq, 1903, p. 333.

*Nina*, Léger & Duboscq, 1909, pp. 33–68, Sokolow, 1911, pp. 281–2.

*Pterocephalus*, Münch, 1912, pp. 173, 327, 329, 330, 339.

*Nina*, Watson, 1916, pp. 44, 82–4, Kamm, 1922, p. 15.

*Pterocephalus*, Wenyon, 1926, pp. 74, 1141, Knowles, 1928, p. 500.

*Nina*, Reichenow, 1929, pp. 904–5, Kudo, 1931, pp. 74, 298, Calkins, 1933, p. 562, Reichenow, 1935, p. 370.

Protomerite formed of two long, narrow, horizontal lobes, fused and upturned spirally at one end. Periphery shows many teeth, and long slender filaments project from it. Cyst dehiscence by pseudocyst. Spores long-ovoidal, united in oblique chains. In the intestine of Myriopods.

*Remarks*—The name *Nina* is preoccupied for a molluscan genus, *Nina* J. E. Gray, 1850. The second name, *Pterocephalus*, is also inadmissible, being preoccupied for an elasmobranch fish, *Pterocephalus* Swanson, 1838. It may incidentally be remarked that the name *Pterocephalus* has also been wrongly used for a Nematode (O. Linstow, 1899) and a Trilobite (F. Raw, 1907). I have, therefore, renamed the genus *Grebneckiella*, after the author of the type-species.

#### 41. *Grebneckiella navillæ* (Mitra & Chakravarty)

†*Nina navillæ*, Mitra & Chakravarty, 1937, p. 1.

Sporonts solitary. Gametocysts oval. Sporocysts spherical to oval, with two envelopes, liberated in chains.

*Dimensions*—Sporonts 819–975 $\mu$  by 97–190 $\mu$ , gametocysts 125–175 $\mu$  by 95–125 $\mu$

*Remarks*—Full observations have not yet been published, and it is not certain that the form is distinct from other previously known species

*Habitat*—In the intestine of *Scolopendra* sp BENGAL, Calcutta

## 5. Family MONODUCTIDÆ Ray & Chakravarty, 1933.

Sporonts solitary Epimerite a small elevation with prongs attached to its base Gametes dissimilar Gametocysts dehiscing by a single elongated spore-duct Sporocysts compressed, of broad spindle-shape, with median ridge on dorsal surface

Genus **MONODUCTUS** Ray & Chakravarty, 1933

*Monoductus*, Ray & Chakravarty, 1933, p 359

With the characters of the family

### 42 *Monoductus lunatus* Ray & Chakravarty (Fig 42)

†*Monoductus lunatus*, Ray & Chakravarty, 1933, pp 352–60, pl 11 text-figs 1–5

Young trophozoite intracellular Full-grown trophozoite elongate, widest slightly behind the septum Epimerite knob-like, with twelve to sixteen stiff, radiating processes attached to its neck Protomerite more or less conical, relatively very small, with an orifice at its anterior extremity, through which longitudinal myonemes run connecting the base of the epimerite with a raised disc-like platform arising from the middle of the septum There is a series of transverse myonemes also, just underlying the pellicle Deutomerite elongate, circular in transverse section, with circular myonemes well developed, and with the cytoplasm usually packed with granules, which give the organism an opaque yellowish-white appearance Nucleus contains a single spherical karyosome, and is shaped like a parachute, a number of fibrils running back from its posterior concave surface which vary the form and position of the nucleus Prior to association, sporonts develop posterior pseudopodial processes by which coupling is effected A thin transparent cyst is formed round the paired gametocytes The spherical gametocysts are expelled with the host's excreta and complete their development in three



or four days if kept moist. There is no distinction between the gametocytes, but one gives rise to slightly drawn out and pointed (male) gametes and the other to perfectly elliptical (female) gametes. Sporocysts compressed, truncate at one pole, and with a median ridge. They are released through a single spore-duct in a long chain formed of pairs set obliquely.

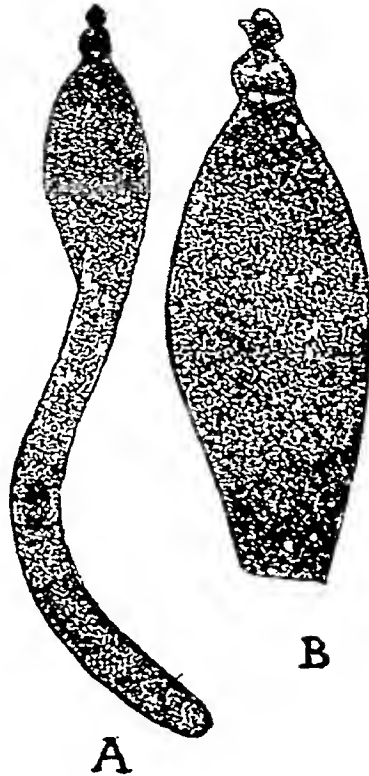


Fig. 42 — *Monoductus lunatus* Ray & Chak. A, adult, B, same, showing the orifice in the protometerite and the longitudinal myonemes passing through it (After Ray and Chakravarti.)

*Dimensions* — Full-grown trophozoite  $225-445\ \mu$  by  $33-47\ \mu$ , length of epimerite  $7.5-10.25\ \mu$ , nucleus  $30\ \mu$  by  $12\ \mu$ , gametocysts  $225-230\ \mu$ , sporocysts  $10.25\ \mu$  by  $4\ \mu$ .

*Habitat* — Alimentary canal of a Millipede, *Strongylosoma coarctatipes* Attems. BENGAL, Calcutta.

## II. Suborder *SCHIZOGREGARINARIA* Léger, 1900.

(*Syn* AMÆBOSPORIDIA A Schneider, 1884 )

The Schizogregarines are parasites of the digestive tract and appended organs (*e g*, Malpighian tubules) of Arthropods, Annelids, and Tunicates. The sporocyst gains entrance into the digestive tract of the specific host and the sporozoites are set free. These develop into trophozoites either in the lumen of the gut or within the cells of the host and undergo schizogony

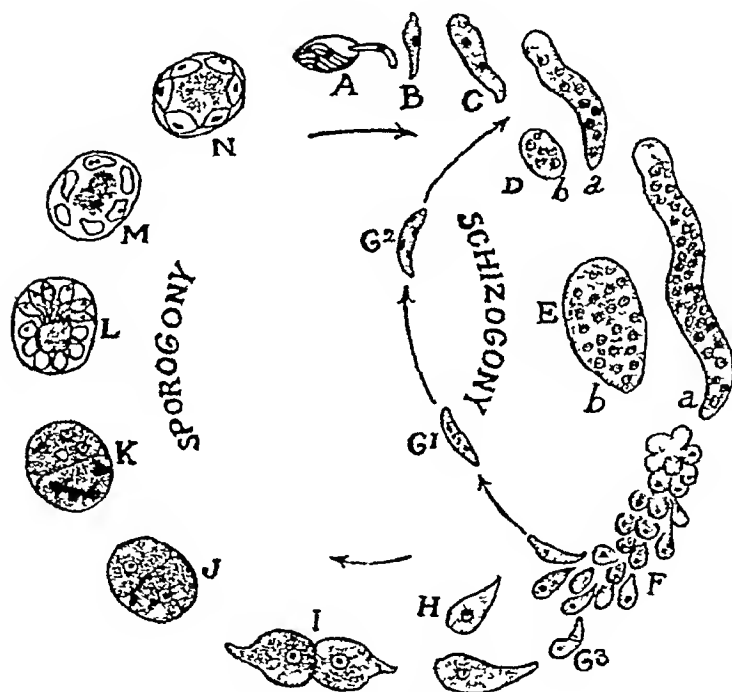


Fig 43 —Life cycle of a typical Schizogregarine, *Schizocystis gregarinoides* Léger. A, sporozoite escaping from the spore, B–L, growth of the sporozoite into the multinucleate schizont, of which there are two types, the vermiform schizont (*a*) which attaches itself to the epithelial cell by its anterior end, and the massive schizont (*b*) which lies free in the gut of the host. F, division of the schizont into a number of merozoites, which may grow into schizonts again ( $G^1$ ,  $G^2$ ), or grow into gamonts ( $G^3$ ). H, young gamonts, I, association of two full grown gamonts, J, formation of a common cyst round the two. K, division of nuclei in each gametocyte, L, formation of gametes, M, fusion of gametes in pairs, N, each zygote becomes an oöcyst and develops eight sporozoites in it (After Léger)

which may be binary or multiple fission or budding. As in *EUGREGARINARIA*, two full-grown trophozoites (sporonts) associate and give rise to gametes, which conjugate to produce zygotes. Each zygote becomes an oocyst. The number of oocysts produced by each pair of gametes varies from one to thirty. Each oocyst, popularly called a spore, contains one to eight sporozoites.

Leger and Duboscq (1908) divided the suborder into Polysporidea and Monosporidea according to the number of oocysts produced by a pair of associated Gregarines. Fantham (1908) on the other hand divided the group into Endoschiza and Ectoschiza, according as schizogony took place within a cell or was extracellular respectively. Keilin (1923) is of the opinion that neither of these classifications is a natural one, and that it is not impossible that the process of schizogony has been secondarily acquired by some members of the *EUGREGARINARIA* and that the various genera of *SCHIZOGREGARINARIA* will ultimately be distributed among the families of the *EUGREGARINARIA*. Wenyon (1926) and Ray (1930) have supported this view.

Reichenow (1929) does not group the genera into families, but Minchin (1912), Doflein (1916), and Calkins (1926) recognized a number of families, each based on one or two genera.

#### *Identification Table of Families*

1 (7)	Gametocyst contains a single oocyst	2	
2 (4)	Oocyst contains a single sporozoite	3	
3	Gregarino spirally wound or eccentric, schizogony intracellular		[Dub Spirocystidæ * Leg &
4 (2)	Oocyst contains eight sporozoites	5	
5 (6)	Gregarine ovoid, with an epimerite, schizogony intracellular		[Porter Merogregarinidæ *
6 (5)	Gregarino conical, with pseudopodial processes along its base, schizogony extracellular		[& Dub Ophryocystidæ * Lég
7 (1)	Gametocyst contains many oocysts	8	
8 (15)	Only one type of schizogony	9	
9 (12)	Schizogony intracellular	10	
10 (11)	Gregarino elongated, with longitudinal striations, and chromatic bodies at the anterior end. Gametocyst contains many oocysts, each containing four or eight sporozoites		Selenidiidæ * Brazil †
11 (10)	Gregarine elongate. Gametocyst contains sixteen oocysts, each containing eight sporozoites		Lipotrophidæ * Keilin
12 (9)	Schizogony extracellular	13	
13 (14)	Gregarino vermicular. Gametocyst contains large number (about thirty) of oocysts, each containing eight sporozoites		[Dub Schizocystidæ * Leg &

† According to Ray (1930) certain species of *Selenidium* do not show any schizogony.

- 14 (13) Gregarine ovoid, with a process for attachment Gametocyst contains eight oöcysts, each containing eight sporozoites *Caulleryellidæ* \* Keilin
- 15 (8) Two types of schizogony, one intracellular and the other extracellular Gametocyst contains a large number of oocysts, each containing eight sporozoites [Yavlensky  
*Menzelidæ* \* Bogo

Up to the present time nobody has worked on the Schizogregarines of India

## II Order COCCIDIA Leuckart, 1879.

The COCCIDIA have a wide distribution, occurring as parasites in the Vertebrates as well as the higher Invertebrates. They are generally found as parasites of the epithelium of the digestive tract and associated glands. Alternation of generations is invariably present. asexual reproduction is by schizogony, and is followed by sexual reproduction by, in most cases, anisogamy. During the whole of their growth the male and the female gametocytes are apart and develop independently of one another. The male gametocyte generally produces a relatively large number (six or more) of male gametes. Both kinds of reproduction take place in the body of one and the same host (except in the *Aggregatidæ* and the *Hæmogregarinidæ*). The COCCIDIA are divided into two suborders, as follows —

- |  |                                   |
|--|-----------------------------------|
| 1 Gametocytes dissimilar in size, associated with each other during the later part of trophic life, microgametes few | [p 113<br><i>Adeleidea</i> Léger  |
| 2 Gametocytes similar in size, independent, each microgametocyte developing into numerous microgametes               | [p 156<br><i>Eimeridea</i> Léger, |

## I Suborder ADELEIDEA Léger, 1911

The schizonts develop into micro- and macrogametocytes which become closely associated and develop in contact with one another. The microgametocyte produces a few (two or four) microgametes. The zygote divides into numerous sporoblasts, each of which develops into a sporocyst with two or four sporozoites. These sporozoites, which are small gregarinulæ, penetrate the epithelial cells of the host and grow into large rounded or oval schizonts (agamonts). The

nucleus undergoes repeated division and the schizont divides into a corresponding number of merozoites, which are set free within the lumen of the organ. Each merozoite infects another cell. After several such generations the merozoites develop within the cell into micro- and macrogametocytes.

Léger (1911) divided the suborder into three families, *Hæmogregarinidæ*, *Legerellidæ* and *Adeleidæ* on the basis of the number of sporocysts and contained sporozoites. Reichenow (1921 and 1929) grouped all the genera in a single family, *Adeleidæ* Léger emend. Nöller (1928), after consideration of the various schemes proposed, is in favour of

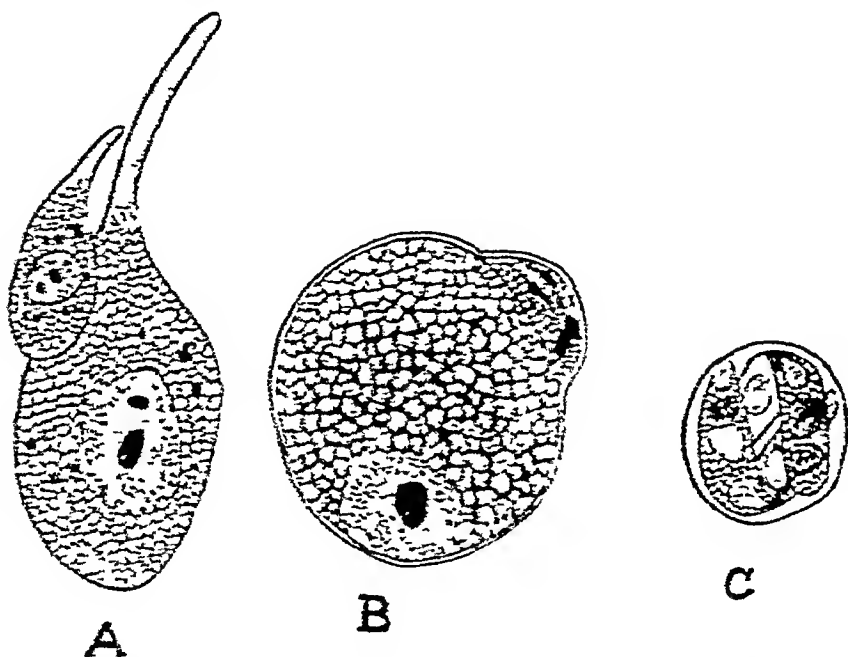


FIG. 44.—Stages in the life-cycle of *Adelesta armata*, a typical member of the suborder. ( $\times 1700$ ). A, association of macrogametocyte and microgametocyte; B, nuclear division in macrogametocyte and formation of gamete nuclei; C, sporocyst with two sporozoites. (From Wenyon, after Schellack.)

employing Léger's system, as a matter of practical convenience until a generally recognized natural system can be adopted.

Following Kudo (1931) the suborder is here divided into two families, *Adeleidæ* and *Hæmogregarinidæ* which correspond to the two suborders of similar name of Wenyon (1926).

*Identification Table of Families*

- 1 (2) Parasitic in the epithelium of the digestive tract and its appended glands, chiefly of Invertebrates. Zygote motionless, becomes enclosed in a resistant oocyst which does not increase in size. The sexual and asexual cycles occur in one host. [emend., p 115  
Adeleidæ Leger,
- 2 (1) Parasitic in the cells of the circulatory system of Vertebrates. Zygote motile, forms an oocyst which increases in size. Alternation of hosts, asexual cycle in a Vertebrate and sexual cycle in an Invertebrate. [Leger, p 117.  
Hæmogregarinidæ

## 1. Family ADELEIDÆ Léger, 1911, emend.

Two gametocytes, one of which is smaller in size, unite in a kind of pseudo-conjugation. The nucleus of the microgametocyte divides once or twice, and one of its products enters the macrogamete and fuses with its nucleus. The zygote is motionless and becomes enclosed in a resistant oocyst, which does not increase in size. The sexual and asexual cycles occur in the same host. They are intestinal parasites of Invertebrates, and infection is contaminative.

Wenyon (1926) raised the group to the rank of a suborder, under the title ADELEIDÆA, and divided it into four families, viz., Dobellidæ Ikeda, 1914, Legerellidæ Leger, 1911, Adeleidæ Mesnil, 1903, and Klossiellidæ Wenyon, 1926. Reichenow (1929) and Kudo (1931) place the family Dobellidæ in the suborder EIMERIDÆA. The other genera so far known can conveniently be treated as belonging to a single family.

*Key to Indian Genera*

- 1 (2) Oocyst thin-walled, containing numerous disc shaped spores. [p 115.  
ADELEA Schneider,
- 2 (1) Oocyst thick-walled, containing smaller number of spherical spores. [p 116  
ADELINA Hesse,

## Genus ADELEA Aimé Schneider, 1875

*Adclea*, Aimé Schneider, 1875, p 598, Schaudinn & Siedlecki, 1897, p 193, Labbe, 1899, p 56, Perez, 1899, pp 694-6, Minchin, 1903, p 233, Dobell, 1907, pp 155-62, Jollos, 1909, pp 249-62, Schellack & Reichenow, 1910, pp 380-3, 1915 pp 425-60, Leger, 1911, pp 71-88, Debausieux, 1911, pp 259-66, Minchin, 1912, p 352, Greiner, 1918, pp 522-9, Wenyon 1926, p 1069, Noller, 1928, p 189, Reichenow, 1929, p 912, Kudo 1931 pp 277-8, Calkins, 1933 p 544

The zygote develops into a large thin-walled oocyst which

contains a variable number of flattened sporocysts, each with two sporozoites. Other characters as in the suborder and the family

#### 43 *Adelea pachelabræ* de Mello

†*Adelea pachelabræ*, de Mello, 1921, p. 242

*Adelca pachylabræ*, Wenyon, 1926, p. 1069

*Adelea pachelabræ*, Reichenow, 1929, p. 912

Schizonts show a sexual dimorphism. Macroschizonts rounded or oval, with the cytoplasm markedly alveolar, containing granules of reserve material and the nucleus surrounded by a distinct membrane. Binary fission equal or unequal, leading to formation of up to sixteen nuclei. Microschizont has a feebly alveolar, non-granular cytoplasm, and the nucleus is compact and stains deeply. Macro-merozoite is oval, with alveolar cytoplasm and spherical nucleus. Micromerozoite is oval or fusiform, and its nucleus contains a distinct karyosome. Fertilization is preceded by the association of gametes, one or several male gametes (micromerozoites) being attached to a female gamete (macro-merozoite). Female gamete is rounded oval and possesses a voluminous nucleus which does not show a karyosome. Male gamete is generally smaller and attaches itself to one of the poles of the female gamete. Zygote develops into an oocyst with two binucleate sporoblasts, each nucleus representing a future sporozoite. Sporocysts dizoic.

*Remarks*—Wenyon (1926) considers it doubtful if this parasite belongs to this genus.

*Habitat*—Intestine and digestive glands of a Mollusc, *Pachelabra mæstra* Reeve. PORTUGULSE INDIA, Nova Goa.

#### Genus *ADELINA* Hesse, 1911

*Klossia* (part), Aimé Schneider, 1895, p. 7

*Adelca* (part), Labbe, 1896, p. 536, 1899, p. 56, Minchin, 1903, pp. 233, 235, 332

*Adelina* Hesse, 1911, pp. 22-24, Wenyon, 1926, pp. 1070-2, Reichenow, 1929, pp. 912-4, Kudo, 1931, p. 278, Calkins 1933, p. 566, Reichenow, 1935, pp. 371-2

Oocyst thick-walled. Sporocysts spherical and comparatively few in number.

#### 44 *Adelina schellacki* Ray & Das-Gupta

*Adelina schellacki*, Ray & Das Gupta, 1937, p. 291

Oocyst oval or egg-shaped, without residue, eight spherical sporoblasts, with two sporozoites, developed in each within 10 to 15 days if the unsegmented oocysts are kept in a moist chamber. The oocystal membrane ruptures after being in

the moist chamber for four or five days, and along with this the unused microgametes are discarded

*Habitat* —Intestine of the centipede, *Cormocephalus dentipes* Poc BENGAL, Calcutta

## 2. Family HÆMOGREGARINIDÆ Léger, 1911.

The researches of Reichenow and others have shown the coccidial nature of the Hæmogregarines, long known to occur in the red or white blood-corpuscles of all classes of Vertebrates. They are in reality COCCIDIA, which have certain stages adapted to life within the circulating cells of the Vertebrate blood. Schizogony may or may not take place in the blood-corpuscles but the gametocytes always enter the blood-corpuscles. The fertilization process is of the *Adelea*-type. The formation of oocyst and sporozoites takes place in the body of the blood-sucking Invertebrate, which in turn transfers the sporozoites to a second Vertebrate host.

The group is also related to Lankesterellidæ, in which the life-cycle is typical of that of EIMERIDÆ and takes place either in the intestine (the usual habitat of COCCIDIA) or in endothelial cells of the blood-vessels.

Wenyon (1926) raised the group to the rank of a suborder, under the title Hæmogregarinidea, and divided it into three families viz., Hæmogregarinidæ Neveu-Lemaire, 1901, Hepatozoidæ Wenyon, 1926, and Karyolysidæ, Wenyon, 1926. Reichenow (1929) included the Hæmogregarines, as well as *Adelea* and related genera in a single family Adeleidæ Léger emend. I have, however, followed Kudo (1931) in placing the Hæmogregarines in a separate family from the Adeleidæ.

### *Key to Indian Genera*

- |       |  |   |                                     |
|-------|--|---|-------------------------------------|
| 1 (3) | Schizogony in the red blood corpuscles of the internal organs of a Vertebrate  | 2 |                                     |
| 2     | Gametogony and fertilization in the body of blood sucking Invertebrate (leech). Oocyst small, directly producing eight sporozoites, without forming sporocysts   |   | [Danilewsky, p 119<br>HÆMOGREGARINÆ |
| 3 (1) | Schizogony not in the red blood corpuscles   | 4 |                                     |
| 4 (5) | Schizogony in cells of the internal organs (liver, spleen, bone marrow, etc.) or leucocytes of Vertebrates. Gametogony and fertilization in the body of a blood sucking Invertebrate (tick, mite, etc.). Oocyst increases enormously in size, producing sporoblasts, sporocysts, and sporozoites in the oocyst |   | [p 145<br>HEPATOZOON Miller,        |



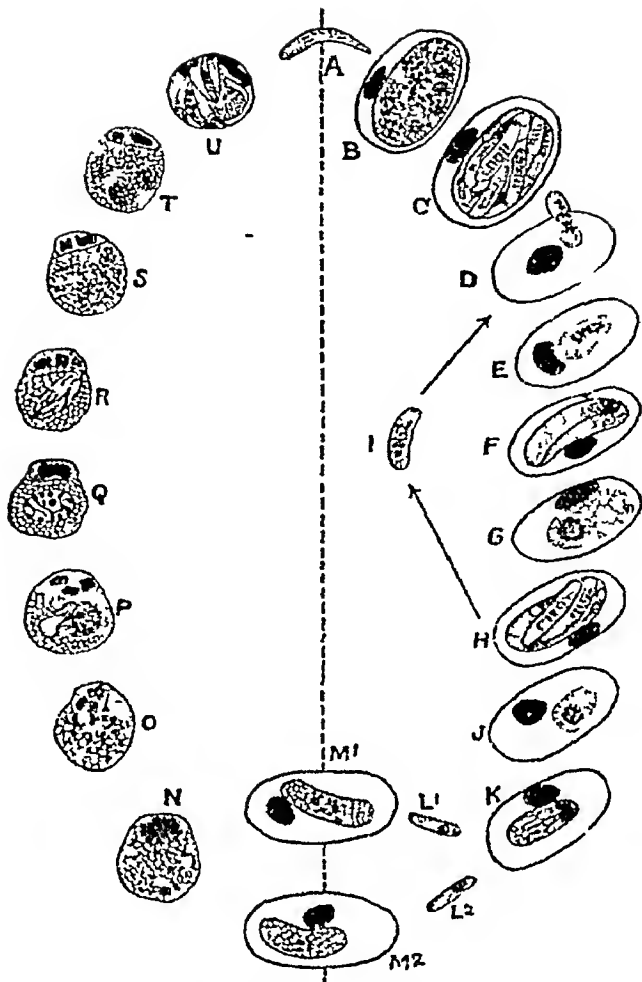


Fig 45 —Life cycle of *Haemogregarina stepanowi* Danilewsky. The figures to the right of the dotted line represent the phases in the blood of the tortoise, those to the left the phases in the leech. A, sporozoite, B, C, early schizogony producing a large number of merozoites, D, merozoite penetrating a blood corpuscle, E-H, later schizogony, in which few merozoites are produced, in F is seen the recurved vermicule within the corpuscle, I, free merozoite about to enter a corpuscle and repeat the stages D-H, or to initiate the next phase, J, K, final schizogonous generation which produces the gametocytes,  $L_1$ ,  $L_2$ , sexually differentiated microgametes which grow up into micro ( $M_1$ ) and macrogametocytes ( $M_2$ ) respectively, and develop further in the leech when taken up by it, N, association of micro and macrogametocytes in the gut of the leech, O, formation of four microgametes by the microgametocyte, P, one of the microgametes has penetrated the body of the macrogamete and fused with its nucleus, Q, zygote with synkaryon, the degenerating remains of the male gametocyte are attached to it, and are also soon in the next four stages, R, S, T, successive divisions of the synkaryon, U, ripe cyst containing eight sporozoites (From Minchin, after Reichenow.)

- 5 (4) Schizogony in the endothelial cells of blood vessels of a Vertebrate Gametogony and fertilization in the body of a mite Oocyst produces sporoblasts, which are liberated as motile vermicules and infect the host's eggs The mite, hatched from the egg, has the sporocysts in its intestinal epithelium These are cast off and voided with the faeces, which are eaten by the Vertebrate host The sporozoites make their way to the endothelial cells

[p 154  
KARYOLYSUS Labbe,

### Genus HÆMOGREGARINA Danilewsky, 1885

*Hæmogregarina*, Danilewsky, 1885, pp 588-98

*Danileuskyia*, Labbé, 1894, p 124

*Danileuskyia* + *Laverania*, Billet, 1895, p 30

*Hæmogregarina*, Labbe, 1899, pp 76-7, Minchin, 1903, pp 265, 266-7, fig 77, 1912, pp 372-6, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1081-4, Reichenow, 1929, pp 924-7, Thomas & Robertson, 1929, pp 104-5, 109-10, Kudo, 1931, pp 279-81, Reichenow, 1932, p 45, Calkins, 1933, pp 545, 567

Schizogony takes place in the red blood-corpuscles or other cells of the body of Vertebrates, merozoites escape from the original host-cell and infect other corpuscles or cells After several generations merozoites develop into gametocytes in the red blood-corpuscles These are taken up with the blood by an Invertebrate (leech), in the gut of which association of the micro- and macrogametocytes occurs The gametocytes escape from their host-cells, become more or less spherical, associate in pairs, and a cyst-wall is formed, enclosing both the macro- and microgametocyte The microgametocyte produces two to four microgametes, and the macrogametocyte forms a single macrogamete One of the microgametes fertilizes the adjacent macrogamete, and a small oocyst is formed The oocyst directly produces eight sporozoites without the formation of sporocysts

The genus was founded by Danilewsky for the *Hæmogregarine* *H. stepanowi* Danilewsky of the European tortoise The life-history was described by Reichenow (1910) and may be followed from fig 45

### 45 *Hæmogregarina berestneffi* Castellani & Willey (Fig 46)

†*Hæmogregarina* sp (probably new), Berestneff, 1903, pp 343-8, pl viii, figs 1-9

*Hæmogregarina berestneffi*, Castellani & Willey, 1905, p 397

†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Patton, 1908, p 319

†*Hæmogregarina berestneffi*, Dobell, 1910, p 67, pl ii, figs 3-8

*Hæmogregarina berestneffi*, de Mello, de Sa, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha, 1917, p 13

†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Donovan (first recorded in Wenyon, 1926, p 1398)

*Hæmogregarina berestneffi*, Wenyon, 1926, p 1398, Scott, 1926, p 238

*Hæmogregarina encapsulæ*, Wenyon, 1926, p 1398

Intra-corpuseular individuals of various forms and sizes, many of them showing a characteristic pink-staining sheath. Free gregariform individuals actively motile in the blood plasma. Small forms enter by boring directly into the corpuscle. Occasionally the organism, on reaching the inside of the corpuscle, rests for a few minutes and then wriggles out again into the plasma.

*Dimensions* —Length  $26-28\mu$ , width  $4-5\mu$

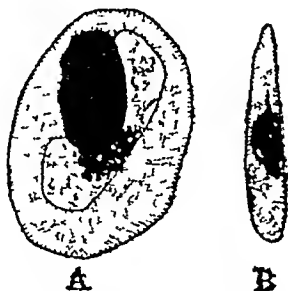


Fig 46 —*Haemogregarina berestneffi* Cast & Will. A, intra corpuseular form, B, free form (After Dobell)

*Remarks* —According to Berestneff the parasite lies within a strongly refringent colourless capsule, both ends of which are rounded and curved, the whole embracing the displaced nucleus of the corpuscle after the manner of a *Halteridium*, it shows a very close resemblance to *H magna*, found in the same hosts, but differs by the possession of a capsule. The parasite was named *H berestneffi* by Castellani & Willey (1905), who, however, did not find the parasite in hosts of the same species from Ceylon. Dobell (1910) found the species in *Rana tigrina* from Ceylon. Patton (1908, p. 319) notes that he had the opportunity of studying no less than five *Haemogregarines* in *R. tigrina* and *R. hexadactyla* and also in the leech which transmits them, but he does not mention the species encountered. Wenyon (1926, p. 1398) records *H encapsulæ* Berestneff as a parasite of *R. limnocharis* and both *H encapsulæ* Berestneff and *H berestneffi* Castellani & Willey from *R. tigrina*. The name *H encapsulæ* Berestneff is an error, as Berestneff did not give this name to his form, and so it must be treated as a synonym.

*Habitat* —Blood of *Rana tigrina* Daud and *R. limnocharis* Wiegmann. BOMBAY, Bombay, *Rana tigrina* Daud. CEYLON, Colombo, *R. tigrina* Daud and *R. hexadactyla* Lesson, and in the leech which transmits them. MADRAS, Madras, *R. tigrina* Daud. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa, also *R. tigrina* Daud from India, in the Zoological Gardens, London.

46 *Hæmogregarina cantliei* Sambon & Selgmann (Fig 47)

†*Hæmogregarina* sp., Laveran, 1905 (as noted in Wenyon, 1926, p 1392)

†*Hæmogregarina cantliei*, Sambon & Selgmann, 1907 a, p 1650, 1907 b, p 310

†*Hæmogregarina* sp., Patton, 1908, p 318

*Hæmogregarina cantliei*, Dobell, 1908, p 293, Phisalix, 1913, pp 304-7, 6 figs, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 487, Wenyon, 1926, p 1392

*Hæmogregarina* sp., Wenyon, 1926, p 1392

Adult sporonts club-shaped, the anterior third rounded or globular and the rest of body tapering to a slender tail, enclosed within thick sausage-shaped capsules. Nucleus median or nearer posterior extremity, oval or irregular in outline and with chromatin frequently arranged in cross-strands

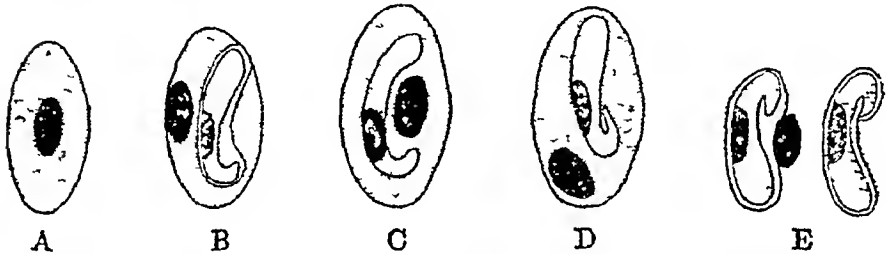


Fig 47 —*Hæmogregarina cantliei* Samb & Selg A, uninfected corpuscle, B, intra corpuscular form surrounded by a capsule C, D, same without capsule, E, free forms (After Phisalix)

*Dimensions* —Free sporonts, 16-18 $\mu$  in length by 3.5 $\mu$  in breadth, tail 2-3 $\mu$  in length, nucleus 4 $\mu$  long by 3 $\mu$  broad

*Habitat* —Blood of the snake, *Eryx conicus* Schneid (= *Gongylophis conicus*) MADRAS, Madras

47 *Hæmogregarina hankini* Simond (Fig 48)

†*Hæmogregarina hankini*, Simond, 1901 b, pp 183-5, 1901 c, pp 331-8, pl vii

†*Hæmogregarina* sp. (? *H. hankini* Simond), Dobell, 1910, pp 68, 79, pl ii, figs 9, 10

*Hæmogregarina hankini*, Castellani & Chalmers 1919, p 486, Wenyon, 1926, p 1396

The parasite has two forms, vermicular and oval. The vermicular forms are large, doubled-up in the red blood-corpuscles in the circulating blood. Sometimes the two limbs approximately equal in thickness, sometimes, one considerably thicker than the other. Nucleus a compact mass of deep, purple granules (Giemsa-stained). The oval

forms also contain a nucleus which may be compact or fragmented. Certain large forms are schizonts.

*Dimensions*—Vermicular form, length  $12-15\mu$ , schizonts,  $20\mu$  in diameter.

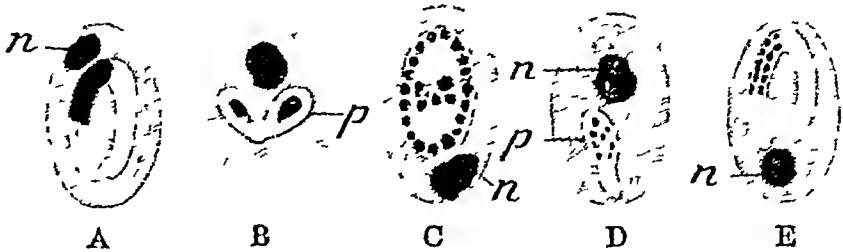


Fig 48—*Haemogregarina hanlini* Simond. A, large form with compact nucleus, B, parasite with two nuclei, due to two parasites adhering together, C, oval form, with a number of nuclei arranged on the periphery, D, young parasite with dispersed nucleus, E, larger form with dispersed nucleus (n, nucleus of corpuscle, p, parasite) (After Simond)

*Remarks*—According to Simond two forms of the parasite are met with, viz, vermicular and oval. In the young vermicular form the nucleus is compact or fragmented into a number of granules arranged in each limb of the parasite. The parasite is always doubled upon itself, the two limbs being parallel and sometimes in contact with one another. In the oval form also the nucleus may be compact or fragmented. Cells with incompletely developed merozoites were observed in the lung. These schizonts were spherical, and contained 30 to 40 fusiform merozoites without any residue of segmentation. If it be confirmed that schizogony takes place in the lung, the species will have to be transferred to the genus *Hepatozoon*.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Gavialis gangeticus* Gmelin. UNITED PROVINCES, Jumna River, *Crocodilus porosus* Schneider (?). INDIA (exact locality not cited), and *Crocodilus porosus* Schneider. CEYLON, Daduganoya, Veyangoda.

#### 48 *Haemogregarina laverani* Simond (Fig 49)

†*Haemogregarina laverani*, Simond, 1901 c, pp 327-31, fig 2

*Haemogregarina laverani*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 487, Wenyon, 1926, p 1395

†*Haemogregarina laverani*, de Mello, 1932, pp 1412-4, pl 1, figs S1-S14

Young stages amœboid, measuring barely  $3\mu$  in diameter, provided with a small nucleus and many small cyanophil granules disposed either in the form of a coil or a horseshoe.

Frequently the young stages are in the form of a minute vermicule bent upon itself, the limbs adhering in such a manner that it is difficult to distinguish this form from the amœboid. Full-grown stage large, reniform, containing, besides the nucleus, two large refringent ovoid granules, and occupying a considerable extent of the surface of the corpuscle. The vermicular stage is much smaller than the reniform stage and does not extend beyond half the length of the corpuscle, it possesses a bulging end and a short drawn-out tail, bent round on the swollen portion.

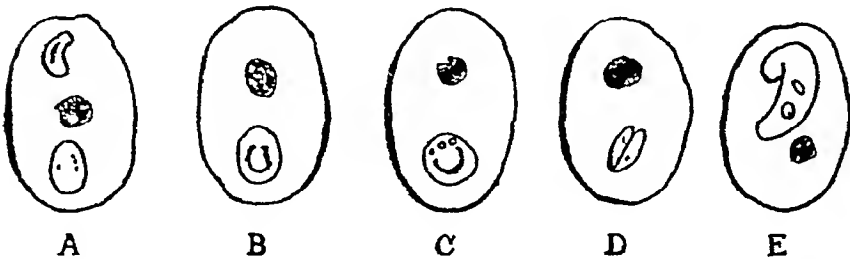


Fig 49—*Hæmogregarina laterani* Simond. A, young amœboid stage with a nucleus, B, young stage in which the cyanophil granules are dispersed in the form of a coil, C, young stage in which the cyanophil nuclear substance is in the form of a horseshoe, D, young vermicular stage, E, full grown stage folded upon itself and showing two refringent granules (From de Mello, after Simond.)

*Remarks*—The chief characteristic of the species is the possession in most of the stages of two refringent granules, which serve to distinguish this species from all others.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Lissemys punctata granosa* (Schoepff)  
UNITED PROVINCES, Agra

#### 49 *Hæmogregarina leschenaulti* Robertson (Fig 50)

†*Hæmogregarina leschenaulti*, Robertson, 1908, pp 182, 184, figs 4–7  
*Hæmogregarina leschenaulti*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1388

*Hæmogregarina* with two free motile forms, only present in the blood. (1) slender free form with dense nucleus, no granules in the cytoplasm, rather actively motile. (2) broad, massive, granular form, less active, period of movement succeeded by period of rest. Two intra-corpuscular forms also present. (1) long recurved form corresponding exactly with the slender free form, causes hypertrophy of the corpuscle, this is always the prevailing type in an infection. (2) broad form with reticulate nucleus, growing to a somewhat larger size, never very numerous even in a good infection.

*Dimensions*—Free motile forms, length 26–28 $\mu$ , broad, intra-corpuseular form, 30 $\mu$

*Habitat*—Blood of the lizard, *Hemidactylus leschenaulti* Dum & Bibr CEYLON, Trincomalee

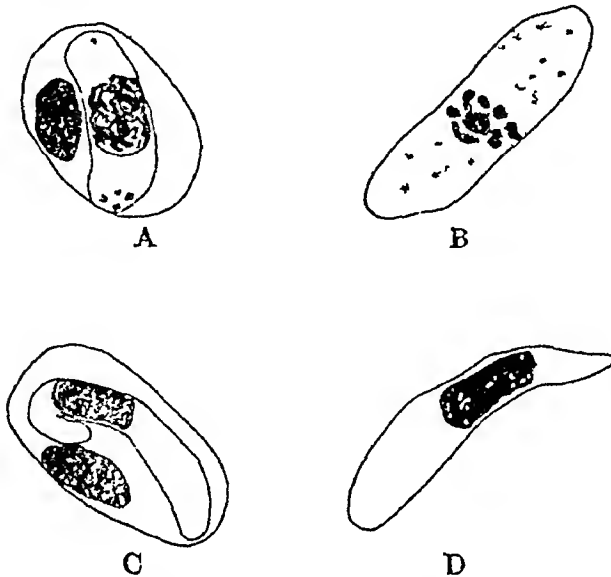


Fig 50—*Haemogregarina leschenaulti* Robertson A, broad intra-corpuseular form, B, broad free form, C, slender recurved intra corpuseular form, D, slender free form (After Robertson)

50 *Hæmogregarina magna* (Grassi & Feletti) (Fig 51)

*Hæmogregarina ranarum* (part), Kruse, 1890, p 541, Colla & Sanfelice, 1891, p 504, pl v, figs 16–18

*Drepanidium magnum*, Grassi & Feletti, 1891, p 82, 1892, pl 1, fig 15

*Drepanidium krusei*, Labbe, 1892, p 617

*Danilewskyia krusei*, Labbé, 1894, p 127

*Hæmogregarina magna*, Labbé, 1899, p 76

†*Danilewskyia krusei*, Berestneff, 1903, p 347, pl viii, figs 9–13

*Hæmogregarina magna*, Patton, 1908, p 319 (?), Wenyon, 1926, p 1398

Adult form oval, very large, may be folded upon itself in the corpusele

*Habitat*—Blood of *Rana tigrina* Daud, *R limnococharis* Wiegmann BOMBAY, Bombay, *R tigrina* Daud MADRAS, Madras

51 *Hæmogregarina malabarica* de Mello (Fig 52)

†*Hæmogregarina malabarica*, de Mello, 1932, pp 1411–25, pl ii, figs A–D

Two forms are present (1) The vermicular form consists

of a sausage-shaped body with a caudal appendage which is always applied to the body along its concave border. The convex border is bounded by a thin band of protoplasm which



Fig 51—*Haemogregarina magna* (Grassi & Felotti) A, young intra-corpuseular form, B, adult oval form, C, adult form folded upon itself, D, uninfected corpuscle. Uninfected corpuscles are also shown with A, B, and C for the sake of comparison (After Berestneff)

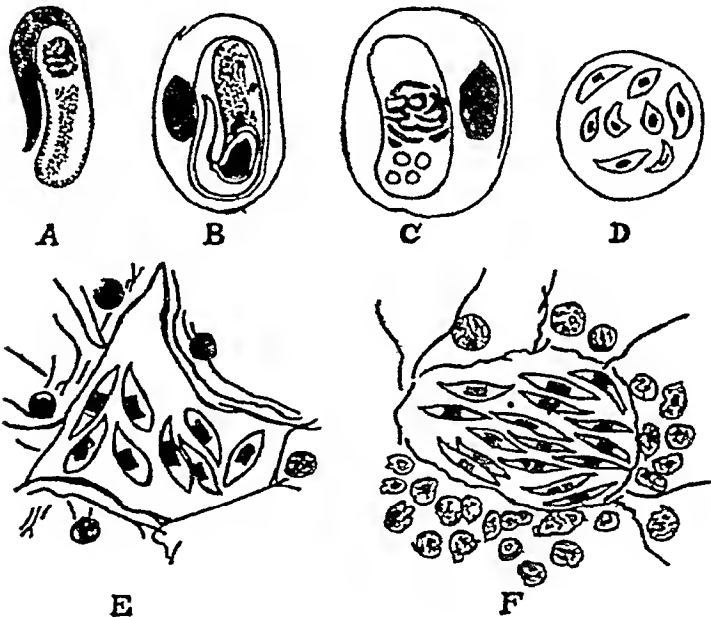


Fig 52—*Haemogregarina malabarica* de Mello A, free vermicular form, B, intra-corpuseular vermicular form, C, intra-corpuseular bean shaped form, D, cyst, containing eight merozoites, E, F, larger merozoites found in the liver cell A, B, C as seen in the blood, D, as seen in smears from the liver, E, F, as seen in sections of the liver (After de Mello)

stains a clear blue or sometimes violet with Romanowsky's stain, and is thicker at the pole at which the nucleus is situated, becoming narrower to form the tail, the tail does not extend



to the other pole of the body. The nucleus is nearly always found near the zone of separation of the two parts, and contains irregularly dispersed chromatin particles. The body is more or less filled with metachromatic granules. The parasitized corpuscles become hypertrophied, measuring 20–25  $\mu$ , whereas the normal corpuscles measure 16–18  $\mu$ . (2) The reniform or bean-shaped forms are found in very much smaller numbers than the vermicular ones. The nucleus is rounded and central, but may sometimes be situated close to one of the poles, it contains chromatin granules or rods. The cytoplasmic constitution is also different from that of the vermicular form. In one of the poles there are two or more vacuoles, there may be vacuoles, but fewer in the other pole also. The parasitized corpuscle is hypertrophied, but is enlarged in its width rather than in its length, measuring 17–18  $\mu$  by 14–16  $\mu$ . Schizogony takes place in the liver, and is of two types, resulting in large and small merozoites. Cysts are found in the liver of the host, they are rounded, with a thick membrane, and contain 8 rounded or falciform merozoites. The free merozoites are generally found in pairs. In sections of the liver the cysts containing 8 merozoites are not encountered, but larger merozoites, 12–16  $\mu$  in size, occur singly, or in groups in 2, 4, 8 or larger numbers.

*Dimensions*—Vermicular form 17–22  $\mu$ , reniform type 8–12  $\mu$ , cysts, diameter 18–20  $\mu$ , merozoites 6–8  $\mu$  or 12–16  $\mu$ .

*Remarks*—This species is recognizable from *H. laverani* by the young stages not being amoeboid and the vacuoles being inconstant in number and occurring at one or both poles of the reniform stages, the vermicular stage also differs in being larger than the reniform stages, in occupying nearly the whole of the corpuscle, and in having a tail nearly as long as the body of the parasite. The species resembles *H. vittata* in possessing cysts with 8 merozoites, but in *H. malabarica* the cysts are regularly spherical, whereas in *H. vittata* they are navicular and the reniform stages of that species contain so-called plastids. Schizogony in the lungs or in the blood does not occur in this species, though it is known to take place in others.

The species also somewhat resembles *H. nicoræ*, but is clearly marked off from it by the non-existence of a clear pole, the chromatic granules filling completely the opposite pole, the tail being closely applied to the body, the vermicular forms being larger and more abundant than the bean shaped forms, and by the chromatoid granules filling up the cytoplasm.

*Habitat*—Blood, liver, bone-marrow and other viscera of the Indian tortoise, *Lissemys punctata granosa* (Schœffl).  
PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa.

52 *Hæmogregarina mesnili* Simond (Fig 53)

†*Hæmogregarina mesnili*, Simond, 1901 a, pp 150-2, 1901 c, pp 322-7, fig 1

*Hæmogregarina mesnili*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 487, Wenyon, 1926, p 1395

The young stages are amœboid. The older stages may be either vermicular with a distinct horn-like prolongation bent upon the main body, oval or reniform, slender and doubled, or folded into three parts. The nucleus may be fragmented or compact.

*Dimensions*—In the folded forms the total length of the parasite may exceed  $30\mu$ .

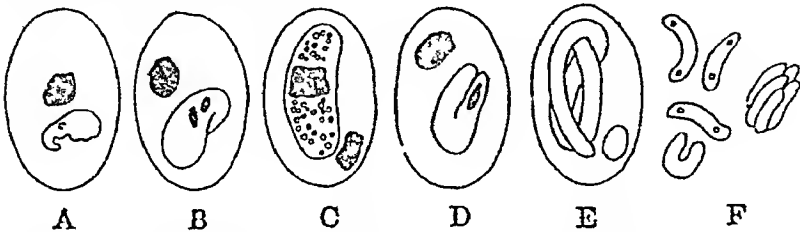


Fig 53—*Hæmogregarina mesnili* Simond. A, young amœboid stage, B, horned vermicular stage, showing two nuclei, C, adult reniform stage with colourless granules, D, vermicular stage, with two equal limbs, E, very long vermicular stage, folded twice over, with three limbs interlacing together, F, fragmentation of a schizont, with free merozoites (After Simond)

*Remarks*—The young amœboid forms measure  $3-6\mu$  in length and contain a fragmented nucleus. The horned vermicule stage recalls the appearance of *Hæmoproteus metchnikowi*, described by the same author from *Chitra indica*. The reniform individuals are often seen to be filled with refringent colourless granules. The elongate vermicular forms are uniform in diameter throughout the greater part of their length, and are folded into two equal limbs, or in the largest individuals folded twice over, the three limbs interlacing like a figure of 8, a characteristic not met with in other species.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Kachuga tectum* (Gray). UNITED PROVINCES, Jumna River.

53 *Hæmogregarina mirabilis* Castellani & Willey (Fig 54)

†*Hæmogregarina mirabilis*, Castellani & Willey, 1904, pp 86-90, figs 28-38, Patton, 1908, p 318

*Hæmogregarina mirabilis*, Dobell, 1908, p 294

†*Hæmogregarina mirabilis*, Plimmer, 1913, p 149

*Hæmogregarina mirabilis*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 487, fig 153, Wenyon, 1926, p 1394

†*Hæmogregarina mirabilis*, Scott, 1926, p 236.

Form elongate, thick, Gregarine-like and bent, cytoplasm

(with Romanowsky's stain) stains uniform blue, leaving no clear pole, the nucleus is stained reddish-blue and is near the anterior pole

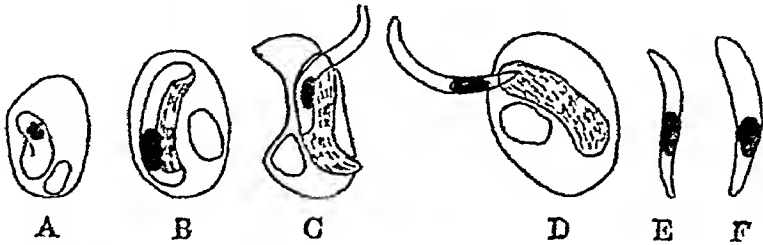


Fig 54—*Haemogregarina mirabilis* Cast & Will A, intra corpuscular form bent double, B, parasite within the capsule inside a corpuscle, C, D, parasite emerging from the cyst and the corpuscle, E, F, free forms (After Castellani & Willey)

*Dimensions*—Length about  $12\mu$

*Remarks*—Castellani and Willey (1904) described the occurrence within the corpuscles of parasites of relatively large size and slightly crescentic or reniform shape, and consisting of a membrane (*cytocol*) inside which developed an elongate body (*monozoite*) with a well-defined nucleus. This organism escaped from the cytocol and the corpuscle and became a freely motile organism in the blood. The exact stages cannot be determined from their description, but probably they were dealing with the development of the gametes from the gametocytes.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Tropidonotus asperrimus* Bouleng CEYLON, and *Tropidonotus piscator* Schneider CEYLON (also in specimens from Ceylon in the Zoological Gardens, London) MADRAS, Madras

#### 54 *Hæmogregarina najæ* Laveran (Fig 55)

*Hæmogregarina najæ*, Laveran, 1902, p 1037, figs 1-3

†*Hæmogregarina najæ*, Patton, 1908, p 318

*Hæmogregarina najæ*, Dobell, 1908, p 293

†*Hæmogregarina najæ*, Plimmer, 1912, p 413, 1913, p 149, 1914, p 188, 1916, p 85

*Hæmogregarina najæ*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 487, Wenyon, 1926, p 1110, pl xix, figs 8-10, p 1393

†*Hæmogregarina najæ*, Scott, 1926, p 236, 1927, p 189

Intra-corpuscular form elongate, vermicular, rounded at one end and drawn out at the other. When fully developed, bent upon itself. Nucleus oval, more or less elongate, situated about the middle.

*Dimensions*—Vermicular form  $14\mu$  in length, fully developed form  $21-22\mu$  by  $3\mu$  at the rounded end.

*Remarks*—Schizonts of this species were discovered by Wenyon (1909) in the lungs of *Naja naja* in the Sudan

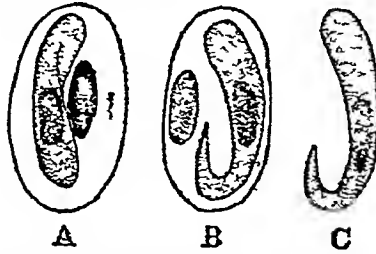


Fig 55—*Hæmogregarina naja* Laveran A, elongated form, B, recurved form, C, form liberated from the corpuscle (After Laveran)

*Habitat*—Blood of *Naja naja* (Linn) MADRAS, Madras (also in specimens from India in the Zoological Gardens, London)

55 *Hæmogregarina nicorix* Castellani & Willey (Fig 56)

†*Hæmogregarina nicorix*, Castellani & Willey, 1904, pp 85–6, figs 17–27, Patton, 1908, p 319, Robertson, 1908, p 178, 1910, pp 741–62, pls xxxii–xli, Dobell, 1910, p 68, Alexeieff, 1912, p 97

*Hæmogregarina nicorix*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 486  
Wenyon, 1926, pp 1084, 1105, 1395, Reichenow, 1929, p 927

Form elongate, Gregarine-like, with one end granular and the other end clear, the central nucleus being a more or less diffuse aggregation of chromatin granules. Sometimes the organism is bent round upon itself. Schizogony takes place in the blood-vessels of the lung and produces nearly 70 merozoites, or in the circulating red blood-corpuscles producing six to eight smaller merozoites which grow into gametocytes.

When the *Hæmogregarines* are taken together with the blood of the tortoise into the crop of the leech, some of them pass into the intestine and are there found as motile vermicules. They penetrate into the intestinal wall, where the differentiation of the hitherto indistinguishable gametes takes place, culminating in a process suggesting anisogamous conjugation. The zygote breaks up to form eight sporozoites, which pass through the intestinal wall into the blood-spaces. The *Hæmogregarine* is probably passed into the blood of the tortoise through contamination of the wound by the leech while feeding.

*Dimensions*—Length  $12\mu$

*Remarks*—The life-history of the organism, as worked out by Robertson, confirms in all essential respects that described by Reichenow (1910) for *H. stepanowi*. In *H. nicorix*

schizogony, producing the large merozoites, occurs free in the blood-vessels of the lung, and that producing the smaller gametocytes in the circulating red blood-corpuscles. In *H. stepanowi*, on the other hand, schizogony always takes place in the bone-marrow, always inside the blood-corpuscles, and the number of merozoites does not exceed twenty-four.

Christophers once showed Patton some bodies from a leech off *Lissemys punctata granosa* which suggested developmental forms of the *Hæmogregarine* of the tortoise, but Patton came to the conclusion that they probably represented some stage in the life-cycle of a *Coccidium* parasitic in the leech.

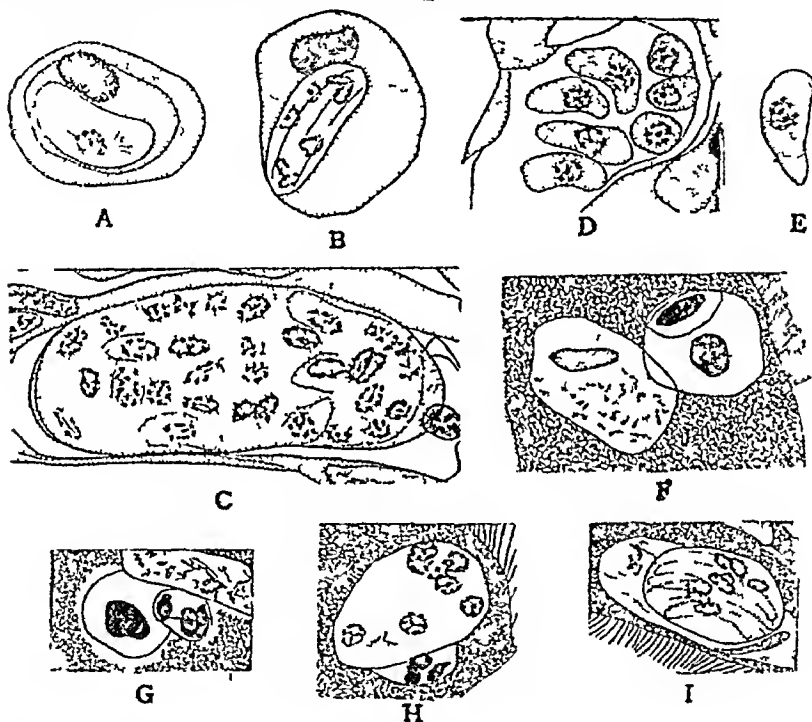


Fig 56 — *Haemogregarina nicoræ* Castellani & Willey. A, bean shaped *Hæmogregarine*, with circular type of nucleus, B, early stage of schizogony in the blood stream, C, late stage of schizogony in the lung, D, fully-formed merozoites, only a very few of the total number formed shown in the section, E, free motile stage in the lumen of the intestine of the leech, F, microgametocyte lying closely applied to macrogamete, G, the microgametocyte giving rise to the microgamete nuclei, one of which fuses with the nucleus of the macrogamete, H, sporocyst with eight nuclei, I, sporocyst showing sporozoites (After Robertson)

*Habitat* — Blood of the tortoise *Geoemyda tripyga* (Schweiger) and in the leech *Ozobranchus shapleyi* Harding. CEYLON, Colombo, blood of the tortoise *Lissemys punctata granosa* (Schoepff) and in the transmitting leech MADRAS, Madras

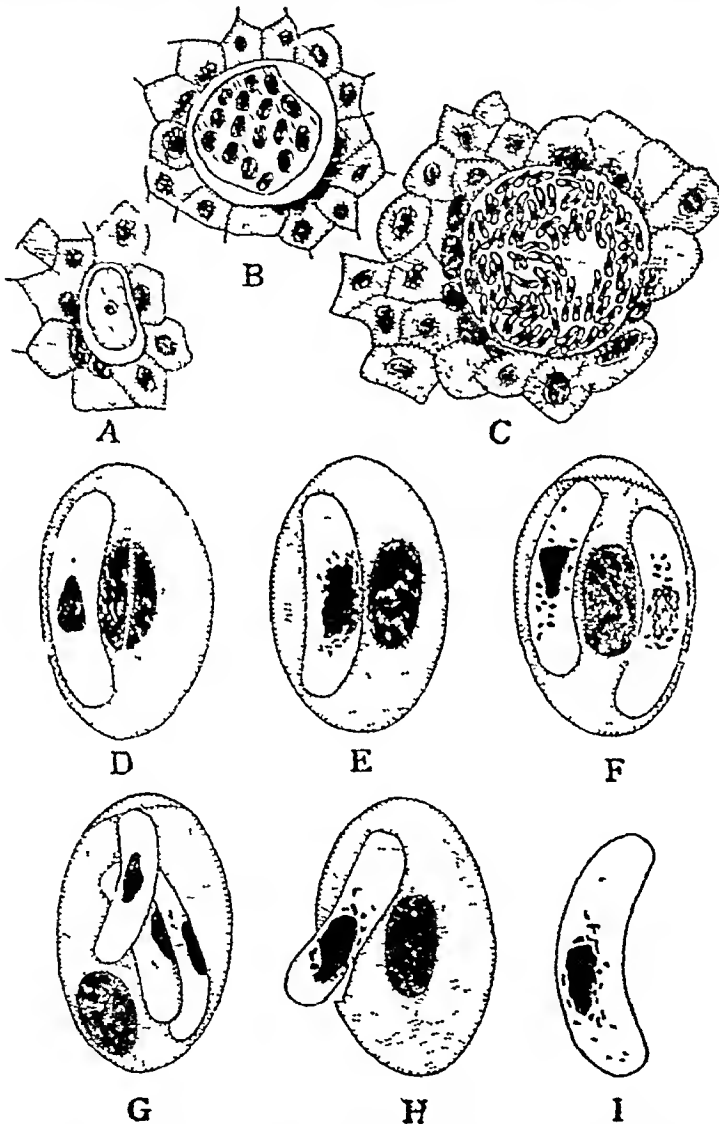
56 *Hæmogregarina nucleobisecans* Shortt (Fig 57)†*Hæmogregarina nucleobisecans*, Shortt, 1917 pp 408-12, pl xxxi, figs 1-17*Hæmogregarina bisecans*, Wenyon, 1926, p 1397†*Hæmogregarina* sp. Donovan (first recorded in Wenyon, 1926, p 1397)†*Hæmogregarina* sp., Wenyon, 1926, p 1397. Scott, 1926, p 236

Fig 57—*Hæmogregarina nucleobisecans* Shortt A, mature undivided schizont, B, division of schizont, C, cyst, containing merozoites, D, E, single infection of an erythrocyte, F, double infection of an erythrocyte, G, treble infection of an erythrocyte, H, parasite passing out of ruptured erythrocyte, I, parasite free in plasma (After Shortt)

Schizogony only in the liver. The mature schizont broadly oval and lying in a thin-walled cyst closely surrounded by hepatic cells. The cyst grows larger, large number of nuclei are produced, and a correspondingly large number (sometimes as many as 115) of very small merozoites are produced. Each merozoite has a pink-staining, hyaline protoplasm and a well-marked nucleus. Gametocytes intra-corpuscular, sausage-shaped, slightly curved, and lying with concave border applied to the nucleus of the host-cell. Sometimes a gametocyte may lie with its convex border towards the nucleus, or may occupy one end of the corpuscle. Sometimes one or both extremities are effilated and slightly recurved. The gametocytes may vary considerably in size, each is enclosed in a thick capsule, the cytoplasm stains (with Leishman's stain) an azure-blue or faint pink colour, and contains a large ovoid nucleus, staining a dull crimson. Two or three gametocytes may be found in the same corpuscle. Free forms are found in the plasma, having escaped by rupture of the corpuscle, leaving the empty capsule behind. Sporogony not known. The secondary host may perhaps be a blood-sucking worm, *Angiostoma* sp., found in the lung of the toad, or a sand-fly.

*Dimensions*—Mature schizont  $16\mu$  by  $7\mu$ , fully developed cyst  $28-30\mu$  by  $24.5-26\mu$ , merozoite  $3\mu$  by  $1.3\mu$ , gametocytes from  $9.5\mu$  by  $4\mu$  to  $21.8\mu$  by  $4.8\mu$ .

*Habitat*—Blood of *Bufo melanostictus* Schneider. PUNJAB, Ambala, Delhi, UNITED PROVINCES, Cawnpore, also from the same host from India in the Zoological Gardens, London.

### 57 *Hæmogregarina pythonis* (Billet)

*Danilewskyia pythonis*, Billet, 1895, p. 30, figs 1-3.

*Hæmogregarina pythonis*, Labbé, 1899, p. 76.

†*Hæmogregarina pococki*, Sambon, 1907, p. 283.

†*Hæmogregarina* sp., Patton, 1908, p. 318.

*Hæmogregarina pococki*, Dobell, 1908, p. 293.

*Hæmogregarina pythonis*, Johnstone, 1912, p. 235.

†*Hæmogregarina pococki*, Plummer, 1912, p. 412, 1913, p. 148, 1914, p. 189, 1916, p. 85, 1917, p. 32.

†*Hæmogregarina* sp., Phisalix, 1913, pp. 1052-4.

*Hæmogregarina pythonis*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p. 487.

*Hæmogregarina* sp., Wenyon, 1926, p. 1393.

†*Hæmogregarina pococki*, Wenyon, 1926, p. 1393, Scott, 1926, p. 236.

*Intra corpuscular*. Body club-shaped, often folded in the red blood-corpuscle. Anterior extremity broader and rounded. Posterior extremity attenuated and recurved. Cytoplasm more or less granular. Nucleus median or nearer posterior extremity, large, oval, and with coarse, deeply staining chromatin granules. Parasite lies parallel or obliquely to long axis of host-cell, of which it occupies about two thirds.

without causing much alteration beyond displacement of nucleus

*Dimensions* —14–16  $\mu$  in length

*Remarks* —Plummer found the host-cells often deformed and generally diminished in size Johnstone (1912) regards *H. pococki* Sambon as identical and synonymous with *H. pythonis* (Billet)

*Habitat* —Blood of *Python molurus* (Linn) MADRAS, Madras, also in specimens from India in the Zoological Gardens, London

### 58 *Hæmogregarina rara* Laveran & Mesnil (Fig 58)

†*Hæmogregarina rara*, Laveran & Mesnil, 1902, p 611

*Hæmogregarina rara*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 487, Wenyon, 1926, p 1395

*Intra-corpuseular* or free The intra-corpuseular form is elongate or curved into the shape of an arc, with one of the extremities rounded and the other more or less attenuate Sometimes the parasite lies in one part of the corpuscle without displacing its nucleus, at other times it is strongly recurved, and the nucleus of the corpuscle is pushed to one end When the organism is liberated from the corpuscle it is fusiform,

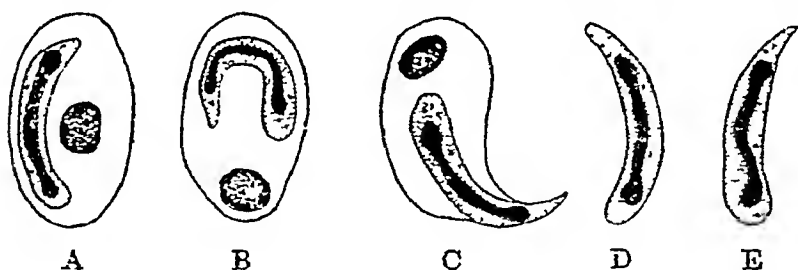


Fig 58 —*Hæmogregarina rara* Laveran & Mesnil A, elongated B, curved form, C, form leaving the corpuscle D E, free in the plasma (After Laveran and Mesnil)

transparent, and motile, and possesses a very elongate and clear nucleus In the stained preparation (with Leishman's stain) the cytoplasm is of a light blue colour and is finely granular, with large chromatoid bodies The nucleus is elongate, cylindrical, nearly always swollen at the ends, and is stained deep violet It occupies about two-thirds of the length of the body Multiplication appears to be by binary fission Other stages of development have not as yet been discovered

*Dimensions* —Average length 15  $\mu$  by 2–3  $\mu$  in width

*Habitat* —Blood of the tortoise, *Chinemys reevesii* (Gray)  
CEYLON



59 *Hæmogregarina rodriguesi* de Mello, de Sá, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha (Fig 59)

†*Hæmogregarina rodriguesi*, de Mello, de Sá, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha, 1917, pp 13, 14, pl 1, figs 8-14, de Mello, 1934 a, p 1786

†*Hæmogregarina proencæ*, de Mello, de Sá, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha, 1917, pp 14, 15, pl 1, figs 15-17, de Mello, 1934 a, p 1786

The parasite occurs in two forms, elongate or shorter and stumpy. In the extra-corpuseular form it is gregariniform and without a capsule. Cytostome stains blue with Leishman's stain, and the nucleus is elongate, rectangular, generally compact, rarely vesicular, occupying a large part of the parasite and situated near one or other extremity. The intra-corpuseular stage has the same appearance, but possesses a large clear capsule containing sometimes one or two vacuoles in the centre. The short and stumpy form is equally broad at both poles, and has a less extensive capsule.

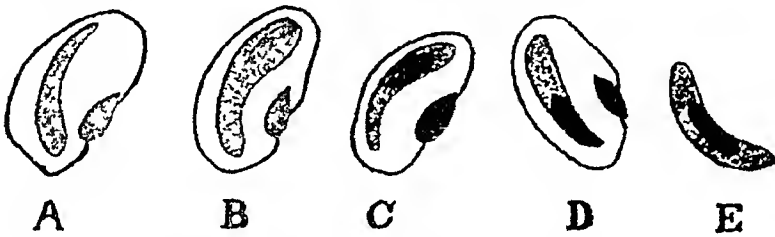


Fig 59 —*Hæmogregarina rodriguesi* de Mello, de Sá, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha. A-D, intra corpuseular forms, E, free form (After de Mello and others)

*Remarks*—The parasite is very common, 50 per cent of the lizards examined being infected. It could not be determined whether schizogony takes place in the blood or in the internal organs. The short stumpy form was originally described as a separate species under the name of *H. proencæ*, but de Mello (1934 a) has amalgamated the two.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Hemidactylus brooki* Gray. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa.

60 *Hæmogregarina stepanowiana* Laveran & Mesnil (Fig 60)

†*Hæmogregarina stepanowiana*, Laveran & Mesnil, 1902, pp 609-10, figs 1-5

*Hæmogregarina stepanowiana*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 487, Wenyon, 1926, p 1395

Intra-corpuseular form oval or reniform, displacing the nucleus when fully developed, cytoplasm finely granular and containing numerous chromatoid particles, nucleus central.

rounded or oval, placed at right angles to the long axis of the organism, and containing chromatin granules of various sizes. When the parasite doubles upon itself the two portions are not equal, and the nucleus is always situated in the longer part near the level of the bend. Extra-corpuseular form like a vermicule, with one extremity much wider than the other. The intra-corpuseular form, when about to multiply, assumes an oval form, and its nucleus divides repeatedly into eight nuclei. the protoplasm then divides into as many parts,

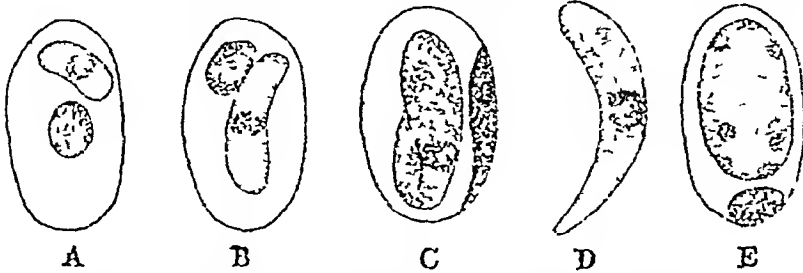


Fig 60 —*Haemogregarina stepanowiana* Laveran & Mesnil. A, B, elongated corpuscular forms. C, full grown parasite doubled upon itself. D, free vermicule like form, E, form showing nuclear multiplication. (After Laveran and Mesnil.)

the corpuscle breaking up at the same time. Multiplication forms were not found in the blood, but were numerous in smears from the liver.

*Dimensions* —Extra-corpuseular form  $18-20\mu$  by  $5\mu$ .

*Remarks* —According to the authors of the species the young form shows greatest resemblance to the young form of *H. stepanowi* Danilewsky, but the mature form differs markedly from that species. In *H. stepanowi* the parasite becomes doubled exactly about its middle, its nucleus is very elongate, and the nucleus of the corpuscle is displaced, but not hypertrophied. The liberated *Haemogregarina* is a vermicule, measuring  $30-40\mu$  by  $3-4\mu$ . In *H. stepanowiana* the doubling of the intra-corpuseular parasite is not exact, and the extra-corpuseular vermicule is much shorter and wider than in *H. stepanowi*.

*Habitat* —Blood of the tortoise, *Chinemys reevesii* (Gray)  
CEYLON

#### 61 *Haemogregarina testudinis* Laveran & Nattan-Larrier

†*Haemogregarina testudinis*, Laveran & Nattan-Larrier, 1912, pp 134-6, 10 figs (Abstract in Wiegmann's Archiv, 1913, p 411)  
*Haemocystidium testudinis* Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 516  
*Haemogregarina testudinis*, Wenyon, 1926, p 1396

Small, medium, and large intra-corpuseular forms. Free

and multiplication forms also present. Cysts  $12-15\mu$  in length and  $12-14\mu$  in width. Number of merozoites in each cyst 4 to 8 macro- or 12 to 24 microgametes.

*Habitat* — Blood of the tortoise, *Testudo emys* Schleg & Mull  
INDIA (exact locality not cited)

62 *Hæmogregarina thomsoni* Minchin (Fig 61)

° † *Hæmogregarina thomsoni*, Minchin, 1907, pp 1098-1104, pls lv-lvi  
figs 1-23

*Hæmogregarina* sp., Shortt, 1917, pp 402-8, pl xxx, figs 1-21

*Hæmogregarina thomsoni*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 487,  
Wenyon, 1926, p 1388

Both intra-corpuseular and free forms (so-called vermicules) are met with. Intra-corpuseular parasite always distinctly sausage-shaped, and slightly bowed in the plane of the corpuscle, this normal curvature being due to the parasite being situated to the side of the corpuscular nucleus. In a few cases the curve of the parasite is reversed, its convexity being towards the corpuscular nucleus, which is then much more displaced and the parasite resembles its free form very closely.

Young intra-corpuseular forms vary in length from about a half to two-thirds of the blood-corpuscle. Cytoplasm very clear, and a delicate nucleus, consisting of faintly staining granules and strands of chromatin, forms a band round the waist of the parasite. Full-grown intra-corpuseular parasites are at least three-fourths the length of the blood-corpuscle, cytoplasm finely granular, nucleus exceedingly rich in chromatin, forming a deeply staining mass of irregularly spongy texture, occupying the middle region of the body for its whole width and nearly one-third of its length. The free vermicules closely resemble the full-grown intra-corpuseular forms, long, medium, and stumpy forms being distinguishable.

Sometimes most of the intra-corpuseular parasites have the form of an elongated sausage, slender and drawn out, cytoplasm clear and free from coarse granulations, nucleus forming a band or zone at the middle of the body, equal in width to nearly half the length of the body, and with chromatin arranged in the form of transverse strands.

Small forms are generally situated at one end of the erythrocyte, larger forms lie in the long axis of the host-cell and displace the nucleus laterally. The parasite is usually situated with its concave border embracing the convexity of the erythrocyte nucleus, but its position may be reversed. Invasion by two or more forms is not uncommon, the parasites lying parallel to one another and both on the same side, or the two embracing

the nucleus between them. Infected cells, especially those with two parasites, are increased in size.

Schizogony takes place in the endothelial cells of the capillaries of the lung, and is of two forms. One form of schizont produces a smaller cyst, with larger and less numerous merozoites, and the other form produces a larger cyst, with smaller and more numerous merozoites. In the former case the schizont in the endothelial cell is broadly oval, and usually forms a smaller cyst giving rise to 16 merozoites. The larger cysts are more rare, and may contain as many as 40 merozoites. What the two kinds of merozoites develop into has not been determined. The process probably differs from that described

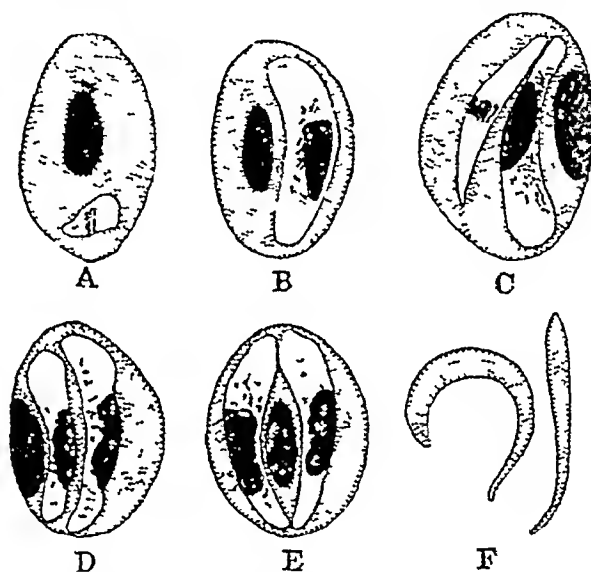


Fig 61 —*Haemogregarina thomsoni* Minchin. A, small intra corpuseular form, B, large intra corpuseular form showing the so called "capsule", C, a large and an intermediate sized form in the same corpusele, D, two large individuals lying side by side, both on one side of the nucleus. E, two large individuals embracing the nucleus between them, F, the free form (After Minchin.)

by Reichenow and Robertson for the *Hæmogregarines* of cold-blooded Vertebrates.

*Dimensions* — Intra-corpuseular forms, young 9–11  $\mu$  in length, full-grown 15–17  $\mu$  by 5  $\mu$ , schizonts 15  $\mu$  by 6  $\mu$ , cysts, small 21.5  $\mu$  by 14.5  $\mu$ , large 25  $\mu$  by 15  $\mu$ .

*Habitat* — Blood of the lizard, *Agama tuberculata* Gray  
PUNJAB, Kasauli

### 63 *Hæmogregarina thyrsoidæ* de Mello & Vales (Fig 62 )

†*Hæmogregarina thyrsoidæ*, de Mello & Vales 1936, pp 403-4, pl xxxv

Youngest form ovoid, with conspicuous nucleus and cytoplasm stained light blue with Romanowsky's stain. The full-grown parasite shows irregular vacuolization of the cytoplasm. The nucleus is generally central, often divided into two more or less irregular masses, with indistinct nuclear membrane,

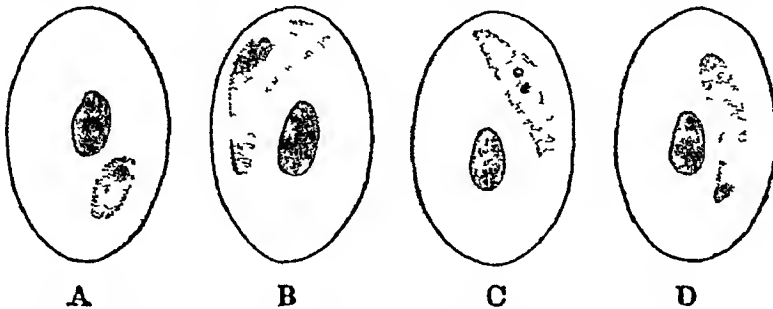


Fig 62 —*Hæmogregarina thyrsoidæ* de Mello & Vales A, young form, B, normal full grown form, C, form with central nucleus, containing two chromatin granules, D, form with one nuclear mass at each pole (After de Mello and Vales)

and minute volutin granules. Sometimes the chromatin is reduced to two very minute centrally situated granules, or the nucleus is situated at one of the poles and composed of two masses, or the two nuclear masses are situated one at each pole.

*Habitat* —Blood of the freshwater eel, *Thyrsoidea macrurus* (Bleeker) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa

### 64 *Hæmogregarina triedri* Robertson (Fig 63 )

†*Hæmogregarina triedri*, Robertson, 1908, pp 181, 184, figs 10, 11  
*Hæmogregarina triedri*, Wenyon, 1926, p 1388

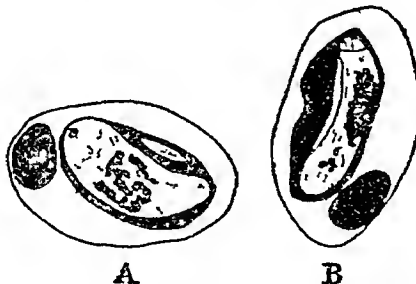


Fig 63 —*Hæmogregarina triedri* Robertson A, broader bean shaped form, B, long form (After Robertson)

Hæmogregarine with double capsule, a delicate inner capsule and a loose outer one, with tendency to stain very deeply with Giemsa's stain. The inner capsule has an opercular lid at one end. Two forms present (1) broad, rather bean-shaped form, (2) long, slightly recurved specimens, with elongate nuclei. Both forms frequently show at one end an irregularly shaped body which stains a bright red with Giemsa's stain. The young forms have no capsule. Transmitting host not known.

*Dimensions*—13–15  $\mu$  in length

*Habitat*—Blood of the lizard *Hemidactylus triedrus* (Daudin) CEYLON, Trincomalee

65 *Hæmogregarina vittatæ* Robertson (Fig 64)

‡*Hæmogregarina vittatæ*, Robertson, 1908, pp 179, 180, 183, figs 2–3

*Hæmogregarina vittatæ*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 487, figs 149, 157, 158

†*Hæmogregarina vittatæ*, Donovan (first recorded in Wenyon, 1926, p 1395)

‡*Hæmogregarina vittatæ* de Mello, 1932, pp 1417–18, pl 1, figs R1, R2

Hæmogregarine infection associated almost invariably with *Trypanosoma vittatæ*. Two forms present (1) broad massive form, (2) recurved form with pale cytoplasm, the two limbs

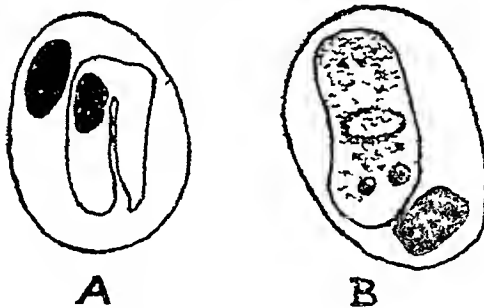


Fig 64—*Hæmogregarina vittata* Robertson. A elongate recurved form, B broad massive form (After de Mello)

being equally long, nucleus dense. Broad form shows reticulate dense cytoplasm and rather delicate loose nucleus, the larger forms have two red-staining plastid(?) like bodies at one end. Schizogony occurs in the spleen and liver, eight merozoites are formed, these are enclosed in pairs in a delicate boat-shaped capsule. Transmitting host probably *Glossiphonia*.

*Dimensions*—Recurved form 22–26  $\mu$  in total length

*Habitat*—Blood of the tortoise, *Issemys punctata granosa* (Schoepff) CEYLON PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa

66 *Hæmogregarina xavieri* de Mello (Fig 65)

†*Hæmogregarina xavieri*, de Mello, 1932, pp 1426-27, pls III & IV

Two forms present (1) Broadly oval or sometimes reniform, occupying, according to the state of its development, a greater or less extent of the corpuscle. Cytoplasm alveolar, containing generally two, sometimes more, rounded vacuoles, usually confined to the polar regions. Nucleus central, containing granules or rods of chromatin in compact masses or variously dispersed. The parasitized corpuscles are generally not altered, sometimes reduced or enlarged in size, and the nucleus of the corpuscle is displaced to one side. (2) Elongate or vermicular forms, sometimes enclosed in a fine, membranous capsule or entirely without a capsule, provided with a tail which stands out from the body, and does not exceed one-quarter or one-third of its length. These tailed forms are much less numerous than the oval forms. One pole sometimes presents one or two vacuoles, but generally the cytoplasm alveolar, and the vacuoles not clearly indicated. Nucleus central, and the chromatin showing the same disposition as in the oval forms. The metachromatic granules generally abundantly distributed in the tail, and rarely in the anterior pole as well. Forms intermediate between the oval and the vermicular are also met with, and sometimes two individuals are seen in the same corpuscle.

Schizogony takes place in the lungs, spleen, liver, etc. Cysts found in smears from the lungs are oval, and contain 2 or 3 schizonts, those found in smears from the spleen are rounded or oval, and contain 6 or 7 schizonts, while those in smears from the liver are circular or more or less oval, and contain 2 or 3 schizonts. In sections of parasitized organs oval cysts are found to contain 6 or 7 schizonts (merozoites) similar to those met with in the smears. Fusiform merozoites are seen in the blood-stream and in the intercellular spaces.

*Dimensions*—Oval form 7.5–13.5  $\mu$  in length by 2.5–6.2  $\mu$  in width, vermicular form 9–10  $\mu$  in length by 4  $\mu$  in width, cysts from lungs 8–10  $\mu$  by 4–5  $\mu$ , from liver, spherical, 15  $\mu$  in diameter, or oval, 8.5  $\mu$  by 5  $\mu$  or 10  $\mu$  by 7.5  $\mu$ .

*Remarks*—The species is morphologically distinct from *H. laverani* Simond, described from the same host at Agra. Both *H. malabarica* and *H. xavieri* do not show any amoeboid young stages, nor do they show the two refringent granules so characteristic of *H. laverani*. *H. xavieri* differs from *H. malabarica* in the tail being considerably shorter, and not being closely applied to the body, the nucleus being central in the elongate forms, and in the dimensions being considerably smaller in both elongate and oval forms than in the other species.

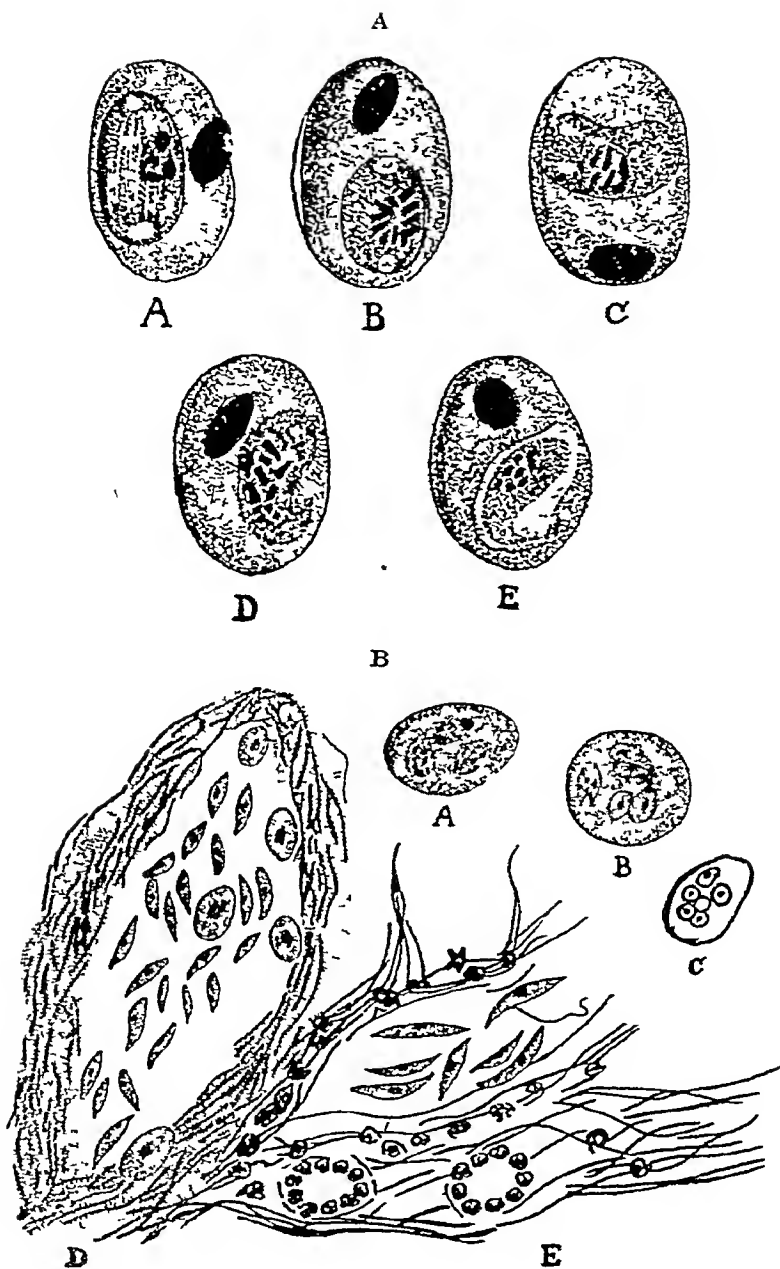


Fig 65 — *Haemogregarina xavieri* de Mello A, B oval forms, C, kidney shaped form, D, elongate form with a short tail E, elongate form within a capsule

B A, cyst containing few schizonts, B cyst containing six schizonts C cyst containing six schizonts (merozoites), D, E, fusiform merozoites in the blood, A, B, C, in smears from lungs, spleen, and liver respectively D, E, in section of a blood vessel (After de Mello)



*Habitat* —Blood, lungs, spleen, and liver of the tortoise, *Assemys punctata granosa* (Schoepff) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa

In addition to the species that are recorded above, a number of *Hæmogregarines* have been observed in a variety of hosts, but, unfortunately, the published descriptions are so meagre that it is impossible to refer the forms to any known species. For the sake of completeness I have given these records below

#### 67 *Hæmogregarina* sp

†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Plimmer, 1914, p 189  
*Hæmogregarina* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1403

*Habitat* —Blood of the fish, *Trichogaster fasciatus* Schneider from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London

#### 68 *Hæmogregarina* sp

†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Simond, 1901 e, p 320, Plimmer, 1912, p 412, 1914, p 189  
*Hæmogregarina* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1390

Large, of ordinary type. Nucleus of parasitized cell divided by the parasite into two parts with a connecting thread. Schizogony in lungs

*Remarks* —This form may be the same as *H. varani* Laveran, 1905, described from *Varanus niloticus*

*Habitat* —Blood of the lizard, *Varanus monitor* (Linn) INDIA, also from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London

#### 69 *Hæmogregarina* sp

*Hæmogregarina* sp, Dobell, 1908, p 292  
 †*Hæmogregarina* sp, Patton, 1908, p 318, Plimmer, 1913, p 149  
*Hæmogregarina* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1391

Both short and long forms present

*Habitat* —Blood of *Bungarus caeruleus* (Schneid) (= *Bungarus candidus*) MADRAS, Madras, also from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London

#### 70 *Hæmogregarina* sp

†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Robertson, 1908, p 182, fig 12  
*Hæmogregarina* sp, Dobell, 1908, p 294  
 †*Hæmogregarina* sp, Patton, 1909, pp 149, 152, Dobell, 1910 p 70, Plimmer, 1912, p 413, 1913, p 149, 1914, p 188  
*Hæmogregarina* sp, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1391, 1394

Young intra-corpuseular form without a capsule. Full-grown form, with a very marked capsule thickened at both ends, and showing a deep red staining area at either end and a delicate nucleus. Free motile form also without a capsule

*Remarks* — Five species are known from various species of *Zamenis* from other parts of the world, and the forms described by Robertson and Dobell and noted by Patton and Plimmer may belong to one of them

*Habitat* — Blood of the snakes, *Chrysopelea ornata* (Shaw) CEYLON, and *Zaocys mucosus* (Linn) CEYLON Colombo, Paradeniya, MADRAS, Madras, also in same host from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London, in the linguatid, *Poroccephalus pattoni* Stephens, from the lung of *Zaocys mucosus* (Linn) MADRAS, Madras

71 *Hæmogregarina* sp

†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Plimmer, 1914, p 189

*Hæmogregarina* sp, Wenyon 1926, p 1391

*Habitat* — Blood of the snake, *Coluber helena* Daud, from CEYLON, in the Zoological Gardens, London

72 *Hæmogregarina* sp

†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Simond, 1901 e, p 320

*Hæmogregarina* sp, Dobell 1908, p 293, Wenyon, 1926, p 1391

*Habitat* — Blood of a snake, *Coluber* sp INDIA

73 *Hæmogregarina* sp

†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Dobell, 1910, p 70

*Habitat* — Blood of the snake, *Dipsadomorphus forstenii* (Dumeril & Bibron) CEYLON, Colombo

74 *Hæmogregarina* sp

†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Dobell, 1910, p 70

*Habitat* — Blood of the snake, *Dipsadomorphus ceylonensis* Gunther CEYLON, Paradeniya

75 *Hæmogregarina* sp

†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Patton, 1908, p 318

*Hæmogregarina* sp, Dobell, 1908, p 293, Wenyon 1926, p 1391

*Habitat* — Blood of the snake, *Dendrophis pictus* Gmelin MADRAS, Madras

76 *Hæmogregarina* sp

†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Patton, 1908, p 318

*Hæmogregarina* sp, Dobell, 1908, p 293

†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Dobell, 1910, p 70

*Hæmogregarina* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1392

*Habitat* — Blood of the snake, *Dryophis mycterizans* (Daud) MADRAS, Madras, CEYLON, Colombo, Paradeniya

77 *Hæmogregarina* sp†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Patton, 1908, p 318*Hæmogregarina* sp, Dobell, 1908, p 293†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Plimmer, 1912, p 414, 1913, p 149, Scott 1926, p 236*Hæmogregarina* sp, Wonyon, 1926, p 1392*Habitat* —Blood of the snake, *Eryx johnii* (Russ) MADRAS Madras; also from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London78 *Hæmogregarina* sp†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Plimmer, 1913, p 149, Scott, 1926, p 236*Hæmogregarina* sp, Wonyon, 1926, p 1393*Habitat* —Blood of the snake, *Naja bungarus* Schleg, from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London79 *Hæmogregarina* sp†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Simond, 1901 c, p 320, Robertson 1908, p 182*Hæmogregarina* sp, Dobell, 1908, p 293†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Dobell, 1910, p 70*Hæmogregarina* sp, Wonyon, 1926, p 1393*Remarks* —The form probably belongs to *H naja* Laveran, described from the same host*Habitat* —Blood of the snake, *Naja naja* var *atra* (Cantor) INDIA, blood of *Naja naja* (Linn) CEYLON, Paradeniya80 *Hæmogregarina* sp†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Simond, 1901 c, p 320*Hæmogregarina* sp, Wonyon, 1926, p 1393*Habitat* —Blood of a snake, *Naja* sp INDIA81 *Hæmogregarina* sp†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Robertson, 1908, pp 182, 183*Hæmogregarina* sp, Wonyon, 1926, p 1393

*Hæmogregarina* showed extraordinary activity. The free form moved with a rapid swimming motion, and entered a blood-corpuscle by simply piercing it, swimming round between the nucleus and the corpuscle wall, and bursting the corpuscle by curling and then suddenly straightening itself. The process takes a few seconds. It also injures the corpuscles, which it touches in passing, the corpuscle losing all its hæmoglobin immediately. The intra-corpuscular stage very closely resembles the free form.

*Remarks* —Possibly the form examined by Robertson may have been the same as *H pythonis* (Billet).*Habitat* —Blood of a snake, *Python* sp CEYLON

82 *Hæmogregarina* sp*Leucocystis* sp, Billet 1895, p 31*Hæmogregarina* sp, Labbé, 1899, p 77†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Patton, 1908, p 318“*Danilewskyia*” = *Hæmogregarina* sp, Dobell 1908, p 294†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Dobell, 1910, p 70*Hæmogregarina* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1394

*Remarks* —Dobell (1910) thinks that it is probably the same as “*Danilewskyia*” described in this host from Tong-king by Billet (1895) (= *Hæmogregarina* sp, Labbé)

*Habitat* —Blood of *Tropidonotus stolicus* (Linn) MADRAS, Madras, CEYLON, Paradeniya

83 *Hæmogregarina* sp†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Patton 1908, p 318*Hæmogregarina* sp, Dobell, 1908, p 294†*Hæmogregarina* sp, Plummer, 1912, p 414 1913, p 149 1915, p 130*Hæmogregarina* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1394

*Habitat* —Blood of Russell's Viper, *Vipera russellii* (Shaw) MADRAS, Madras also from India in the Zoological Gardens, London

## Genus HEPATOZOON Miller, 1908

*Leucocytozoon*, James 1905 a, pp 1-12, 1905 b, p 1361, Bentley, 1905, p 988*Hæmogregarina*, Balfour, 1905 a, p 240 - 1905 b, p 1330*Hæmogregarina*, Laveran, 1905, p 295*Leucocytozoa*, Patton 1906, pp 1-13, 1908, p 319*Leucocytozoon*, J R Adie, 1906, p 325 Christophers, 1906, pp 1-16, 1907, pp 1-12*Hepatozoon*, Miller, 1908, pp 1-48,*Leucocytozoon*, Porter, 1908, pp 703-16*Leucocytoqregarina* Porter 1909, p 264*Hæmogregarina*, Wenyon, 1910, pp 70-1, 1911, pp 324-32*Leucocytozoon*, Christophers, 1912, pp 37-44*Hepatozoon*, Minchin, 1912, pp 372, 376• *Leucocytoqregarina*, Sangiorgi, 1912, pp 287-93, de Mello, de Sá, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha, 1917, p 13*Hepatozoon*, Wenyon, 1926 pp 1085-6, Reichenow, 1929, pp 920-3, Kudo, 1931, p 281, Calkins, 1933, pp 361, 527

Schizogony takes place in cells of the internal organs (bone-marrow, liver, spleen, kidney) of Vertebrates. After several generations of merozoites have been produced some of them enter erythrocytes or leucocytes and develop into gametocytes. These are taken into the body of a blood-sucking Arthropod (tick, mite, louse, etc.), and the micro- and macrogametes develop and unite in pairs. The zygote becomes encysted in the oocyst, which increases enormously in size, eventually producing sporoblasts, sporocysts, and sporozoites. Each large oocyst

L

contains numerous sporocysts, all of which produce numerous sporozoites

The genus was founded by Miller for a parasite of the leucocytes of rats, which had been previously referred to the genera *Haemogregarina* or *Leucocytozoon*

#### 84 *Hepatozoon adiei* Hoare (Fig 66)

†*Hepatozoon adiei*, Hoare, 1924, pp 63-6, 1 pl

*Hepatozoon adiei*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1080, 1095, fig 456, Reiche now, 1929, p 923

Schizonts more or less regularly ovoid Nuclear multiplication gives rise to 12 to 24 nuclei Merozoites elongate and vernaiform Younger schizonts enclosed in definite cells,

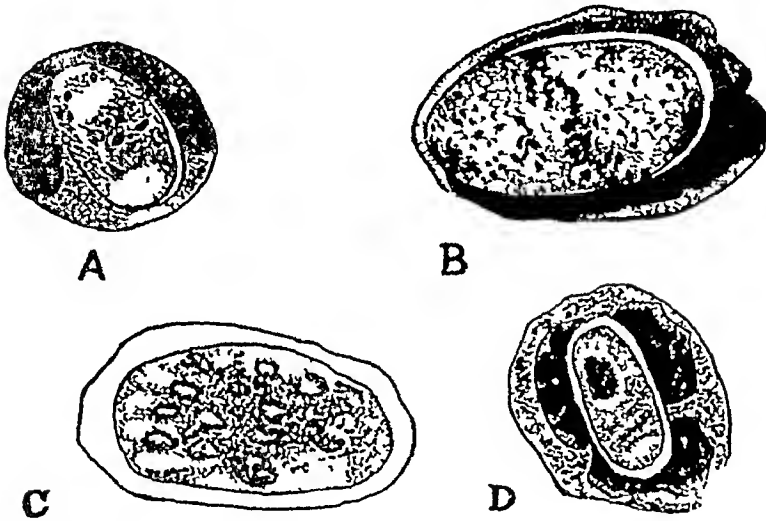


Fig 66 —*Hepatozoon adiei* Hoare A, B, ovoid schizonts, C, schizont showing formation of merozoites D, rod like gametocyte enclosed in a leucocyte A-C, in the sinuses of the lung, D, in the peripheral blood (After Hoare)

probably endothelial cells of the capillaries In later stages, host-cell reduced to a thin membrane with the flattened nucleus at one side of it Gametocytes rod-like, rounded at both extremities, nucleus usually terminal in position The gametocyte either displaces or is wedged in the leucocyte nucleus

**Dimensions** —Schizonts from  $8\mu$  by  $4.8\mu$  to  $20.8\mu$  by  $11.2\mu$ , gametocytes  $8.5\mu$  by  $4.5\mu$

**Remarks** —Only dried films of the blood and smears of the internal organs of the bird were available for study The schizonts were found in smears of the lung, and the gametocytes in the leucocytes of the peripheral blood The schizonts and

the gametocytes closely resemble *H. canis* and *H. muris*. Nothing is known of the sexual cycle in the Invertebrate.

*Habitat*—Blood and smears from the lung of an Indian eagle (not identified) PUNJAB, Kasauli

### 85 *Hepatozoon canis* (James) (Fig 67)

†*Leucocytozoon canis*, James, 1905, pp 1-12, 1 pl., Bentley, 1905, p 988, Christophers, 1906, pp 1-16, 1 pl., 1907 pp 1-12, 1 pl.

†*Leucocytozoon bentleyi*, James, 1905 a, p 1361

*Leucocytogregarina rotundata*, Patton, 1910, p 280

*Hæmogregarina canis adusta*, Nuttall 1910, p 108

*Hæmogregarina canis*, Wenyon, 1911, pp 324-32 text figs 4-8, pl xvi, figs 1-17

*Leucocytozoon canis*, Christophers, 1912, pp 37-44 1 diagram, text figs 4-8

*Hepatozoon canis*, Minchin, 1912, p 377

*Hæmogregarina canis*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 483

†*Hepatozoon canis*, Rau, 1925, p 293

†*Hæmogregarina canis* Rau, 1926, p 244

*Hepatozoon canis*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1091, 1092 fig 455, pl xix figs 3, 4, pp 1355-7, Reichenow, 1929, pp 921-922, figs 885-886

Schizogony occurs in the spleen, bone marrow or live schizonts of several types, some produce a small number (generally three) of large merozoites, which become schizonts again, whilst others produce a large number of small merozoites. These latter enter the mononuclear or polymorphonuclear leucocytes and become gametocytes. Free vermicles found in the gut of the infected ticks.

The gametocytes undergo development in the common dog-tick, *Rhipicephalus sanguineus* Koch, in the tissues of which are eventually produced very large oocysts containing from 30 to 50 sporocysts, each containing about 16 sporozoites and a residual body. After the sporocysts are fully developed, the oocyst appears to break up and sporozoites are found scattered among the tissues of the tick. Infection of the dog is probably produced by the ticks being eaten.

*Dimensions*—Gametocytes 8-10  $\mu$  by 4-5  $\mu$ , nucleus 2-3  $\mu$ , oocysts up to 100  $\mu$ , sporocysts 15-16  $\mu$  in length, sporozoites 14-15  $\mu$  in length.

*Remarks*—Rau (1925) infected dogs by injection of spleen material containing schizonts, as also by the injection of the tissues of infected ticks. Parasites appeared in the blood two or three weeks after inoculation and infection progressed in intensity, bringing about the death of some of the animals. Wenyon, however, doubts if other causes of death were excluded.

*Habitat*—Internal organs and leucocytes of the Indian wild dog, *Cyon dukhunensis* (Sykes) ASSAM, Borjule, Gauhati, L 2

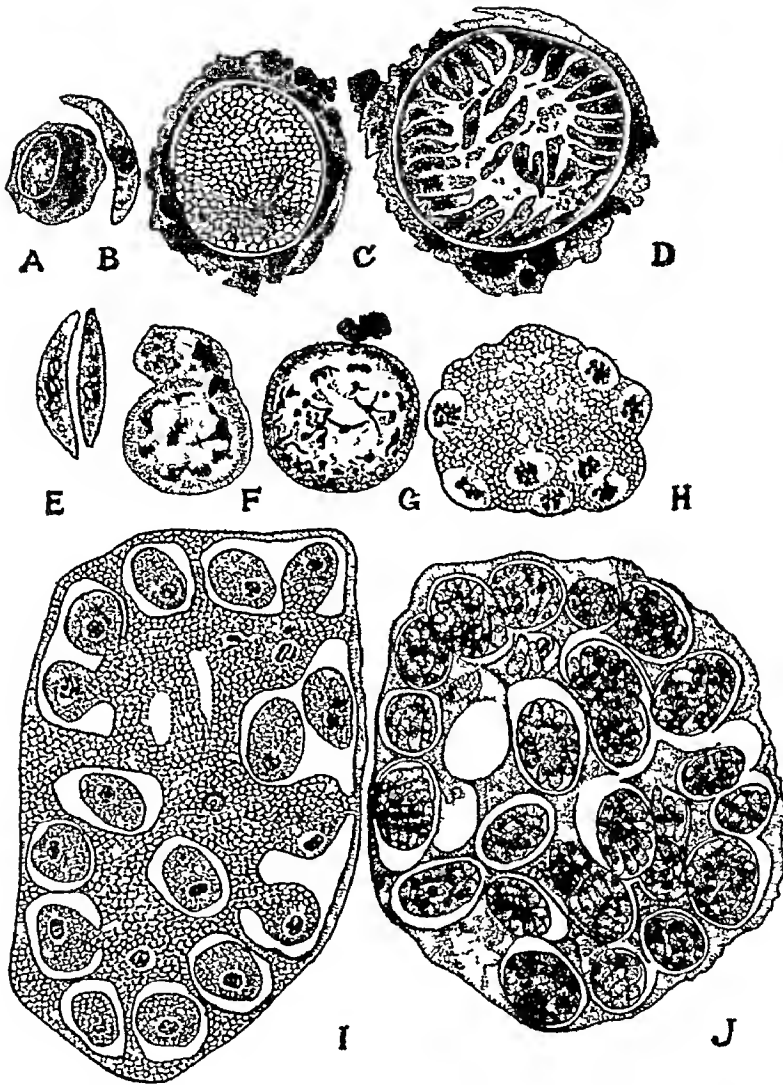


Fig 67 — *Hepatozoon canis* (James) A, parasite in a leucocyte of the dog, B, free vermicle in the blood of the dog, C, D, schizogony in the bone marrow of the dog, E, gametocytes lying side by side, F, G, formation of the microgametes, H, zygote showing a number of nuclei, I, section of oocyst in which sporoblast formation is taking place, J, section of fully developed oocyst in which the sporocysts, each containing about sixteen sporozoites, have formed A–G in the dog, H–J in the tissues of the tick (A–I, after Christophers, J, after Wenyon)

Tejpur, Nowgong, the dog, *Canis familiaris* (Shaw) MADRAS, Madras, the jackal, *Canis aureus* Linn MADRAS, Madras, the fox, *Vulpes bengalensis* (Shaw) MADRAS, Madras Also the tick, *Rhipicephalus sanguineus* Koch MADRAS, Madras

### 86 Hepatozoon felis domestici (Patton)

†*Leucocytozoon felis domestici*, Patton, 1908, p. 319  
*Hæmogregarina felis*, Castellani & Chalmers 1919, p. 486  
*Hepatozoon felis*, Wenyon, 1926, pp. 1085-1355

*Remarks*—Patton (1908) merely recorded this as a new species, without giving any description. It is, therefore, not certain that this is morphologically distinct from *H. canis*.

*Habitat*—Leucocytes of the cat, *Felis* sp. INDIA

### 87 Hepatozoon funambuli (Patton) (Fig. 68)

†*Leucocytozoon funambuli*, Patton 1906, pp. 1-13; pl. 1, 1908, p. 319  
*Hepatozoon funambuli*, Minchin, 1912, p. 377  
*Hæmogregarina funambuli*, Castellani & Chalmers 1919, p. 486  
*Hepatozoon funambuli*, Wenyon 1926, pp. 1085-1355

The gametocyte has an elongate oval body, with one end larger and rounder than the other. It lies in the large mononuclear leucocyte, and shows slow vermicular movements. The narrow end shows a distinct bend upwards, simulating a tail. In escaping from the host-cell the more rounded end protrudes first. The free vermicules are elongated and spindle-shaped, they are very active performing rapid serpentine movements, twisting and curling about. In preparations stained with Romanowsky's stain cytoplasm stains light blue, somewhat darker at the two ends. There is no capsule round the parasite, but by prolonged staining a faint pink outline is seen round it. Nucleus large, irregularly quadrilateral, lying about the centre, staining more deeply but not uniformly. A number of large chromatic dots are seen in the cytoplasm, more in one extremity than in the other. Sometimes two parasites are seen in the same leucocyte lying close to each other, between the two detached parts of the nucleus, or one on either side of the nucleus. The free vermicule contains a rounded or oval nucleus.

*Dimensions*—Intracorpuseular forms  $10\mu$  by  $5\mu$  in the widest part. free vermicules  $13-14\mu$  by  $3-4\mu$ .

*Remarks*—The parasites were present in the peripheral blood and in smears from the spleen and liver. Vermicules were also seen from the mid gut and the body-cavity of the louse, *Hæmatopinus*, but no developmental forms were met with.



*Habitat* —Leucocytes of the squirrel, *Funambulus pennanti* Wroughton, and the body of the louse, *Hæmatopinus* sp BOMBAY, Kathiawar

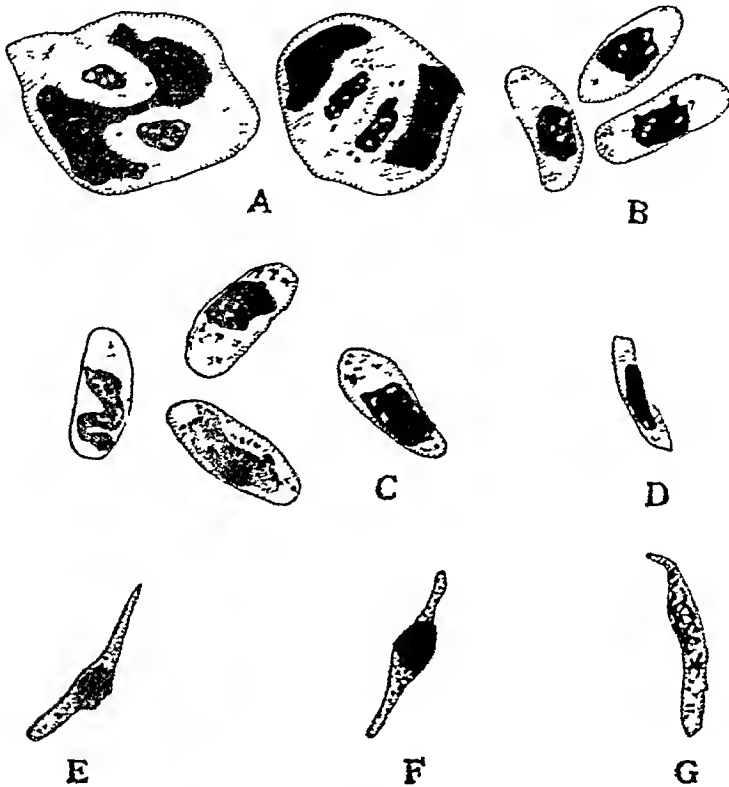


Fig 68 —*Hepatozoon funambuli* (Patton) A, two leucocytes, showing two parasites in each, B, three free forms, showing chromatic particles, C, four free parasites from spleen-smears, D, free attenuate form from peripheral blood, E, free vermicle from the peripheral blood, F, vermicle from the mid gut of the squirrel-louse, G, large vermicle from the body cavity of the louse (After Patton)

# 88 *Hepatozoon gerbilli* (Christophers) (Fig 69)

†*Hæmogregarina gerbilli*, Christophers, 1905, pp 1-15, 1 pl

*Hæmogregarina gerbilli*, Patton 1906 p 3

*Hepatozoon gerbilli*, Minchin, 1912, pp 376, 377

*Hæmogregarina gerbilli*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 485

*Hepatozoon gerbilli*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1085, 1358, Reichenow 1929, p 922

Stages of the schizogonous multiplication are not known Gametocytes are found in the red blood-corpuscles and are marked by a short hook-shaped projection at their hinder end

Nucleus close to the bent end Active vermicle stage free in the plasma Further development takes place in the louse, *Hæmatopinus stephensi* In the alimentary canal of the louse free worm-like parasites are recognized In the body-cavity are found large oocysts in various stages of development The fully developed oocysts contain numerous oval sporocysts, each sporocyst contains 6 to 8 sporozoites and a residual body

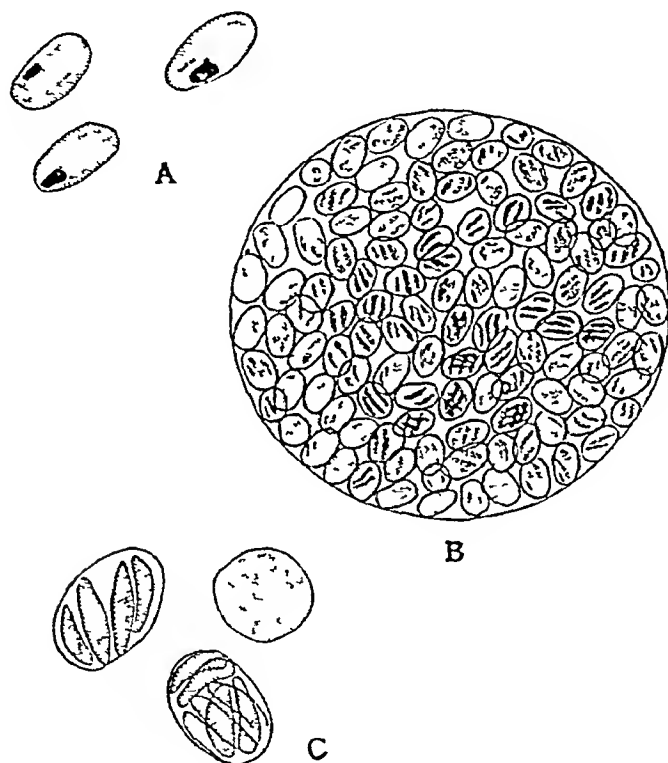


Fig 69 —*Hepatozoon gerbilli* (Christophers) A, forms in the red blood corpuscles, B, fully matured oocyst, C, sporocyst containing sporozoites (After Christophers)

*Dimensions* —Oocysts  $350\mu$  in diameter

*Remarks* —In imperfectly stained films the general appearance of the parasite is very like that of the malarial crescents, except that the pigment is absent This is due to the "tail" not being differentiated from the body

*Habitat* —Red blood-corpuscles of the Indian gerbil, *Tatera indica* (Hardw) (= *Gerbillus indicus*), and in the mid-gut and the pyloric ampulla of the louse, *Hæmatopinus stephensi* Christophers & Newstead INDIA (locality not cited)

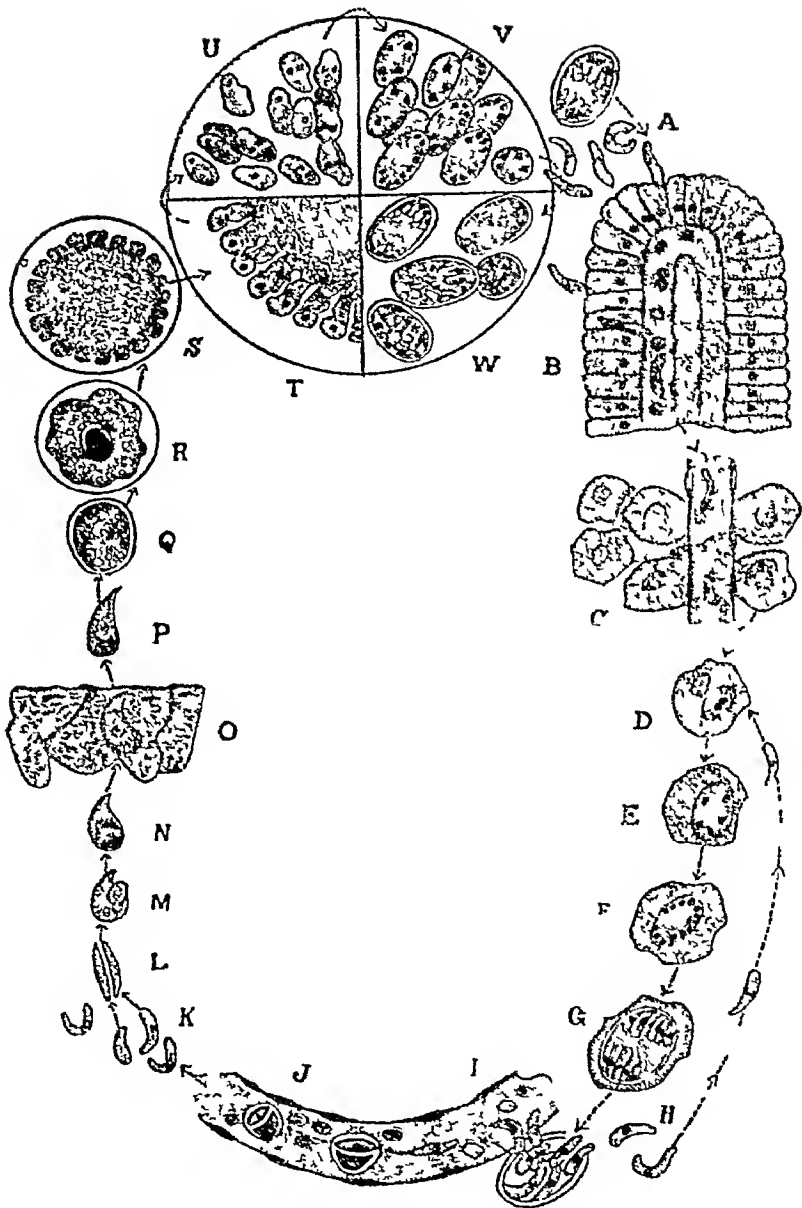


Fig 70—Life cycle of *Hepatozoon muris* (Balfour) A sporozoites escaping from sporocysts in the intestine of rat, B, sporozoites penetrating through intestinal epithelium and entering into the blood vessels of the villi, C, sporozoites passing from blood vessels into liver cells, D-G, schizogony in liver cells, H, merozoites escaping from liver cells and entering other liver cells to repeat schizogony, I, merozoites (gametocytes) leaving liver cells to enter blood vessels, J, gametocytes in mononuclear cells of blood, K, gametocytes

89 *Hepatozoon leporis* (Patton)†*Leucocytozoon leporis*, Patton, 1908, p 319*Hepatozoon leporis*, Wenyon, 1926, p 1359

Patton (1908) merely recorded this as a new species, without giving any description

*Habitat*—Blood of the black-naped hare, *Lepus nigricollis* (Cuvier) MADRAS, Madras

90 *Hepatozoon muris* (Balfour) (Fig 70)*Leucocytozoon muris*, Balfour, 1905, pp 110–11, pl XI†*Leucocytozoon ratti*, Adie 1906, pp 325–6, text-figs*Hepatozoon perniciosum*, Miller, 1908, pp 1–48, pls*Hepatozoon muris*, Minchin, 1912, pp 376, 377*Hæmogregarine ratti*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 486*Hepatozoon muris*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1085, 1086–90, fig 453, pl XII, figs 1, 2†*Hepatozoon muris*, Donovan (recorded in Wenyon, 1926, p 1360)*Hepatozoon muris*, Reichenow, 1929, pp 920–1, Kudo, 1931, p 282, fig 119, k

Schizogony takes place in the liver-cells of a rat. Smallest schizont is a spherical, uninucleate body. The schizont increases in size, and the nuclei multiply by repeated division till there are 12 to 20. The full-grown schizont is surrounded by a delicate cyst-wall. Merozoites are budded off, enter other cells, and repeat schizogony. After a time the merozoites become young gametocytes, enter the blood-vessels, invade the mononuclear leucocytes, and appear as *Hæmogregarines*. When the blood is sucked by the mite, *Laelaps echidninus*, the *Hæmogregarines* are liberated from the leucocytes and escape from the enclosing cysts. The gametocytes associate in pairs, each becoming flattened to produce an elongated body, with pointed extremities. Complete fusion of the two gametocytes is said to take place. Before actual union takes place the macrogametocyte increases somewhat in size and encloses the smaller microgametocyte. After fertilization the zygote elongates and becomes a motile ookinete, this moves about in the stomach-contents, increasing in size. Later it penetrates through the intestinal wall and settles down in the surrounding tissue, becoming spherical and growing

---

escaping from mononuclear cells in the stomach of the mite, *L-O*, syngamy and penetration of intestinal wall by zygote (ookinete), *P-S*, growth of zygote (sporont) in oocyst in tissues of mite, *T*, surface of sporont, showing sporoblast formation by budding, *U*, portion of oocyst containing sporoblasts, *I*, portion of oocyst containing sporoblasts with multiplying nuclei, *W*, portion of oocyst containing sporocysts in each of which are a number of sporozoites. The mite is eaten by the rat, in the intestine of which the sporozoites escape from the sporocysts. (From Wenyon, after Miller.)

It acquires a cyst-wall and grows still further to become the ripe oocyst. Sporogony takes place in the body-cavity of the mite. Nuclear multiplication and formation of sporoblasts and sporocysts take place, each spore containing 12 to 24 sporozoites. Re-infection takes place by a rat devouring infected mites.

*Dimensions*—Schizont, young  $10\mu$ , full-grown  $30-35\mu$  by  $25-28\mu$ , ookinete, young  $25\mu$  by  $10\mu$ , full-grown  $50\mu$  by  $25\mu$ , oocyst  $200-250\mu$ .

*Remarks*—According to Miller (1908) and the Japanese workers Kusama, Kasai, and Kobayashi (1919), complete fusion of the two gametocytes takes place, and no formation of micro- or macrogametes is described. Wenyon (1926), however, from what is known of other *Hæmogregarines*, such as *H. stepanovi*, thinks it probable that the microgametocyte produces microgametes, and that a fertilization of the *Adlea* type occurs instead of the complete fusion of the two gametocytes.

Miller succeeded in infecting rats by placing on them infected mites, and also by contaminating food with crushed mites, and as injection of crushed infected mites into the peritoneal cavity did not produce infection, it is obvious that infection takes place by way of the alimentary canal.

*Habitat*—Leucocytes of the brown rat, *Rattus norvegicus* (Berkenhout) (= *Mus decumanus* = *Mus norvegicus*) PUNJAB, *Rattus rufescens* (Gray) (= *Mus rufescens*), and the rat-mite, *Laelaps echidninus* Berlese INDIA.

## 91 Hepatozoon sp

†*Hepatozoon* sp., Donovan (recorded in Wenyon, 1926, p. 1362)

*Habitat*—Blood of the flying squirrel, *Pteromys petaurista* Pallas INDIA.

## Genus KARYOLYSUS Labbé, 1894

*Hæmogregarina* (part), Danilowsky, 1886

*Karyolysus*, Labbé, 1894, p. 109, 1899, p. 75, Minchin, 1903, pp. 261, 265, 266, 1912, p. 372, Reichenow, 1913, pp. 317-63, 1921, pp. 179-291, Wenyon, 1926, pp. 1095-101, Reichenow, 1929, pp. 865, 916-19, de Mello & de Meyrilles, 1937, pp. 119-41

Sporogony in the epithelial cells of the intestine of the Invertebrate host, a mite, produces an oocyst with a number of sporoblasts, which escape from the oocyst as motile vermicules (sporokinets) and enter the egg of the mite, where they secrete sporocysts within which sporozoites are developed. The mite hatched from the egg has the sporocysts in its intestinal epithelium. The sporocysts enter the intestinal

epithelium of the Vertebrate host, a lizard, through the ingestion of the faeces of the nymph or of the nymph itself. The sporozoites pass to the blood-vessels and penetrate the endothelial cells, where schizogony takes place. Certain merozoites enter the red blood-corpuscles as gametocytes and appear as *Hæmogregarines*. The gametocytes are taken up by the mite, in the gut of which gametogony takes place and the oocyst is formed.

*Remarks*—The genus owes its names to the fact that the nucleus of the host-cell is often karyolysed and fragmented, but this character cannot be regarded as of generic value.

## 92 *Karyolysus jorgei* de Mello & de Meyrelles (Fig 71)

†*Karyolysus jorgei*, de Mello & de Meyrelles, 1937, pp 119–41, pl vi, 4 text figs

Gametocytes, occurring in the red blood-corpuscles in the peripheral circulation of the lizard, are elongate oval, marked

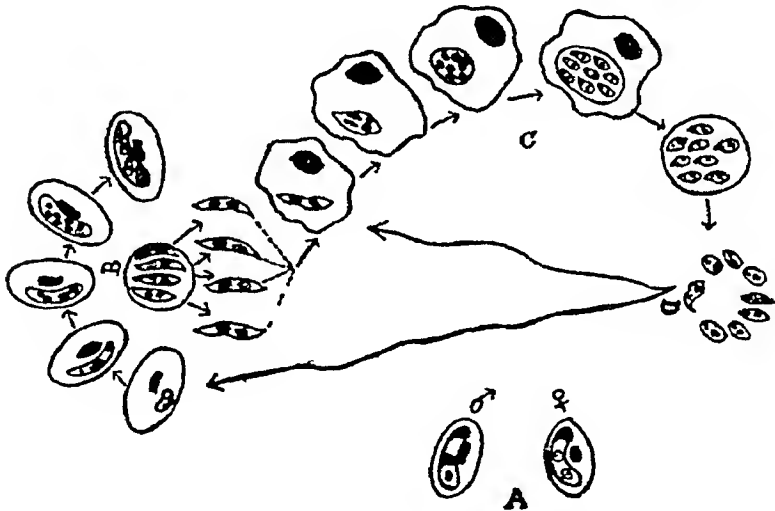


Fig 71 —Life cycle of *Karyolysus jorgei* de Mello & de Meyrelles. A, male and female gametocytes in peripheral blood, B, endoglobular cycle in capillaries producing macrocysts with four merozoites, C, endothelial cycle in liver and lungs producing microcysts with eight leishmaniform merozoites, D, free merozoites which may invade either the red cells or endothelial cells (After de Mello and de Meyrelles)

by a strong limiting membrane, and contain a large central nucleus, a smaller roundish paranuclear body, and near the opposite pole a more or less irregular zone named as a polar capsule. The gametocytes are sexually differentiated. In

the male the nucleus is central, oval or quadrangular in form, and always compact. In the female the nucleus may often be polar, and always contains a definite karyosome in its centre. In the capillary circulation occurs the endoglobular cycle. A merozoite invades the red corpuscle, grows into a schizont, and by twice repeated binary division forms a macrocyst containing four large gregariniform merozoites. These merozoites invade the endothelial cells of the lungs and liver and produce microcysts, each containing eight leishmaniform merozoites. The microcysts liberate the merozoites either in the interstices of the tissues or in the protoplasm of the endothelial cell itself. This second schizogonic cycle has been designated as the endothelial cycle. The leishmaniform merozoites may invade either the red corpuscles, where they undergo binary divisions again, or the endothelial cells, where they again become microcysts. It is not known from what particular forms the gametocysts are derived. Sporogony completely unknown.

*Dimensions*—Gametocytes measure  $5-11\mu$  by  $1.5-2.5\mu$ . Macrocysts measure  $13-15\mu$  by  $8-10\mu$ , macromerozoites measure  $8-11\mu$  by  $2.5-3\mu$ . Leishmaniform merozoites roundish  $1.5-3\mu$  in diameter, fusiform  $3-5\mu$  by  $1-1.5\mu$ .

*Remarks*—The lack of karyolytic action on the part of the parasite and the occurrence of endoglobular schizogony makes the organism a remarkable transitional form between *Hæmogregarina* and the previously known species of *Karyolysis*. The differentiation of the gametocytes and the occurrence of a paranuclear body and specially differentiated polar area in the gametocytes and the peculiar form and structure of the micromerozoites are other characteristic features of the species.

*Habitat*—Red blood-corpuscles and endothelial cells of the liver and lungs of *Calotes versicolor* Daud. subsp. *major* Blyth. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa.

## II Suborder *EIMERIDEA* Léger, 1911

The schizonts develop into micro- and macrogametocytes which are similar in size and develop independently of one another. The microgametocyte produces a relatively large number (six or more) of microgametes. The motionless zygote secretes a resistant oocyst, which does not increase in size. The asexual and the sexual cycles occur in the same host.

Various schemes of classification of the suborder have been proposed. It is generally admitted that the composition of the mature oocyst, viz. the number of sporocysts and sporozoites

it contains, provides the most convenient diagnostic characters for the differentiation of the genera but different opinions have been held regarding the basis upon which the genera should be united into subfamilies and families. Following Luhe (1906), Minchin (1912), Reichenow (1921) and Wenyon (1926) arrange the genera into higher groups, mainly according to the type of schizogony. Schneider (1881) and Léger (1911) adopted the characters of the ripe oocyst as the basis for classification but while Schneider and his followers, Butschli (1882), Labbé (1899) and Minchin (1903), arranged them according to the number of sporocysts within the oocyst, Léger (1900), followed by Mesnil (1903), Poche (1913), Doflein (1916), Pinto (1928), and Noller (1928), classified them according to the total number of sporozoites in the oocyst.

Wenyon (1926) divides the suborder into six families, viz Selenococcididae, Cryptosporididae, Eimeridae, Caryotrophidae, Aggregatidae, and Lankesterellidae. Reichenow (1929) reshuffled the genera among three families, and brought over Dobellidae from the ADELEIDEA and Leucocytozoidae from the HÆMOSPORIDIA. Thus he classified the EIMERIDEA into five families, viz, Selenococcididae, Aggregatidae, Dobellidae, Eimeridae, and Leucocytozoidae.

Hoare (1933), leaving out of consideration the families Dobellidae and Leucocytozoidae (which might as well be included, as in Wenyon's classification), has proposed a modification of Léger's classification, in which the subfamilies are distinguished from each other by the number of sporocysts within the oocyst, while the genera within each subfamily differ from one another in the number of sporozoites within each sporocyst. The suborder is divided into two families (1) Selenococcididae and (2) Eimeridae. The family Eimeridae is divided into six subfamilies. I have followed this classification in this work.

### *Identification Table of Families*

- 1 (2) Body cylindrical or vermiform. Nuclear multiplication takes place in the extra-cellular motile stage, schizont becomes rounded on entering an epithelial cell and breaks up into eight merozoites, which are set free into the lumen of the gut. Numerous microgametes formed from a microgametocyte. Fertiliza-  
tion and sporogony unknown.

- 2 (1) Body not cylindrical or vermiform

[Léger & Duboscq  
Selenococcidiidae \*  
Eimeridae Léger, em  
[Hoare, p. 158]



# 1 Family EIMERIIDÆ Léger, emend Hoare, 1933

Schizogony and sporogony are very uniform in character throughout the family, but variations occur in the number of the sporocysts and the sporozoites developed within the oocyst. The family is divided into six subfamilies on this latter basis.

## Key to Subfamilies and Genera

### I Schizogony and sporogony in the same host

- |                           |   |
|---------------------------|---|
| 1 Oocyst asporocystid     | Subfam. CRYPTOSPORIDIINÆ<br>[Poche, emend Hoare, p. 159<br><i>Cryptosporidium</i> * Tyzzer<br><i>Pfeiffernella</i> * Wasieleski<br><i>Schellackia</i> * Reichenow<br><i>Lankesterella</i> Labbé, p. 159 |
| 2 Oocyst monosporocystid  | Subfam. CARYOSPORINÆ *<br>[Wenyon<br><i>Mantonella</i> * Vincent<br><i>Caryospora</i> * Léger   |
| 3 Oocyst disporocystid    | Subfam. CYCLOSPORINÆ<br>[Wenyon, p. 162<br><i>Cyclospora</i> * A. Schneider<br><i>Isospora</i> A. Schneider, p. 162<br><i>Dorisiella</i> * Ray  |
| 4 Oocyst tetrasporocystid | Subfam. EIMERIINÆ Wenyon<br>[p. 173<br><i>Eimeria</i> A. Schneider, p. 173<br><i>Wenyonella</i> Hoare, p. 197<br><i>Angiocystis</i> * Brasil  |
| 5 Oocysts octosporocystid | Subfam. YAKIMOVELLINÆ *<br>Gouseff<br><i>Yakimovella</i> * Gouseff  |
| 6 Oocyst polysporocystid  | Subfam. BARROUSSINÆ<br>[(Wenyon), p. 199<br><i>Barroussia</i> * A. Schneider<br><i>Echinozpora</i> * Léger<br><i>Pythonella</i> Ray & Das<br>[Gupta, p. 199   |

### II Schizogony and sporogony in different hosts

- |                         |  |
|-------------------------|--|
| Oocysts polysporocystid | Subfam. AGGREGATINÆ Reiche<br>[now, emend Hoare, p. 199<br><i>Merocystis</i> * Dakin<br><i>Pseudoklossia</i> * Léger &<br>[Duboscq<br><i>Aggregata</i> Frenzel, p. 200<br><i>Caryotropha</i> * Siedlecki<br><i>Ovivora</i> * Mackinnon & Ray<br><i>Myriospora</i> * Lermantoff |
| sporocysts dizoic       |  |
| Sporocysts dizoic       |  |
| Sporocysts trizoic      |  |
| Sporocysts dodecazoic   |  |
| Sporocysts dodecazoic   |  |
| Sporocysts polyzoic     |  |

Subfamily CRYPTOSPORIDIINÆ Poche,  
emend Hoare, 1933

Oocyst contains four, eight, or many sporozoites developed without the formation of sporocysts

Genus LANKESTERELLA Labbé, 1899

*Drepanidium*, Lankester, 1882, pp 53-65, Labbé, 1894, p 76  
*Lankesterella*, Labbé, 1899, pp 73-5, Münch, 1912, pp 372, 378,  
Nöller, 1913*b*, p 231, 1920*b*, p 176, Wenyon, 1926, pp 878-80,  
1105, Knowles, 1928, p 471, Reichenow, 1929, pp 964-5, Kudo,  
1931, p 275, Calkins, 1933, p 566, Hoare, 1933, pp 383, 385

The whole of the development takes place in the endothelial cells of the blood-vessels. The oocyst contains numerous (32 or more) sporozoites developed without the formation of sporocysts. The sporozoites finally enter the blood-corpuscles and are mechanically transferred to another host by a blood-sucking animal.

*Remarks*—This genus includes certain types which were originally considered as *Hæmogregarines* of cold-blooded animals. Nöller (1913*a, b* and 1920*b*) showed that the forms within the blood-corpuscles are sporozoites, and that the rest of the cycle takes place in the endothelial cells of the blood-vessels (instead of the intestine as in the typical coccidian) and is of the *Eimeria* type. Reichenow (1919) described another genus, *Schellackia*, from lizards, in which the development is on similar lines, but takes place in the intestine. He (1921*a*) placed the two genera in a new family, Lankesterellidæ, and Wenyon (1926) followed this arrangement, but Reichenow (1929) has since placed both genera in the family Eimeriæ, and Hoare (1933) has put them in a new subfamily, Cryptosporidinæ, of the same.

*Key to Indian Species*

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| Sporozoite like a vermicule, with its anterior extremity tapering, 10-15 $\mu$ in length                 | [p 159.<br><i>L. minima</i> (Chaussat), |
| Sporozoite usually constricted into 3 segments, the middle containing the nucleus, 15-16 $\mu$ in length | [p 162<br><i>L. monilis</i> (Labbé),    |

93 *Lankesterella minima* (Chaussat) (Fig 72)

*Anguillula minima*, Chaussat, 1850

*Drepanidium ranarum*, Lankester, 1871, pp 387-9, figs 3, 4,  
1882, pp 53-65, Labbé, 1891, p 479, 1892, p 617, 1893,  
p 1207

- Drepanidium princeps*, Labbé, 1894, p 76  
*Lankesterella ranarum*, Labbe, 1899, p 74, Minchin, 1903, pp 239, 253-7, 260, 261, 265, 267, 270, 345, 1912, pp 372-8  
*Lankesterella minima* Minchin 1903 p 265  
 †*Lankesterella minima*, Patton, 1908 p 319, 1909, pp 146-7  
*Hæmogregarina minima* Mathis & Leger, 1911, pp 448-9  
*Lankesterella minima*, Minchin, 1912, p 372, Noller, 1912, pp 201-8, pl xx, 1913 a, pp 313-16, 1913 b, pp 222-32, pl xiv figs 55-88, pl xv, figs 69-72, 1920 a, pp 169-89, pls iv-vi, Wenyon 1926, pp 878-80, fig 380, p 1105  
 †*Lankesterella minima*, Scott, 1926, pp 237-8, 1927, pp 190-1  
*Lankesterella minima*, Reichenow, 1929, pp 964-5, fig 930, Kudo, 1931, p 276, fig 15, g  
*Lankesterella ranarum*, Calkins, 1933, p 545, fig 218, B, C

Infection of the frog is brought about by a leech, which introduces the sporozoites. Sporozoites make their way into the blood-capillaries of various organs, and apparently enter the endothelial cells, where the entire development takes place. Each sporozoite becomes rounded, grows into a schizont, and produces a large number of merozoites. The merozoites escape into the blood and infect other endothelial cells. Merozoites of a special kind are finally produced, and these, after entering the endothelial cells, develop into micro- and macrogametocytes. Microgametocyte produces a large number of microgametes, and fertilization of the macrogamete results. An oocyst is formed round the zygote, which breaks up directly, without the formation of sporoblasts and sporocysts, into a number of sporozoites. The latter, by rupture of the oocyst, escape into the blood and enter red blood-corpuscles. Here the sporozoite is seen as a small vermicle, which may attain half the length, but no more, of the corpuscle. The leech sucks up sporozoites with the blood and transfers them mechanically to another frog (tadpole).

*Dimensions*—Sporozoite 10-15  $\mu$  in length

*Remarks*—The cycle as described above is based on the researches of Noller (1912, 1913, 1920). As Wenyon has remarked "if this cycle of development is confirmed, it is a remarkable one in that the whole development, up to the formation of sporozoites, takes place in the endothelial cells of the blood-vessels, and is an illustration of a coccidium, originally transferred from host to host in the oocyst stage as in the more typical forms, having become adapted to life in the blood-stream. The possibility of the escape of the oocysts to the exterior having been lost by this change of habit, the difficulty is overcome by the leech transferring from host to host."

Some observers have described the vermicle as becoming spherical and undergoing schizogony in the red blood-corpuscles,

but Noller believes that such schizonts belong to *Dactylosoma ranarum*, another parasite of the frog's corpuscles

*Habitat*—Blood of *Rana tigrina* Daud., and in the leech which transmits it MADRAS, Madras, also from the same host from India in the Zoological Gardens, London

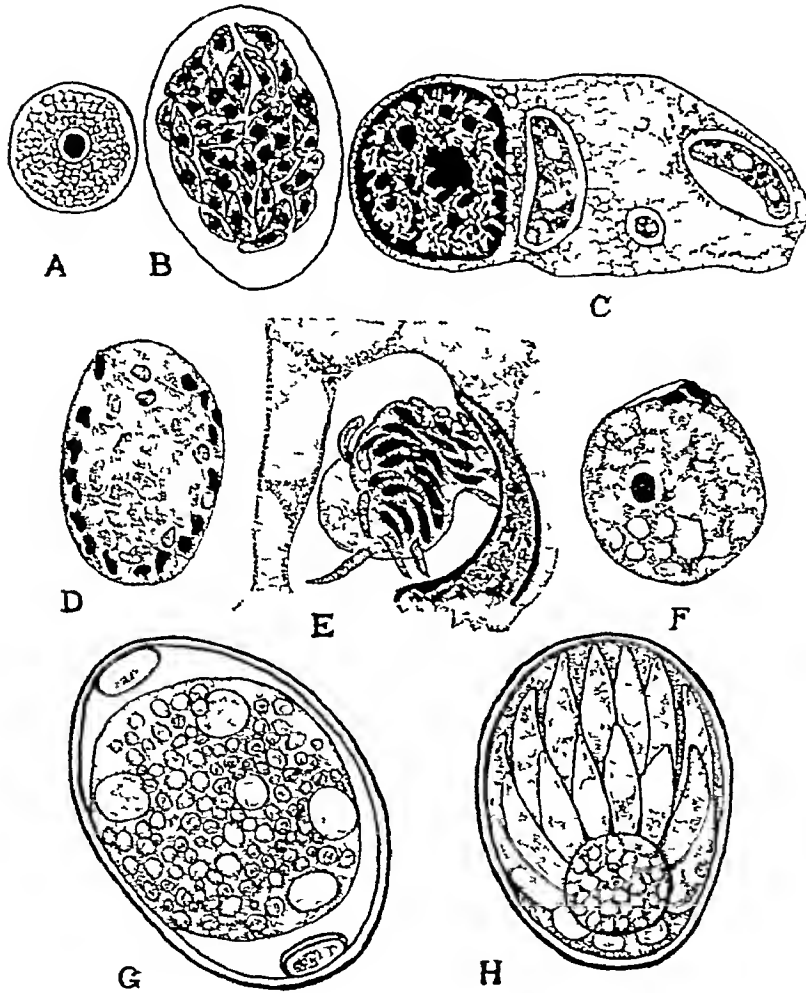


Fig 72—*Lankesterella minima* (Chaussat) A, young schizont B, schizogony in an endothelial cell, C, young forms in endothelial cell, D, microgametocyte, E, formation of microgametes in the endothelial cells of blood vessels, F, fertilization of a female gamete in an endothelial cell of blood vessel, G, oocyst formed in an endothelial cell H, mature oocyst containing sporozoites in endothelial cell (From Wenyon, after Noller)

94 *Lankesterella monilis* (Labbé) (Fig 73 )

*Hæmogregarina ranarum* (part), Celli & Sanfelice, 1891, p 504, pl v, figs 2, 3, 4, 12-15 . Kruse, 1890, p 541

*Drepanidium monile*, Labbé, 1894, p 76, pl iii

*Lankesterella monilis*, Labbé, 1899, pp 74-5, fig 140

†*Lankesterella monilis*, Berestneff, 1903, pl viii, fig 7

*Lankesterella monilis*, Minchin, 1903, pp 265, 267, 345

Free stages very mobile and showing successive undulations in locomotion Body shows constriction into three segments, the middle one containing the nucleus Nucleus vesicular,



Fig 73 —*Lankesterella monilis* (Labbé)  
Free forms (After Labbé)

containing a karyosome and numerous chromatoid granules No vacuole Cysts as in *L. ranarum*

*Habitat* —Blood of *Rana tigrina* Daud and *R. limnocharis* Wiegmann BOMBAY, Bombay

## Subfamily CYCLOSPORINÆ Wenyon, 1926

Oocysts contain two sporocysts, each containing two, four, or eight sporozoites

Genus *ISOSPORA* Aimé Schneider, 1881

*Isospora*, Aimé Schneider, 1881, p 401

*Coccidium*, Grassi, 1881, p 135, pl iii, figs 37-40, p 192

*Diplospora*, Labbé, 1893, p 407

*Hyaloklossia*, Labbé, 1896, p 535, 1899, p 55

*Isospora*, Labbé, 1899, p 72

*Diplospora*, Labbé, 1899, p 71

*Isospora*, Laveran & Mesnil, 1902c, p 83, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp 473, 475, Dobell, 1922, pp 1497-8, Craig, 1926, pp 349-53, Wenyon, 1926, pp 806-28, Knowles, 1928, pp 351-8, Reichenow, 1929, pp 955-61, Kudo, 1931, pp 274-5, Calkins 1933, p 565, Hoare, 1933, pp 364-9, 383, 385

Oocyst develops two sporocysts, each containing four sporozoites

*Remarks* —Species belonging to this genus are known from man, cats and dogs, birds, lizards, and frogs Cats and dogs

harbour three distinct species. One, or probably two, species are known from man. Becker (1934) gives the names and hosts of 42 named species and the hosts of 4 unnamed species of *Isospora*.

### Key to Indian Species

- |         |  |     |   |
|---------|--|-----|---|
| 1 (12)  | Infection limited to epithelial cells  | 2   |   |
| 2 (4)   | Oocysts spherical  | 3   |   |
| 3       | Oocysts 18-23 $\mu$ in diameter, sporocysts 12-15 $\mu$ by 8-10 $\mu$ . Intra-nuclear  |     | [Das Gupta, p 170<br><i>I. knowlesi</i> Ray & |
| 4 (2)   | Oöcysts not spherical  | 5   |   |
| 5 (10)  | Oocysts egg shaped   | 6-9 |   |
| 6       | Oocysts 25-33 $\mu$ by 12.5-16 $\mu$ , sporocysts 12-14 $\mu$ by 7-9 $\mu$ . In man  |     | <i>I. belli</i> Wenyon, p 163                 |
| 7       | Oocysts 35-45 $\mu$ by 25-35 $\mu$ , sporocysts 18.4 $\mu$ by 11.4 $\mu$ . In cats   |     | <i>I. felis</i> Wenyon, p 168                 |
| 8       | Measurements of oöcysts and sporocysts not recorded. In lizards  |     | [p 167<br><i>I. calotesi</i> , sp nov,        |
| 9       | Oöcysts 15 $\mu$ by 7.5 $\mu$ , sporocysts 7.5 $\mu$ in diameter. In cobra   |     | [Das Gupta, p 170<br><i>I. minuta</i> Mitra & |
| 10 (5)  | Oöcysts subcylindrical   | 11  |   |
| 11      | Oocysts 16-20 $\mu$ by 11-14 $\mu$ , sporocysts 8 $\mu$ by 4 $\mu$ .   |     | [Das-Gupta, p 172<br><i>I. uenyoni</i> Ray &  |
| 12 (1)  | Infection may extend to the sub-epithelial tissue also   | 13  |   |
| 13 (14) | Larger oocysts 18-20 $\mu$ by 14-16 $\mu$ (in dogs), smaller oocysts 10-14 $\mu$ by 7.5-9 $\mu$ (in cats and dogs), sporocysts 13.5-15.5 $\mu$ by 9-10 $\mu$ . |     | [p 165<br><i>I. bigemina</i> (Stiles),        |
| 14 (13) | Oocysts 20-25 $\mu$ by 15-22 $\mu$ , sporocysts 16 $\mu$ by 10 $\mu$ .   |     | [p 171<br><i>I. rivolta</i> (Grassi),         |

### 95 *Isospora belli* Wenyon (Fig 74)

*Isospora hominis*, Dobell 1922, pp 1497-8, fig 533 A

*Isospora belli*, Wenyon, 1923 a, p 269

†*Isospora belli*, Knowles, 1924, p 64

*Isospora belli*, Wenyon, 1926 pp 820-4 fig 350, 7-10, 1926 a, pp 253-66

*Isospora hominis*, Dobell, 1926, pp 74-85, Craig, 1926, pp 349-53, fig 62

†*Isospora belli*, Knowles, 1928, pp 356-8, fig 81, 4, 17-21

*Isospora belli*, Reichenow, 1929, p 958, fig 923, Kudo, 1931, p 274, fig 114, a-c, Calkins, 1933, p 405

†*Isospora belli*, Knowles, 1933, p 53, Das Gupta, 1934 pp 133-4, pl II

Only the oocysts and sporocysts are known. The former are elongate, egg-shaped, with one end more constricted than the other, forming a kind of neck. They are transparent, colourless bodies, with a wall consisting of two layers, the outer thick and porcellanous, the inner thin and membranous. At the narrow end there is an indication of a micropyle. In fresh stools are found unripe oocysts with cytoplasmic

contents contracted into a spherical body with highly refractile granules, and a single nucleus seen as a clear pale area. The oocysts complete their development in one to four days, according to the temperature. The cytoplasm divides into two sporoblasts, which become elongated and covered with cyst-walls. In each sporocyst are developed four sporozoites and a large spherical residual body. Sporozoites are elongate structures, rounded at the anterior and tapering at the posterior end, and with a nucleus lying at the junction of the anterior and the middle third.

The organism is probably a parasite of the epithelial cells of the small intestine, where schizogony and the development of the gametocytes will be found to occur.

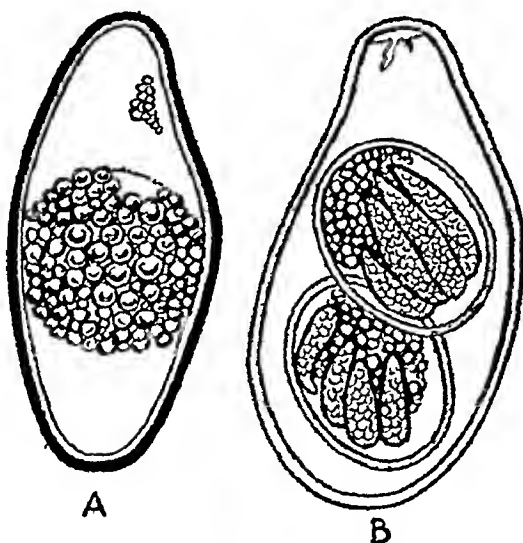


Fig 74 —*Isospora belli* Wenyon

A, immature oocyst, B, mature oocyst  
(From Reichenow, after Dobell)

**Dimensions**—Oocysts  $25-33\mu$  in length by  $12.5-16\mu$  in width, sporocysts  $12-14\mu$  by  $7-9\mu$ .

**Pathogenicity**—Wenyon (1926) reports an observation by Conrad (1922) on a laboratory worker who accidentally ingested material containing developed oocysts. Six days later diarrhoea set in and persisted for thirty days. The oocysts were found three weeks after the onset, and persisted in the patient's stools for 12 days, after which they disappeared, and recovery was complete.

Similar symptoms and similar cysts have been found by a number of workers in different countries, but it is not certain if they belong to one or more species.

*Remarks* —The parasite named *Isospora hominis* (Railliet & Lucet, 1901) was first discovered by Virchow in 1860. Human Coccidia were observed, among others, by Woodcock (1915), Wenyon (1915), Cragg (1917), Dobell and O'Connor (1921), and Reichenow (1925), and referred to *I. hominis*, but according to Wenyon (1926) all these later findings of *Isospora* oocysts refer to *I. belli* and not to *I. hominis*, which he regards as a species with small oocysts. Dobell (1926) considers that the small subepithelial form is identical with the larger form in the epithelium. He holds that the case for two species is not proven, and that the name *Isospora hominis* should be adhered to. Wenyon (1926 a) has replied vigorously and adheres to his former opinion. Reichenow (1929) recognizes the two species as distinct.

Cragg (1917) reported four cases from Bombay, but all these patients are believed to have contracted the infection in the Mediterranean war area. Knowles (1928) reported having observed the infection in man five times during the six preceding years, and reported another case in 1933. Das-Gupta (1934) recorded his observations on the case of a Bengali Brahman from Calcutta who had never been abroad.

*Habitat* —Fæces of man. BOMBAY, Bombay, BENGAL, Calcutta.

## 96 *Isospora bigemina* (Stiles) (Fig 75)

Corpuscles géminés, Finck, 1854

Cytospermium villorum intestinalium canis et felis, Rivolta, 1874, p 1, 1877, pp 42-6, 85-8

*Coccidium bigeminum*, Stiles, 1891, p 163. 1892, pp 517-26, Railliet & Lucet, 1891, p 250, Labbe, 1896, p 545, 1899, p 67

†*Isospora bigemina*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 473

*Isospora bigemina*, Wenyon, 1923 a, p 257, pl. viii, figs 1-11, Wenyon & Sheather, 1925, p 10, Wenyon, 1926, pp 809-13, figs 343, 344, 1926, pp 253-66, Knowles, 1928, pp 351-5, fig 81, 1, Reichenow, 1929, p 957, Kudo, 1931, p 274, fig 114 d

Sporogony not confined to the epithelial cells, it usually takes place and is completed in the subepithelial tissue of the villi. In the acute stages of infection reproduction occurs in the epithelium, and immature oocysts are passed in the fæces. Oocysts of two types. The smaller ones occur in both cats and dogs, while the larger ones have hitherto been seen only in dogs. The oocysts ripen in the gut-tissue rather than in the fæces. They have thin walls and the sporocysts may escape from them and be present in the fæces and carry the infection from one host to another. The sporocyst contains four sporozoites and a little residual substance in the form of a small clump or as dispersed granules.

*Dimensions* —Oocysts, smaller 8-14  $\mu$  by 7-9  $\mu$ , larger 18-20  $\mu$  by 14-16  $\mu$ , sporocysts 13.5-15.5  $\mu$  by 9-10  $\mu$  (in dog)



*Remarks*—This parasite is usually found in the subepithelial tissue of the villi, where it completes its sporogony, so that immature oocysts are not passed out in the faeces. Wenyon and Sheather (1925) had an opportunity of studying the intestine of a dog which had been killed during an acute phase

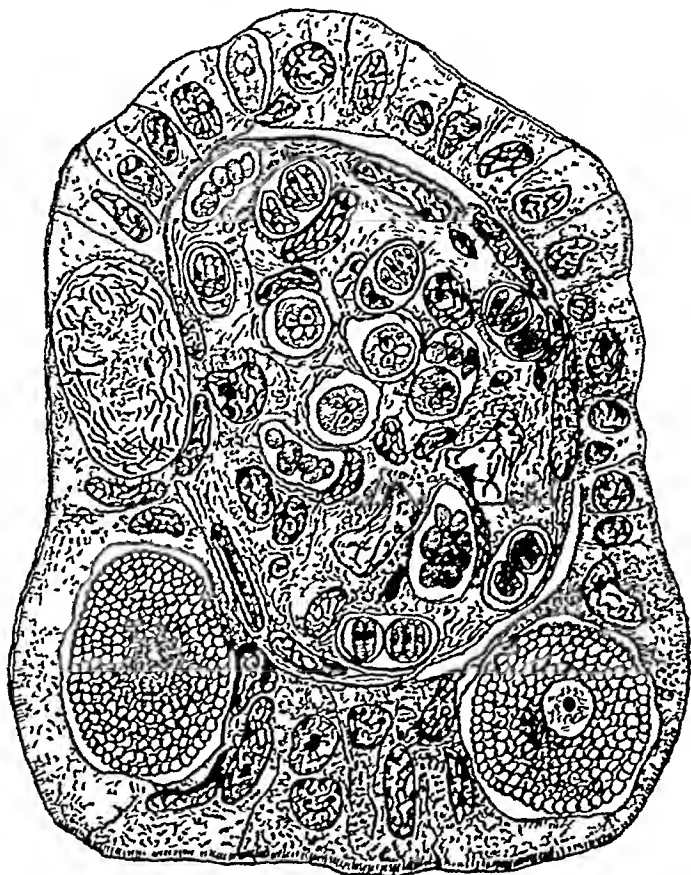


Fig 75—Section of villus of cat, showing *Isospora bigemina* in the subepithelial tissues and *Isospora felis* in the epithelium ( $\times 1000$ ). Six mature oocysts of *I. bigemina* are seen in the subepithelial tissues. In the epithelium are seen a microgametocyte with microgametes, and one partially grown and two mature macrogametocytes. (After Wenyon.)

of infection. The whole of the epithelium of the small intestine was found to be crowded with reproducing parasites, but the subepithelial tissue was not invaded. The schizonts were small, measuring up to  $5\mu$  and giving rise to eight minute

merozoites There were numerous macrogametocytes measuring about  $7.5\mu$  in diameter During life this dog passed in its faeces numerous immature oocysts measuring  $10-14\mu$  by  $7.5-9\mu$ , the sporocysts measuring  $7.5-9\mu$  by  $5-7\mu$  In another puppy a large number of oocysts of the same dimensions were passed, and completed their development outside the body in the usual manner, forming two sporocysts, each with four sporozoites and a residual body

Wenyon (1926) is of the opinion that there are three species of *Isospora* in cats and dogs, and gives the dimensions of the oocysts as follows —

*I. felis*,  $39-48\mu$  by  $26-37\mu$

*I. rivolta*,  $20-24\mu$  by  $15-20\mu$

*I. bigemina* (large),  $18-20\mu$  by  $14-16\mu$

*I. bigemina* (small),  $10-16\mu$  by  $7.5-10\mu$

Dobell (1926) criticizes this view, but Wenyon (1926) adheres to it Reichenow (1929) recognizes these species as distinct According to Yakimoff, Matikaschwili, Rastegaïeff, and Lewkowitsch (1930) the domestic cat harbours three species, viz, *I. bigemina* var *cati* (Stiles), *I. rivolta* (Grassi), and *I. felis* Wenyon Sen (1932) noted an unidentified coccidian from a dog at Muktesar

*Habitat* —Subepithelial tissue of the intestine in dogs. CEYLON, Colombo

## 97 *Isospora calotesi*, sp. nov.

†*Isospora* sp., Setna, 1933, p. 97

Schizonts spherical Multiple fragmentation gives rise to a number of small ovoid merozoites which gradually become vermiform Merozoites vary in size there may be four large merozoites clustered round a central cytoplasmic residue, or a large number, up to about 100, of slender fusiform merozoites Male and female gametocytes may develop in the same epithelial cell or in separate ones, and in the earlier stages are difficult to distinguish from the schizonts and from one another

*Remarks* —The developmental stages are clearly marked off, and as many as 80 per cent of the lizards examined were infected Infection was limited to the epithelium, the subepithelial tissue was not affected

*Dimensions* —Schizonts up to  $22\mu$  by  $17\mu$ , merozoites, small and slender  $9\mu$  by  $1.2\mu$ , large  $8\mu$  by  $2.8\mu$

*Habitat* —Intestine of the lizard, *Calotes versicolor* (Daudin) BOMBAY, Bombay

### 98 *Isospora felis* Wenyon (Figs 75 & 76)

*Isospora felis*, Wenyon, 1923 *a*, p 248, pls ix-xii, 1926, pp 808, 814, figs 342, 344-8, 1926 *a*, pp 253-66

†*Isospora* sp., Knowles, 1928, p 354

*Isospora felis*, Reichenow, 1929, p 956, figs 921 A, 922, Kudo, 1931, pp 274, fig 114 f

†*Isospora* sp ("type B"), Knowles & Das Gupta, 1934, pp 387-90, pl vii, figs 1-4, 6

<sup>o</sup>Development takes place in the epithelial cells only of the small intestine and not in the deeper layers of the villi. Oocysts egg-shaped, with one pole somewhat narrowed. The oocysts

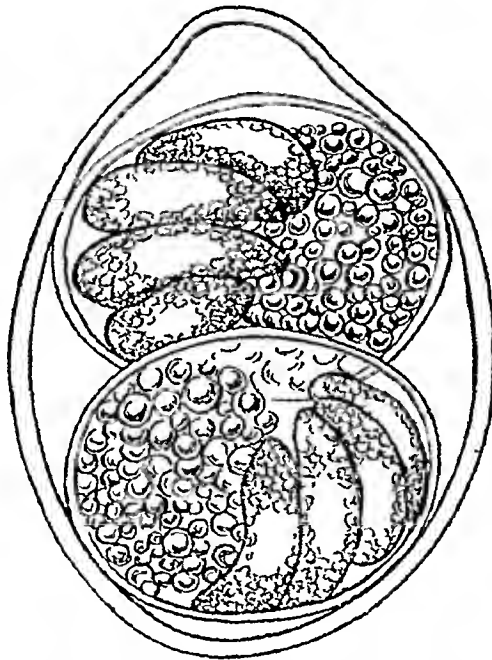


Fig 76 — Mature oocyst of *Isospora felis* Wenyon  
(From Reichenow, after Dobell)

drop out of the epithelial cells into the lumen of the gut and pass out with the faeces, the formation of sporocysts and sporozoites taking place in the oocysts while outside the body of the host. The macrogametocyte is easily distinguished in slightly advanced stages, as it has a single nucleus with a characteristic appearance. In the microgametocyte the nucleus divides repeatedly and hundreds of microgametes develop in each. Each microgamete is a flexible rod-like body with two flagella. Fertilization takes place while the macrogamete is within an epithelial cell. The oocyst develops

a thick chitinous wall after it has passed into the lumen of the intestine. Oocysts containing two sporoblasts may be found in the gut, and in this condition are passed out in the faeces. Outside the body the sporoblasts in the oocyst elongate, acquire a double contour, and become sporocysts. In each sporocyst are developed four club-shaped sporozoites and a large rounded, granular, residual body.

*Dimensions*—Oocysts, egg-shaped type  $35\text{--}45\mu$  by  $25\text{--}35\mu$  ( $39\text{--}48\mu$  by  $26\text{--}37\mu$  according to Wenyon), rounded type  $25\text{--}37\mu$  by  $21\text{--}37\mu$ , microgamete  $31\mu$ , sporocysts  $184\mu$  by  $114\mu$ .

*Remarks*—Knowles (1928) stated that *Isospora* infection was not uncommon in cats in Calcutta, and that infection was absolutely limited to the epithelial cells, but did not mention the name of the species or give the dimensions of the oocysts. On my request for further information, Knowles and Das-Gupta (1934) examined the stools of 13 cats and 8 kittens, and by the employment of concentration method found 14 out of 21 animals examined to be infected. In all they measured 353 oocysts. After discussing the views of Wenyon and of Dobell they are of opinion that the evidence collected by them seems to point to two "types" being present, though they are not in a position to assert that they are different species. The smaller, oval type of oocyst encountered measured from  $204\mu$  by  $153\mu$  to  $476\mu$  by  $408\mu$  and the larger, egg-shaped type of oocysts measure  $38\text{--}45\mu$  by  $27\text{--}36\mu$ .

Their "type A" or small oocysts are always perfectly oval and resemble *I. rivolta*, and the "type B" or large oocysts are more egg-shaped, pyriform or ovoid, and resemble *I. felis*. I am inclined to think that the form of the oocyst and the measurements given show that the two "types" are distinct species, as is held by Wenyon and Reichenow.

The vast majority of the oocysts seen by Knowles and Das-Gupta in freshly passed faeces were in the unsegmented state, with the protoplasmic contents present as a single spherical mass within the thick oocyst wall, while in a few the first nuclear division had taken place and two sporoblasts were forming, although the sporocysts had not yet formed. They also noted the occurrence of a fair number of motile sporozoites in the contents of the jejunum and ileum, both in the fresh preparations and in fixed and stained films, from which they conclude that an occasional oocyst may develop to maturity within the lumen of the gut, although the vast majority are passed in the unsegmented state.

*Habitat*—Epithelial cells of the small intestine of cat, *Felis domesticus* Linn. BENGAL, Calcutta.

### 99 *Isospora knowlesi* Ray & Das-Gupta (Fig 77)

†*Isospora* sp., Knowles & Das Gupta, 1935, pp 703, 705, pl xxx, figs 14, 20

*Isospora knowlesi*, Ray & Das Gupta, 1937 c, pp 269-74, pl vii

Young gametocyte intranuclear Male gametocyte gives rise to biflagellate gametes which drop into the lumen of the intestine or penetrate the neighbouring epithelial cells Oocysts thick-walled, spherical Sporocysts ellipsoidal, with a knob-like structure at one pole Sporozoites arranged regularly, with large sporocystic residue Unsegmented or segmented but immature oocysts discharged from the host Sporulation takes place in 4 to 5 days

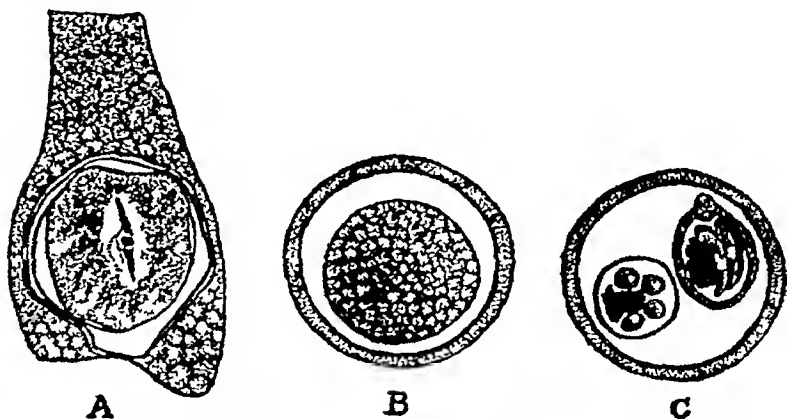


Fig 77 —*Isospora knowlesi* Ray & Das Gupta A, oocyst within the nucleus of a host cell, B, oocyst from the faecal matter, C, mature oocyst (After Ray & Das Gupta)

**Dimensions** —Oocysts 18-23  $\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts 12-15  $\mu$  by 8-10  $\mu$

**Remarks** —The oocysts resemble those of *Isospora mesnili* Sergent (1902) in being intranuclear in habitat, and approach those of *I. camilleri* Hagenmuller (1898) in size

**Habitat** —Nuclei of epithelial cells of the small intestine of *Hemidactylus flaviviridis* (Ruppell) BENGAL, Calcutta

### 100 *Isospora minuta* Mitra & Das-Gupta

*Isospora minuta*, Mitra & Das Gupta, 1937 a, p 291

Oocysts disporocystid, final stages of sporogony taking place outside the body of the host Sporocysts spherical Oocystic residue absent

**Dimensions** —Maximum size of oocyst 15  $\mu$  by 7.5  $\mu$ , sporocyst 7.5  $\mu$  in diameter

**Remarks** —Full description of the species has not yet been

published The form is said to differ from *I dirumpens* Hoare in that development inside the oocyst takes place outside the body of the host The disporocystid condition of the oocyst was evidenced after being kept in 1 per cent chromic acid for three days It also differed from *I naiæ* Fantham in that there was no oocystic residuum

*Habitat* —In the faecal matter of *Naja naja* (Linn) BENGAL, Calcutta

# 101 *Isospora rivoiia* (Grassi) (Fig 78 )

*Coccidium rivolta*, Grassi, 1879, p 135, pl xxxiii, figs 41-4, 1881 a, p 632

*Coccidium bigeminum*, Labbe, 1899, p 67

*Isospora rivolta*, Brown & Stammers, 1922, p 1165, Wenyon, 1923 a, p 260, figs 12-15, 1926, pp 808, 813, figs 342, 345, 346, 350

†*Isospora* sp, ("type A"), Knowles, 1928, p 354, fig 81, 2

*Isospora rivolta*, Reichenow, 1929, pp 956-7, fig 921 b, Kudo, 1931, p 274, fig 114 e

†*Isospora rivolta*, Knowles & Das Gupta, 1931, pp 175-6, pl ix

†*Isospora* sp ("typo A"), Knowles & Das Gupta, 1934, pp 387-90, pl vii, figs 5, 6

†*Isospora rivolta*, Aiyar 1937, p 402

Oocysts ovoid, with a double contour In each are developed two sporocysts, and a small residual body may be present The sporocysts are elongate bodies with rounded ends

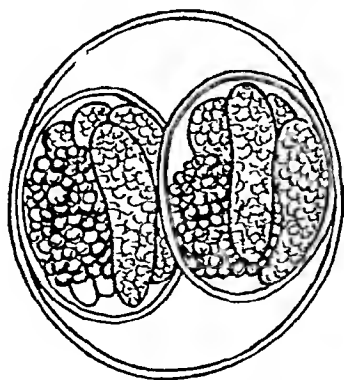


Fig 78 —Mature oocyst of *Isospora rivolta* (Grassi)  
(After Reichenow )

Each sporocyst contains four sporozoites and a large residual body filled with globules of a refractile material The infection is usually confined to the epithelial layer, but the form may also reproduce in subepithelial tissues of the alimentary canal of the host and produce male and female gametocytes

*Dimensions* —Oocysts 20-25  $\mu$  in length by 15-22  $\mu$  in breadth, sporocysts 16  $\mu$  by 10  $\mu$

*Remarks*—This is a common parasite of cats and dogs Knowles and Das-Gupta (1934) have recorded the measurements of 253 oocysts and consider the smaller oocysts, which are perfectly oval and measure  $23-28\mu$  by  $18-23\mu$ , as belonging to "type A," which corresponds to *I. rivolta* (Grassi)

Knowles and Das-Gupta (1931) also found in the caecal contents of a small Indian mongoose immature oocysts of a coccidium containing a single rounded unsegmented mass of protoplasm, and studied its development in a moist-chamber. The average dimensions of the oocyst were  $20.6\mu$  by  $17.2\mu$

*Habitat*—Epithelial cells of the small intestine of cat, *Felis domesticus* Linn BENGAL, Calcutta, also in the caecal contents of the mongoose, *Herpestes auropunctatus* (Hodgs) BENGAL, Calcutta

### 102 *Isospora wenyoni* Ray & Das-Gupta (Fig 79)

*Isospora wenyoni*, Ray & Das Gupta, 1935 a, pp 219-24, pl viii

Young intracellular trophozoites are found in the epithelial

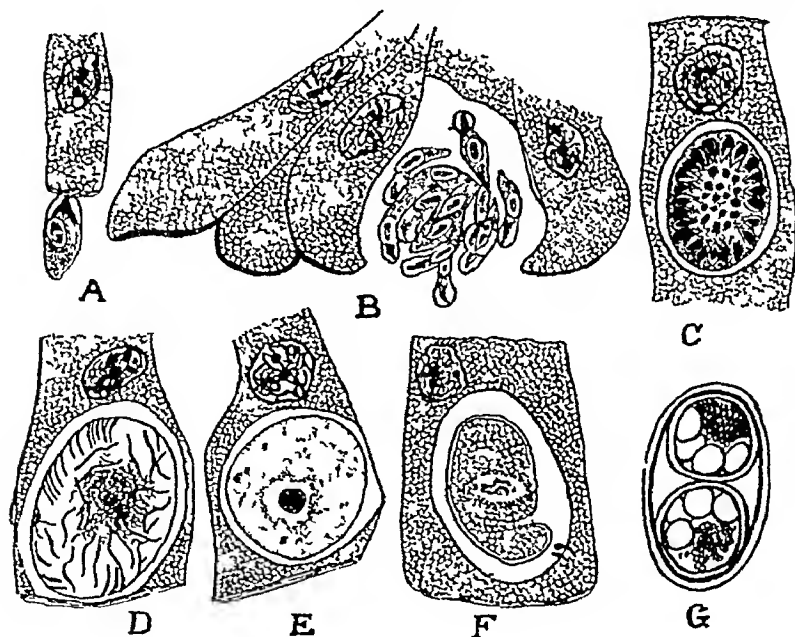


Fig 79—*Isospora wenyoni* Ray & Das Gupta A, merozoite entering an epithelial cell, B, merozoites escaping into the lumen of the intestine, C, microgametocyte, D, microgametes clustered round a central mass of cytoplasm, E, macrogametocyte showing spherical nucleus and the karyosome, F, macrogamete showing a recurved tail, an elongated nucleus, and two microgametes near the posterior end, G, mature oocyst (After Ray and Das Gupta)

cells of the small intestine. Young schizonts possess eight to twelve nuclei, and schizogony results in producing the same number of merozoites. Each merozoite is spindle-shaped and carries a pair of hyaline blades or laminae at its anterior end, which help it to enter the epithelial cell. The male gametocyte shows a large number of nuclei situated towards its periphery, and the mature microgametes are found to cluster round a residual mass of cytoplasm. The macrogametocyte is distinguished by its size and by the presence of darkly staining granules in its cytoplasm, its posterior end shows a short recurved tail, the nucleus at an early stage is spherical and contains a karyosome, but when mature becomes elongated, and the karyosome breaks up into a number of small, irregularly scattered granules. Oocysts are subcylindrical, disporocystid, and tetrazoic, and develop outside the host. There is no oocystic residuum, and the oocystic membrane has a double contour. Sporocysts have their long axis directed at right angles to the long axis of the oocysts, a sporocystic residuum is present.

*Dimensions* —Trophozoites, young  $10\mu$  by  $3\mu$ , schizonts, young  $20-25\mu$ , merozoites  $12\mu$  by  $5\mu$ , microgametes  $2.4\mu$  by  $1.5\mu$ , macrogametes  $16-20\mu$  by  $11-14\mu$ , oocysts  $16-20\mu$  by  $11-14\mu$ , sporocysts  $8\mu$  by  $4\mu$ .

*Habitat* —In the small intestine of the toad, *Bufo melanostictus* Schneider. BENGAL, Calcutta.

### 103 *Isospora* sp

†*Isospora* sp., Cooper & Gulati, 1926, pp. 191-2.

Oocysts of an unidentified species of *Isospora* were found in the faeces of a heifer calf at Dhupatal, of a bull calf and two cows at Tocklai, and of a heifer at Shillong, in Assam.

Oocysts were quite round, and within twenty-four hours two fully formed sporoblasts were seen in all cases.

*Habitat* —Alimentary canal of cows. ASSAM, Dhupatal, Tocklai, and Shillong.

## Subfamily EIMERIINÆ Wenyon, 1926

Oocysts contain four sporocysts, each containing two, four, or many sporozoites.

### Genus *EIMERIA* Aimé Schneider, 1875

*Gregarina*, Eimer, 1870, p. 4.

*Eimeria*, Aimé Schneider, 1875 a, pp. xl-xlv.

*Psorospermium*, Rivolta, 1878.

*Coccidium*, Leuckart, 1879, p. 254.

*Orthospora*, Aimé Schneider, 1881, p. 389.



- Crystallospora*, Labbé, 1896, p 554, 1899, p 63  
*Goussia*, Labbé, 1896, p 551, 1899, pp 63-5  
*Eimeria*, Labbé, 1899, pp 58-9  
*Paracoccidium*, Laveran & Mesnil, 1902 b, p 858  
*Eimeria*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp 475-6, Dobell, 1919 a,  
 pp 147-97, Snijders, 1920, pp 427-32, Dobell, 1922, pp 1498-9  
*Jarrina*, Léger & Hesse, 1922, pp 74-7  
*Eimeria*, Craig, 1926, pp 353-8, Thomson & Robertson, 1926,  
 pp 282-3, 1926 a, pp 420-1, Wenyon, 1926, pp 828-62,  
 Knowles, 1928, pp 358-66, Reichenow, 1929, pp 937-55,  
 Kudo, 1931, pp 271-4, Stiles, 1929, p 881, Levine & Becker,  
 1933, pp 83-106, Calkins, 1933, pp 403, 565, Hoare, 1933,  
 pp 374-7, 378, 381, 383, 385; Wenrich, 1935, pp 7-9, Ray &  
 Das Gupta, 1936, p 345-6, 1937 d, pp 275-7

Oocyst develops four sporocysts, each containing two sporozoites

*Remarks*—The typical life-history is as described by Schaudinn for *E. schubergi*, of which a brief summary is given for ready reference. Oocysts gain entrance into the host through the mouth. Sporozoites escape from the sporocysts and, passing through the micropyle of the oocyst, move about in the lumen of the gut till they enter the epithelial cells of the gut-wall, where they grow into schizonts. Schizonts are large rounded bodies, which give rise to merozoites. The latter escape into the lumen of the gut and enter new host-cells and repeat the process. Some merozoites develop into macro- and microgametocytes. The macrogametocyte produces a single macrogamete after extruding part of its nuclear material. The microgametocyte produces a number of biflagellate microgametes. Syngamy takes place and the zygote secretes a membrane around itself, forming an oocyst. The nucleus divides twice and four sporoblasts are developed inside the oocyst. Each sporoblast secretes a membrane and becomes a sporocyst, and two sporozoites are developed inside each sporocyst. Oocysts pass out in the faecal matter of the host and infect other hosts by being ingested.

The genus has a very wide distribution, numerous species having been described from all classes of Vertebrates, terrestrial, freshwater, and marine, and a few Invertebrates (myriopods, etc). They have been found to occur as intestinal parasites in man, horses, cattle, pigs, sheep and goats, rats and rabbits, domestic birds such as fowls, ducks, pigeons, pheasants, etc, a few lizards and tortoises, in frogs, newts, and salamanders, in fish, in centipedes, etc. According to Levine and Becker (1933) no less than 220 species of this genus have been recorded from 183 species of hosts of widely different groups. These hosts include Annelids, 2 species, Myriapods, 6 species, Insects, 3 species, Enteropneusta, 1 species, Fishes, 43 species, Amphibia, 10 species, Reptiles, 26 species, Birds, 24 species, and Mammals, 60 species. The shape, dimensions,

and colour of the oocyst, the appearance of the oocyst wall, the character of the micropyle, and the presence or absence of a residual mass when the sporoblasts separate, as also the shape and size of the sporocyst, are taken into account in identifying the species. Allen (1934) gives a key to twenty-four known species of *Eimeria* in birds.

According to Dobell (1932), Leeuwenhoek probably first saw the oocysts of rabbit *Coccidia* as far back as 1674, but, as remarked by Wenrich (1935), it has only recently been demonstrated beyond a doubt that rabbit *Coccidia* are peculiar to

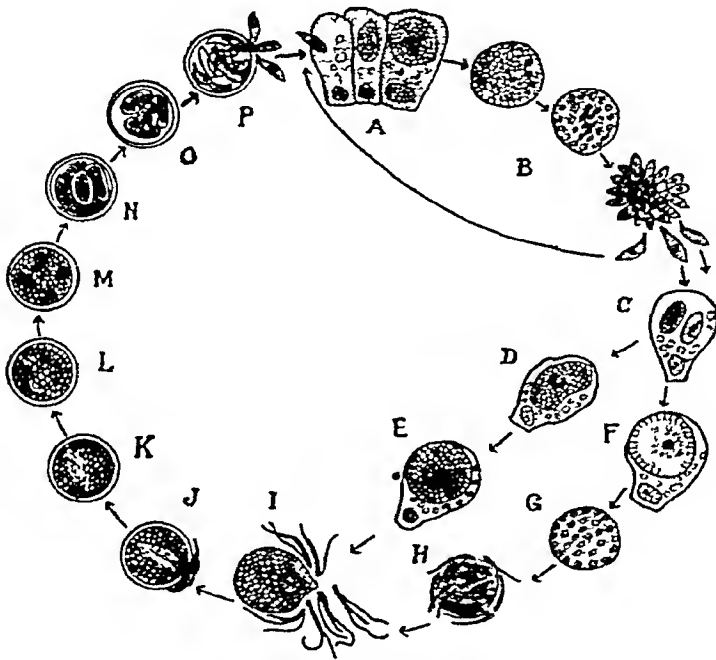


Fig 80 —Life-cycle of *Eimeria schubergi* (Schaudinn) ( $\times 400$ )  
 A, entrance of a sporozoite in the gut epithelium of the host and growth of schizont, B, three stages in schizogony to form merozoites, which repeat schizogony, or C, become macro- and microgametocyte, D, E, formation of macrogamete, F-H, formation of microgametes; I, mature gametes and fertilization, J, secretion of a membrane round the zygote, K-N, stages in sporocyst formation, O, oocyst containing four sporocysts, each with two sporozoites, P, escape of the sporozoites (From Kudo, after Schaudinn)

rabbits and different from those of cattle and poultry, and further, that rabbits may harbour five or six different species of *Eimeria*, of which *E. stiedae*, occurring in the liver, is the one most often causing disease and death, the other species live in the intestine

*Key to Indian Species*

- |         |  |    |   |
|---------|--|----|---|
| 1 (15)  | Oocysts spherical  | 2  |   |
| 2 (8)   | Sporocysts with rounded ends   | 3  |   |
| 3       | Oocysts 18-21 $\mu$ in diameter, without residuum, sporocysts 10 $\mu$ by 7 $\mu$ , with residuum In fish and man                                      |    | [han), p 177<br><i>E clupearum</i> (Thélo)          |
| 4       | Oocysts almost spherical (sometimes oval), 16-20 $\mu$ by 14-18 $\mu$ , without residuum, sporocysts spherical or oval In lizards                      |    | [p 184<br><i>E knowlesi</i> Bhatia,                 |
| 5       | Oocysts 16-18 $\mu$ in diameter, without residuum, sporocysts oval, with residuum In tortoises   |    | [p 186<br><i>E legeri</i> (Simond),                 |
| 6       | Oocysts 20-22 $\mu$ , without residuum, sporocysts oval, with residuum In gharials   |    | [(Simond), p 183<br><i>E kermorganti</i>            |
| 7       | Oocysts spherical or almost spherical, 12-25 $\mu$ in diameter, sporocysts pear shaped, 9.9-11 $\mu$ by 5.3-5.7 $\mu$ , without residuum In cattle     |    | [p 194<br><i>E zürni</i> (Rivolta),                 |
| 8 (2)   | Sporocysts fusiform or with projections  | 9  |   |
| 9 (11)  | Sporocysts elliptical, narrow end projecting as a neck and bearing an inverted V-shaped appendage  | 10 |   |
| 10      | Oocysts 9-13 $\mu$ in diameter, sporocysts 9 $\mu$ by 4 $\mu$ In fish  |    | [Bana, p 181<br><i>E harpodoni</i> Setna &          |
| 11 (9)  | Sporocysts fusiform  | 12 |   |
| 12      | Oocysts 36-52 $\mu$ in diameter, with residuum, sporocysts fusiform, 30-32 $\mu$ by 7.5 $\mu$ , with residuum In fish and man                          |    | [p 189<br><i>E sardinae</i> (Thélohan),             |
| 13      | Oocysts 14 $\mu$ in diameter, without residuum, sporocysts spindle shaped, with residuum In tortoise   |    | [p 184<br><i>E loormae</i> Das Gupta,               |
| 14      | Oocysts 8-11 $\mu$ in diameter, no residuum, sporocysts 4.5-6 $\mu$ by 3 $\mu$ , schizonts bear laminæ at anterior end In toads                        |    | [p 185<br><i>E laminata</i> Ray,                    |
| 15 (1)  | Oocysts not spherical  | 16 |   |
| 16 (18) | Oocysts mitre shaped   | 17 |   |
| 17      | Oocysts with 4 or 5 projections, 10-15 $\mu$ in diameter, without residuum, sporocysts oval In tortoises   |    | [Mesnil), p 187<br><i>E mitraria</i> (Laveran &     |
| 18 (16) | Oocysts subspherical, ovoid, oval or cylindrical   | 19 |   |
| 19 (24) | Oocysts subspherical, ovoid or lemon shaped  | 20 |   |
| 20 (21) | Oocysts subspherical, 16.4 $\mu$ by 14.35 $\mu$ Oocystic residuum present In pigeons   |    | [Das Gupta, p 178<br><i>E columbae</i> Mitra &      |
| 21 (20) | Oocysts ovoid or lemon shaped  | 22 |   |
| 22 (23) | Oocysts lemon-shaped, 17-20.4 $\mu$ by 13.6-17 $\mu$ In lizards  |    | [& Das Gupta, p 182<br><i>E hemidactyli</i> Knowles |
| 23 (22) | Oocysts usually ovoid, 20-40 $\mu$ by 17-26 $\mu$ , sometimes spherical, 18 $\mu$ in diameter, sporocysts 13 $\mu$ by 8 $\mu$ , with residuum In sheep |    | [Marotel), p 179<br><i>E faurei</i> (Moussu &       |

- 24 (19) Oöcysts oval or cylindrical . 25  
 25 (34) Oöcysts oval . 26  
 26 (31) Sporocysts ovoid or oval 27  
 27 Oöcysts 17-34  $\mu$  by 11-15  $\mu$ , without residuum, sporocysts ovoid 7-9  $\mu$  by 5-7  $\mu$ , with residuum In lizards [Bana, p 179  
*E flaviviridis* Setna &  
 28 Oöcysts egg shaped, 25-35  $\mu$ , without residuum, sporocysts pear shaped, 10.8-14.4  $\mu$  by 7-9  $\mu$ , with residuum In cattle [& Galouzo, p 191  
*E smithi* Yakimoff  
 29 Oöcysts 32.4-41.4  $\mu$  by 21.6-28.8  $\mu$ , without residuum, sporocysts oval, 13-19  $\mu$  by 3-5.4  $\mu$ , without residuum In nilgau [Gaieff, p 194  
*E yakimovi* Raste-  
 30 Oöcysts egg shaped, 18  $\mu$  by 14.4  $\mu$  Sporocysts not known In deer [Gaieff, p 194  
*E wassilewskyi* Raste  
 31 (26) Sporocysts fusiform 32  
 32 (33) Oöcysts 18.8-27.04  $\mu$  by 18.8-20.8  $\mu$ , without residuum, sporocysts 14.6  $\mu$  by 6  $\mu$  In snakes [Gupta, p 188  
*E naja* Ray & Das-  
 33 (32) Oöcysts 29-31  $\mu$  by 22.5-24.5  $\mu$ , with residuum, sporocysts 14  $\mu$  by 4-6  $\mu$  In snakes [Gupta, p 189  
*E piscatori* Ray & Das-  
 34 (25) Oöcysts cylindrical 35  
 35 (36) Oöcysts 36  $\mu$  by 18  $\mu$ , with residuum In snakes [Das Gupta, p 179  
*E cylindrica* Ray &  
 36 (35) Oöcysts 25  $\mu$  by 12  $\mu$ , with residuum, sporocysts oval, 10-12  $\mu$  in length In fish [p 193  
*E southwelli* Halawani,

#### 104 *Eimeria clupearum* (Thelohan) (Fig 81)

- Coccidium* sp., Thelohan, 1892, p 158, pl xii, figs 13, 14  
*Coccidium clupearum*, Thelohan, 1894, p 565, pl xiii, figs 19, 20  
*Goussia clupearum*, Labbe, 1896, p 552, pl xviii, figs 24, 25, 1899, p 64  
*Eimeria* sp., Wenyon, 1915 b, p 1404  
*Eimeria wenyoni*, Dobell, 1919 a, pp 187-8, pl viii, fig 2, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp 475-6, Dobell & O'Connor, 1921, p 100, pl vi, fig 104  
†*Eimeria clupearum*, Knowles, 1924, p 24, 1928, p 362, fig 83  
*Eimeria clupearum*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 851-2, 861, fig 350, 11, Thomson & Robertson, 1928, pp 360-1, 363, fig 83, 2, Reichenow, 1929, pp 951, 952-3, fig 918 b, Kudo, 1931, p 274, fig 113 n

The oöcyst is spherical, is of a light brown colour, and possesses a fairly thick wall, roughened on the outer surface and lined by a delicate membrane on the inner surface. It contains four sporocysts, each having rounded ends. Each sporocyst contains two sporozoites and some residual substance in the form of one or two masses of refractile material. Each sporozoite, with rounded anterior and pointed posterior end, contains an ovoid refractile body in its anterior portion.

*Dimensions* —Oöcyst 18-21  $\mu$  in diameter, sporocyst 10  $\mu$  by 7  $\mu$

SPOR

N

*Remarks.*—This form was originally described as a parasite of the liver of herrings, mackerel and sprats. Wenyon (1915 b) found the ripe oocysts in the faeces of a patient returned to England from Gallipoli. Dobell (1919 a), considering it to be a human parasite, named it *E. wenyoni*.

Fig 81



Fig 82

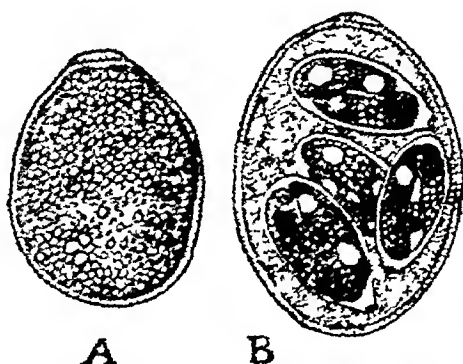


Fig 81 —Oöcyst of *Eimeria clupearum* (Thélohan) (After Dobell and O Connor)

Fig 82 —*Eimeria faurei* (Moussu & Marotel) A, immature oöcyst, B, mature oöcyst (From Wenyon, after Nöller, Schurjohann, and Verbrodt)

Knowles (1924) recorded it from the faeces of a man at Calcutta. Thomson and Robertson (1926) have shown that the oocysts of *E. clupearum* occur in large numbers in the liver of herrings, mackerel and sprats, and that this is the source of the oocysts in human faeces.

*Habital* —Faeces of man BENGAL, Calcutta

### 105 *Eimeria columbæ* Mitra & Das-Gupta

†*Eimeria columbæ*, Mitra & Das-Gupta, 1937 b, p. 291.

Oocysts subspherical, tetrasporocystid. Oöcystic residuum present. Sporocyst dizoic.

*Dimensions* —Maximum size of oöcyst  $16.4\mu$  by  $14.35\mu$ .

*Remarks* —Full description of the species has not yet been published. Tetrasporocystid dizoic condition was observed after keeping the oöcysts in 1 per cent chromic acid for four days. It is said to differ from *E. avium* (Silvestr & Rivolta) in the oocysts being subspherical, and from *E. pfeifferi* Labbé in oöcystic residuum being present.

*Habital* —Intestine of the pigeon, *Columba livia intermedia* Strickland. BENGAL, Calcutta

106 *Eimeria cylindrica* Ray & Das-Gupta

†*Eimeria cylindrica*, Ray & Das Gupta 1936 a, p 345

Oocysts cylindrical, measuring  $36\mu$  by  $18\mu$  Oocystic residuum present

*Habitat*—Rectum of snake, *Natrix piscator* (Schneid )  
BENGAL, Calcutta

107 *Eimeria faurei* (Moussu & Marotel) (Fig 82 )

*Coccidium* sp , Moussu & Marotel, 1901, pp 1087-9

*Coccidium faurei*, Moussu & Marotel, 1902, pp 82-98, 10 figs

†*Coccidium faurei*, Baldrey, 1906, p 387

*Eimeria faurei*, Noller, Schurjohann & Verbrodt, 1922, p 993,  
7 figs , Wenyon, 1926, pp 843-4, fig 363 , Reichenow, 1929  
pp 945-6 , Rastegaieff, 1930, pp 379, 399 , Kudo, 1931 p 272

Oocysts usually ovoid, but sometimes spherical, and possess a definite micropyle closed by a cap Four sporoblasts are developed in the oocyst and a residual body may or may not be present Sporocysts possess a micropyle at the more pointed end , a residual body is always left in the sporocyst

*Dimensions*—Oocyst, ovoid  $20-40\mu$  by  $17-26\mu$  , spherical  $18\mu$  in diameter , sporocysts  $13\mu$  by  $6\mu$

*Remarks*—The parasite is said to cause progressive pernicious anæmia that sooner or later ends fatally

*Habitat*—Intestine of sheep INDIA (locality not noted)

108 *Eimeria flaviviridis* Setna & Bana (Fig 83 )

†*Eimeria* sp , Setna, 1933, p 97, fig 2, Ray & Das Gupta, 1935 b,  
p 315

†*Eimeria* ("species B"), Knowles & Das Gupta, 1935, pp 703, 705,  
pl xxx, figs 6-9, 17

†*Eimeria flaviviridis*, Setna & Bana, 1935 b, pp 256-60, pls i-iii,  
Ray & Das Gupta, 1937 c, p 270

Various developmental stages occur either in the cells of the epithelial lining of the gall-bladder or attached to them, or floating freely in the fluid in the gall-bladder Schizonts rounded, oval, or irregular in shape and give rise to from 16 to 140 merozoites Merozoites are elongate curved bodies, with pointed extremities Microgametocyte is a large ovoid body Microgametes simple, rod-shaped Macrogametocyte characterized by a crescentic mass of granules surrounding its nucleus Oocysts colourless, elliptical Four sporoblasts develop as roundish masses, without the formation of any residual body Sporocysts ovoid, without a cap each consists of two valves, applied to one another like two watch-glasses, and contains two sporozoites, which are elongated structures slightly longer than the sporocyst, with their ends coiled in The sporocystal residue is represented by a mass of granules lying in the middle Development of the sporo-

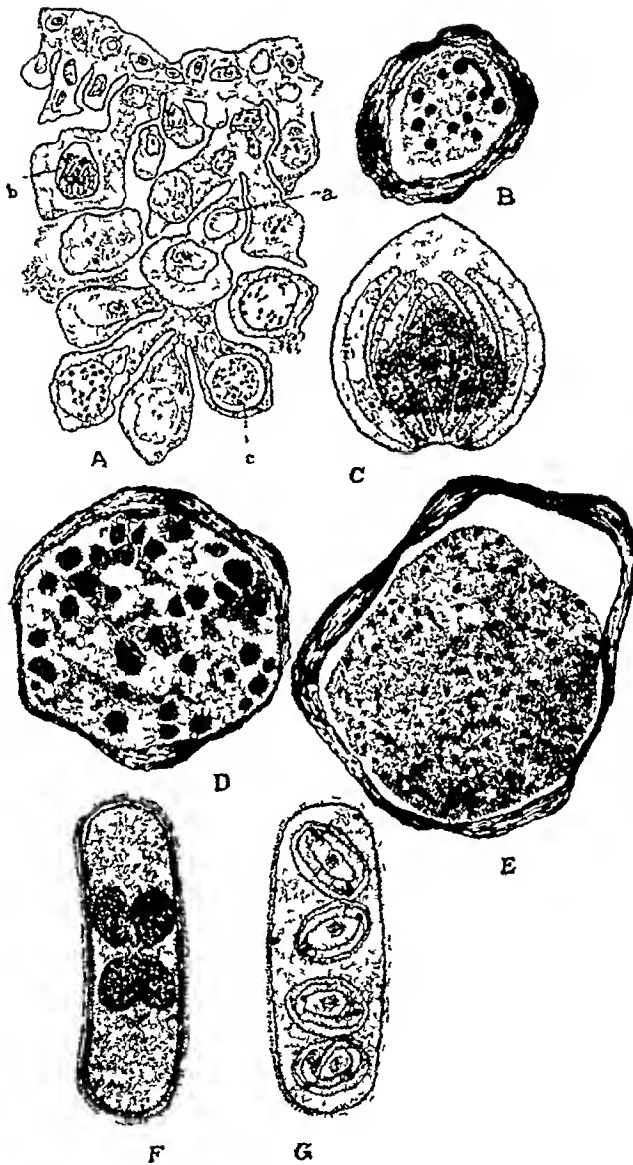


Fig 83 —*Eimeria flaviviridis* Setna & Bana A, section of a portion of the gall bladder showing developmental stages in the epithelial cells (a, schizont, b, merozoites, c, macrogametocyte), B, schizont, showing repeated division of the nucleus, C, formation of merozoites, with a large residual body in the middle, D, macrogametocyte, E, microgametocyte, F, oocyst with four sporoblasts, G, mature oocyst containing sporocysts, each with two sporozoites and a residual body (After Setna and Bana.)

zoites takes place while the oocysts and sporocysts are floating in the fluid in the gall-bladder. Oocysts pass into the alimentary canal and are expelled with the faeces, fresh infection taking place by these being ingested.

*Dimensions*—Schizonts  $12-21\mu$ , merozoites  $8-10\mu$  by  $1.3-1.5\mu$ , microgametocytes  $16-17\mu$ , oocyst  $17-34\mu$  in length by  $11-15\mu$  in width, sporocysts  $7-9\mu$  by  $5-7\mu$ , sporozoites  $9.13\mu$  by  $1.04\mu$ .

*Remarks*—Setna and Bana (1935 b) described this parasite as a new species under the name of *E. flaviviridis*, and observed both schizogony and sporogony taking place within the gall-bladder. Development of the oocyst is completed in 62 hours within the gall-bladder, or within 54 to 61 hours outside the body of the host under experimental conditions.

Rarely oocysts containing three sporoblasts and three sporocysts were encountered, but one of these was double the size of the others and developed four sporozoites, the total number of sporozoites being thus the normal number eight.

Knowles and Das-Gupta (1935) have recorded three species from the same host. In their "species B" the oocysts range in size from  $17-22\mu$  in length by  $12-15\mu$  in breadth. They also met with occasional giant forms measuring over  $30\mu$  in length, and remarked that they possibly corresponded with the species observed by Bana and reported by Setna (1933). The oocysts reported by Setna and Bana measured  $25-34\mu$  in length and  $11-14\mu$  in breadth. It is thus highly probable that *E. flaviviridis* described by Setna and Bana from Bombay and "species B" described by Knowles and Das-Gupta from Calcutta are identical.

The species shows a very close resemblance to *E. agamæ* Laveran & Pettit, 1910, as regards the occurrence of both schizogony and sporogony in the gall-bladder and bile-ducts and in the form and dimensions of the oocysts, but differs as regards the form of the sporocysts. In *E. agamæ* the oocysts are more or less elongated oval, measuring  $20-25\mu$  by  $11-14\mu$ , and the sporocysts fusiform, measuring  $8\mu$  by  $4\mu$ . In *E. flaviviridis* the sporocysts are ovoid, and measure  $7-9\mu$  by  $5-7\mu$ .

*Habitat*—Gall-bladder and intestine of the lizard, *Hemidactylus flaviviridis* (Ruppell). BENGAL, Calcutta, BOMBAY, Bombay.

#### 109 *Eimeria harpodoni* Setna & Bana (Fig. 84)

†*Eimeria* sp., Setna, 1933, p. 97, fig. 1

†*Eimeria harpodoni*, Setna & Bana, 1935 a pp. 165-9, figs. 1-4

Oocysts almost spherical, with four sporoblasts and a large honeycomb-like residual body. Sporocyst elliptical in outline,



with the narrow end of the oval projecting in the form of a neck, and bearing a broad, inverted, V-shaped appendage, clearly visible in both living and stained preparations. Each sporocyst contains two sporozoites, and a sporocyst residue is usually present at one end. Sporozoites usually slightly curved, with one end broader than the other.

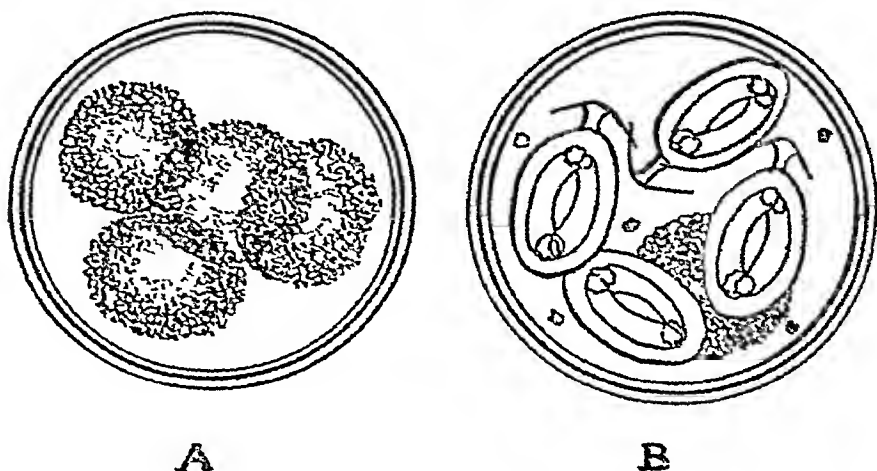


Fig 84 —*Eimeria harpodoni* Setna & Bana. A, spherical oocyst with four sporoblasts, from the lumen of the gut, B, mature oocyst with four peculiar-shaped sporocysts each containing two sporozoites and residue, after development outside the body (After Setna and Bana)

*Dimensions* — Oocysts  $9-13\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts  $9\mu$  by  $4\mu$

*Habitat* — Alimentary canal of the fish popularly known as "Bombay Duck," *Harpodon nehereus* (Ham-Buch) BOMBAY, Bombay

#### 110 *Eimeria hemidactyli* Knowles & Das-Gupta (Fig 85)

†*Eimeria hemidactyli*, Knowles & Das Gupta, 1935, pp 703, 705, pl xxx, figs 10-13, 18, 19, Ray & Das-Gupta, 1937 c, p 270

Oocysts lemon-shaped. No micropyle could be seen, but the wall of the oocyst was definitely thinner at the narrow anterior pole than at the posterior end.



Fig 85 —*Eimeria hemidactyli* Knowles & Das Gupta. Lemon-shaped oocysts (After Knowles and Das Gupta)

*Dimensions* — Oocysts  $17-20\ 4\mu$  by  $13\ 6-17\mu$

*Habitat* — Gut-contents of *Hemidactylus flaviviridis* (Ruppell)  
BENGAL, Calcutta

### III. *Eimeria kermorganti* (Simond) (Fig 86)

†*Coccidium kermorganti*, Simond, 1901 c. pp 483-5, figs 1-6

*Eimeria kermorganti* Wenyon, 1926, p 860, Reichenow, 1929, p 949

In the young condition the macrogamete is a small, naked, granular sphere, provided with a nucleus and situated in a host-cell. The sphere grows till it reaches a diameter of  $20-22\mu$ . After undergoing syngamy it secretes a double membrane round itself. The granular mass contracts and divides into four sporoblasts. Oocyst spherical, contains four oval

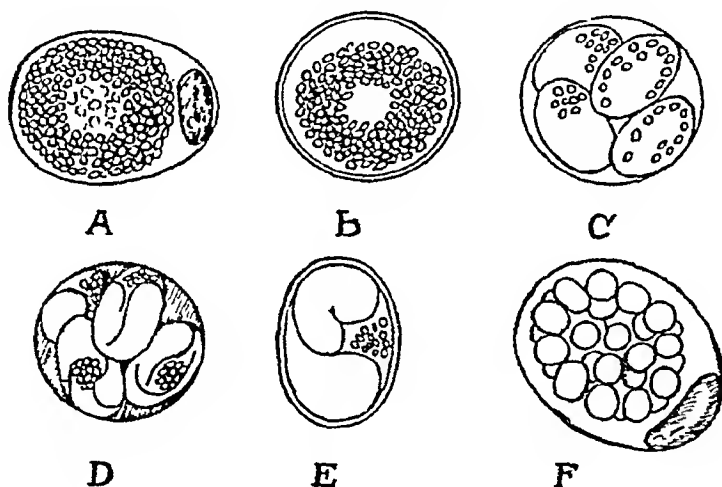


Fig 86 — *Eimeria kermorganti* (Simond) A, growing macrogamete; B, encysted condition, C, oocyst containing sporoblasts, D, oocyst containing four sporocysts, E, fully developed sporocyst, F, schizont dividing into merozoites (After Simond)

sporocysts without any residuum. Sporocyst oval, contains two comma-shaped sporozoites, the larger ends of which are situated at opposite poles, and there is a small mass of sporocystal residuum. Schizogony was found in some cells, resulting in a large number of merozoites.

*Remarks* — It is rare to find a *Coccidium* in an organ from which there is no exit for the ripe oocysts. Simond believed that the parasite must be occurring also in other organs connected with the intestine, but could not find them there.

*Habitat* — Spleen of the gharial, *Gavialis gangeticus* (Gmelin), of the River Ganges

112 *Eimeria knowlesi* Bhatia (Fig 87)

†*Eimeria* ("species A"), Knowles & Das Gupta, 1935, p 701  
pl xxx, figs 1-5, 15, 16

*Eimeria knowlesi*, Bhatia, 1936, p. 177

†*Eimeria* ("species A"), Ray & Das Gupta, 1937 c, p 270

Oocysts almost spherical, sometimes oval The mature oocyst contains four sporocysts, each containing two sporozoites, and does not show any micropyle Sporocysts show no cap

*Dimensions* —Oocysts from 16–20  $\mu$  by 14–18  $\mu$

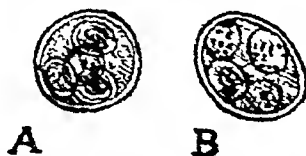


Fig 87 —*Eimeria knowlesi* Bhatia A spherical oocyst, B, oval oocyst (After Knowles and Das-Gupta)

*Remarks* —Knowles and Das-Gupta (1935) remark that the form may be *Eimeria railieti* Léger, but it was not possible for them to make certain as they were unable to obtain Léger's paper in India, nor could it be procured even in London This was due to the reference having been wrongly cited by Wenyon *Coccidium railieti* was originally described by Léger (C R Soc Biol xi, 1 (1899), pp 309–11) from *Anguis fragilis* Linn, and an abstract of the paper is given in Wiegmann's 'Archiv' (1904, pt 3, pp 115–16) The oocysts of *E. knowlesi* correspond to those of *E. railieti* in size, but those of the latter are oval and show a small button-like protuberance at one pole As, however, the oocysts in *E. knowlesi* are sometimes oval, and the size-range is not markedly different from that of *E. flaviviridis* (= "species B" of Knowles and Das-Gupta, 1935), it is not certain that it is a distinct species

*Habitat* —Gut-contents of *Hemidactylus flaviviridis* (Ruppell)  
BENGAL, Calcutta

113 *Eimeria koormæ* Das-Gupta

†*Eimeria koormæ*, Das Gupta, 1936, p 155

Oocyst spherical, thick-walled, possessing a pseudo-micropyle when mature, without oocyst residuum Sporoblasts spindle-shaped, sporocyst residuum present

*Dimensions* —Oocysts 14  $\mu$  in diameter, sporoblasts 10  $\mu$  by 4.5  $\mu$

*Remarks*—Full description of the form has not yet been published. It differs from *E. legeri* (Simond), described from the same host-species, in the form of the sporoblasts.

*Habitat*—Rectum of the Indian tortoise, *Lissemys punctata* Bonnaterre. BENGAL, Calcutta.

#### 114 *Eimeria laminata* Ray (Fig 88)

†*Eimeria laminata* Ray, 1935, pp 369-73, pl x, figs 1-11

Young schizonts occur in the intestinal epithelial cells; liberated merozoites are active "gregarinulæ," and show two

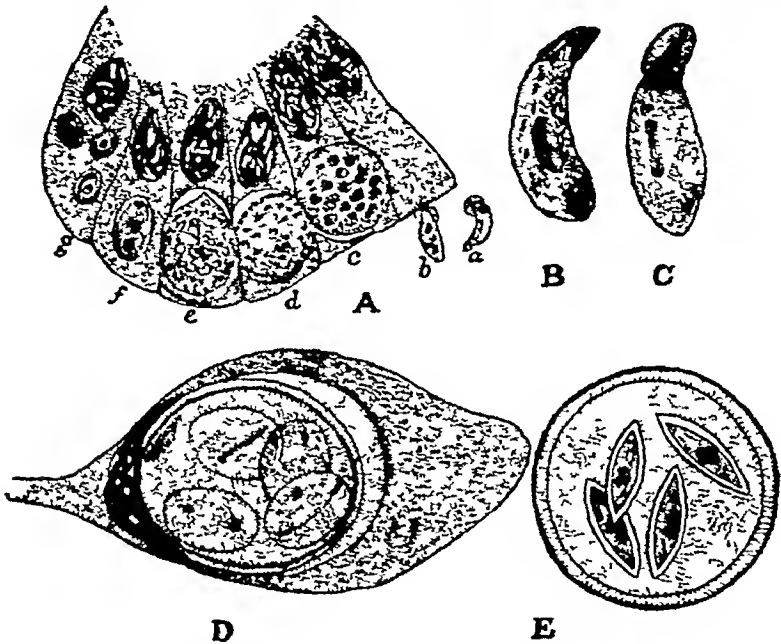


Fig 88—*Eimeria laminata* Ray. A, a portion of the transverse section of the small intestine (a, merozoite free in the lumen, b, merozoite entering a cell, c, macroschizogony, d, microgamete formation, e, macrogamete, f, microschizont, g, three merozoites in a cell), B, C, macro- and microschizonts showing laminae and a siderophilous area containing contractile elements, D, oocyst showing sporoblasts, E, mature oocyst (After Ray)

kinds of movements, viz, a bending movement and a screwing movement, in which the organism turns rapidly on its long axis and advances with the more pointed end forwards. This anterior end of the body bears on either side a hyaline blade-like structure or lamina. Schizogony is initiated at a very early stage and there are two types of schizonts (a) macroschizonts, releasing twenty to thirty macromerozoites, which

develop into macrogametes, and (b) microschizonts, producing six to eight micromerozoites, which become microgametocytes and give rise to numerous unflagellate microgametes. The microschizonts are distinguished by the absence of darkly staining granules from their cytoplasm, while the macro-schizonts show the granules scattered through the cytoplasm from a very early stage. Sporogony is strictly intracellular. The oocyst occurs in the intestinal epithelial cell, is spherical, and develops four sporoblasts, there is no oocystic residuum. The sporocysts are spindle-shaped, and each contains two sporozoites and a residuum. The mature oocysts are dropped into the lumen of the intestine and pass out in the faecal matter.

*Dimensions*—Young schizont and merozoite  $3\mu$  by  $1.25\mu$  to  $12\mu$  by  $6\mu$ , oocyst  $8-11\mu$  in diameter, sporocyst  $4.5-6\mu$  by slightly less than  $3\mu$ .

*Remarks*—Of the 200 specimens of *Bufo melanostictus* examined only two were found to be infected, and schizogony and sporogony were occurring simultaneously in the same individual.

*Habitat*—Small intestine of *Bufo melanostictus* Schneider  
BENGAL, Calcutta

#### 115 *Eimeria legeri* (Simond) (Fig 89)

†*Coccidium legeri*, Simond, 1901 d, pp 485-6, figs 1-6

*Eimeria legeri*, Wenyon, 1926, p 860, Reichenow, 1929, p 950

Young macrogametes enter the cells of the liver and grow till they reach a diameter of  $16-18\mu$ , when they acquire a thin

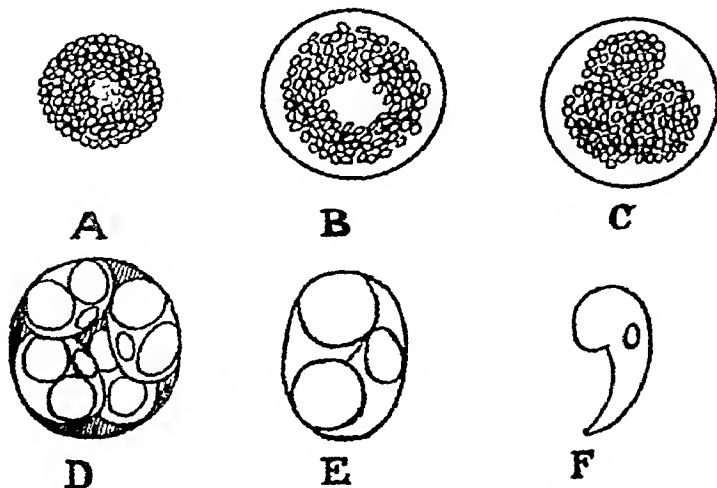


Fig 89—*Eimeria legeri* (Simond) A, growing macrogamete, B, encysted condition, C, oocyst containing sporoblasts, D, oocyst containing sporocysts, E, fully developed sporocyst, F, sporozoite (After Simond)

membrane Oocyst spherical, the cytoplasm dividing into four sporoblasts without leaving any residuum The four sporocysts have clear contents Each shows one smaller and two larger spheres, the two larger ones represent the larger end of each of the contained comma-shaped sporozoites, and the smaller one a residual body which is granular to start with, but soon becomes transparent and refringent like the sporozoites

*Remarks* —The parasite differs from *E. hermorganti* in the smaller dimensions of the oocysts and in the appearance of the sporocysts The oocyst wall is very thin and all the developmental stages are passed within the tissues of the host The sporocysts fall into the bile ducts and pass out through the alimentary canal

*Habitat* —Gall-bladder and bile-ducts of the tortoise, *Lissemys punctata granosa* (Schoepff) INDIA

#### 116 *Eimeria mitraria* (Laveran & Mesnil) (Fig 90)

†*Coccidium mitrarum*, Laveran & Mesnil, 1902 p 613, figs 12–14  
*Eimeria mitraria*, Wenyon, 1926, p 859, 860, fig 369, 3–5,  
 Reichenow, 1929, p 949

Schizonts produce twenty fusiform merozoites with a central nucleus The microgametocytes produce a number of hair-like microgametes The oocysts have a characteristic mitre-like form, the surface of which, unlike those of other Coccidia,

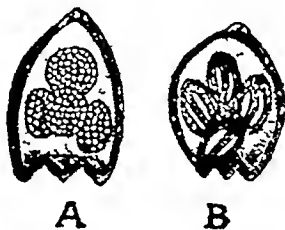


Fig 90 —*Eimeria mitraria* (Lav & Mes) A, oocyst with four sporoblasts, B, oocyst containing four sporocysts, each with two sporozoites and a residue (After Laveran and Mesnil)

presents four or five ornamental projections One pole of the oocyst always bears a single projection, and the other pole, which is truncated at the base, bears three (or four) projections round it The protoplasm retracts itself from the wall of the oocyst, becomes spherical, and divides into four sporoblasts without leaving any cystic residue Each sporoblast gives rise to an ovoid sporocyst containing two sporozoites and a sporal residue

*Dimensions* —Schizonts 10–12  $\mu$ ; merozoites 3–5  $\mu$  in length; microgametocytes 10–15  $\mu$  in diameter, oocysts 10–15  $\mu$  in diameter

*Remarks*—All the stages of development are extracellular, but are more or less intimately attached to the epithelial cells of the host. Laveran and Mesnil searched in vain for the intracellular stages, and remarked that if they exist they must be of a very short duration. They thought it probable that the organism nourishes itself at the cost of the epithelial cells by means of pseudopodia, and that the projections of the oocyst are their chitinous representations.

*Habitat*—Intestine of the tortoise, *Chinemys reevesi* (Gray)  
CEYLON

# 117 *Eimeria najæ* Ray & Das-Gupta (Fig 91)

†*Eimeria najæ*, Ray & Das Gupta, 1936 *b*, p 345, 1937 *d*, pp 275-7, pl viii

Schizogony results in the formation of eight merozoites, belonging to two types, either spherical or oval in form. One type shows vacuolar cytoplasm and a distinct karyosome.

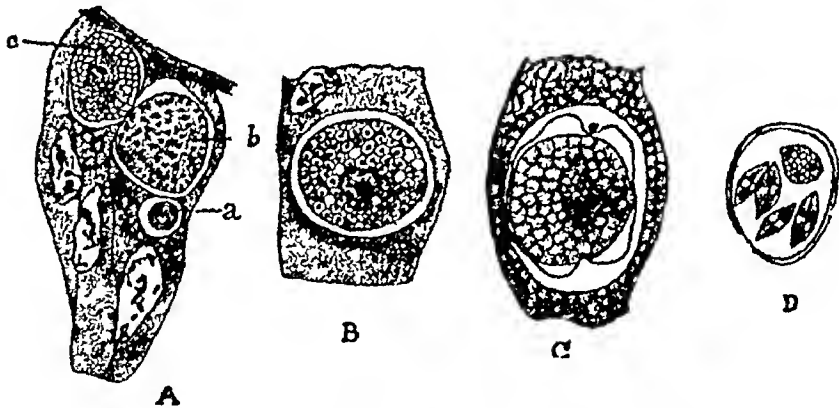


Fig 91—*Eimeria najæ* Ray & Das Gupta. A, intestinal epithelial cells showing (a) young male gametocyte, (b) microgamete formation, (c) growing macrogamete, B, macrogamete with micropyle and reserve granules, C, oocyst showing a button-like plug at the micropyle, D, mature oocyst (After Ray and Das Gupta)

in the nucleus and later develops into female gametes. The other also shows hyalin cytoplasm, but the nucleus contains few chromatin granules besides the karyosome, and later gives rise to male gametes. Fully formed female gametocyte shows a large number of reserve granules in the alveoli of the vacuolar cytoplasm, and a micropyle is also visible, but disappears when the oocyst is formed, a button-like plug being seen instead. Fully formed male gametocyte contains a large number of biflagellate male gametes. Oocysts oval, thin-

walled Oocystic residuum absent Sporocysts spindle-shaped, with a small residue Segmented and unsegmented oocysts discharged from the host Sporulation takes place in 4 to 5 days

*Dimensions*—Male gametocyte  $20-24\mu$  in diameter, female gametocyte  $23-27\mu$  by  $16-18\mu$ , oocysts  $23-27\mu$  by  $16-18\mu$ , sporocysts,  $12\ 14\mu$  by  $6\ 8\mu$

*Remarks*—Some of the oocysts showed sporozoites lying free in the oocyst, formed without the formation of sporoblasts This abnormality has been previously described by Wasielewski for *E. steidæ* and *Paracoccidium prevoti*

*Habitat*—Epithelial cells of the small intestine of the cobra *Naja naja* Linn BENGAL, Sunderbans

### 118 *Eimeria piscatori* Ray & Das-Gupta

†*Eimeria piscatori*, Ray & Das Gupta, 1936 a, p. 345

Oocysts oval, oocystic residuum present Sporocysts spindle-shaped

*Dimensions*—Oocysts  $29-31\mu$  in length by  $22\ 5-24\ 5\mu$  in breadth, sporocysts  $14\ \mu$  by  $4-6\ \mu$

*Habitat*—Rectum of the snake, *Natrix piscator* (Schneid) BENGAL, Calcutta

### 119 *Eimeria sardinæ* (Thélohan) (Fig 92)

*Coccidium sardinæ*, Thélohan, 1890, p 1216, Labbe, 1899, p 69, Minchin, 1903, p 340

†*Coccidium oxyspora*, Dobell, 1919, p 188, pl viii, fig 3

*Eimeria oxyspora*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 476

*Eimeria* sp., Snijders, 1920, pp 427-32

*Eimeria snijdersi*, Dobell, 1920, pp 433-6

*Eimeria oxyspora*, Dobell 1922, p 1499, fig 533 D, Hegner & Tahaferro, 1924, pp 289, 290, 291, Craig, 1926, pp 355-7, fig 64, Wenyon, 1926, pp 851, 852, 861, figs 350, 368, Knowles, 1928, p 361, fig 83, 1

*Eimeria snijdersi*, Wenyon, 1926, p 855, Knowles, 1928, p 361, fig 83, 3

*Eimeria sardinæ*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 851, 852, 861, figs 350, 368, Thomson & Robertson, 1926 a, pp 282-3, 2 figs, 1926 b, pp 420-1, Knowles, 1928, p 362, fig 83, 3, Reichenow, 1929 pp 951-2, fig 918 A, Kudo, 1931, p 274, fig 113 m

Oocyst spherical, having a faintly yellow transparent wall, composed of at least two distinct layers, and containing four dizoic spores and a small oocystal residue Sporocysts long, sharply pointed at both ends, and possessing a tough endospore and deciduous epispore, the remains of which give the spore a frilled appearance In each spore there are two sporozoites, with pointed anterior and rounded posterior ends, the latter containing the nucleus



*Dimensions*—Oocyst 36–52 $\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts 30–32 $\mu$  by 7.5 $\mu$

*Remarks*—Dobell (1919) found a *Coccidium* in a young man who had been in South Africa, India, and Ceylon, and described it as a new species under the name *Coccidium oxyspora*. He could not determine whether the organism was pathogenic, as the patient was also infected with *Entamoeba histolytica* and *Ancylostoma*. He further analysed records of over seventy cases of coccidiosis in man. These cases all belong to *Eimeria clupearum* (Thélohan) (= *E. wenyoni* Dobell, 1918) or to *Isospora belli* Wenyon (= *I. hominis* Railliet & Lucet).

Snijder (1920) described another case of human coccidiosis and, as the oocysts were definitely larger, Dobell (1920) named

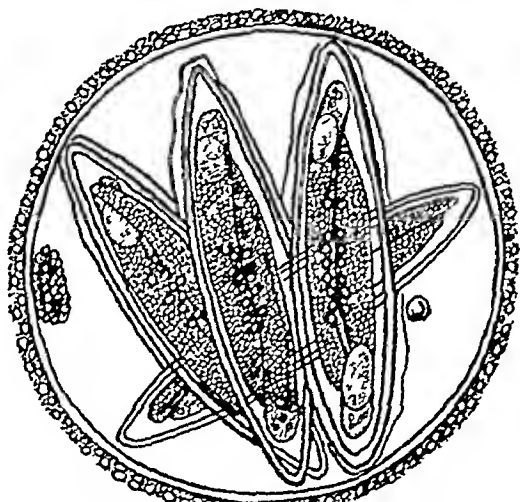


Fig. 92—*Eimeria sardinæ* (Thélohan) (After Dobell)

this parasite *E. snijdersi*. Broughton-Alcock and Thomson (1922), however, in another case of *E. oxyspora* infection found oocysts quite as large as those of *E. snijdersi*, and considered the two species to be identical. Brug (1922 a) suggested that *E. snijdersi* was of animal origin and ingested with food. Thomson and Robertson (1926 a) made a careful study of the Coccidia of fish and came to the conclusion that the oocysts of *E. sardinæ* (Thélohan, 1890), parasitic in the "soft roe" (testis) of herrings, sprats and mackerel, are identical with the oocysts of *E. oxyspora* and *E. snijdersi*. They further (1926 b) proved their contention by giving a man a strong saline aperient and afterwards making him eat a large quantity of soft roe of herring. Next morning he passed a large number of oocysts of *E. sardinæ* which were

identical with those found in cases of human coccidiosis. Thus *E. oxyspora* and *E. snijdersi* are synonymous with *E. sardinae*.

In India Setna and Bana (1935) have studied the coccidial infection in a number of fish, and described the oocysts and sporocysts from ten different species, but the oocysts in no case correspond with those of *E. clupearum* or *E. sardinae*.

*Habitat*—Alimentary canal of man who had visited South Africa, India and Ceylon.

120 *Eimeria smithi* Yakimoff & Galouzo (Fig 93)

*Coccidium oviforme* (part), Guillebeau, 1893, p 81

*Eimeria zurni* (part), Smith & Graybill, 1918, p 89, Wenvon 1926, pp 842-3, fig 362

†*Eimeria zurni* (part), Cooper, 1926 a, p 290, 1926 b p 291

†Bovine Coccidia (part) Cooper, 1927, pp 92-7, pl v

*Eimeria smithi*, Yakimoff & Galouzo, 1927, pp 185-200, figs 1-7  
Reichenow, 1929, p 945, Rastegaïeff, 1930, pp 390-1, fig 2

†Bovine Coccidia, Sen, 1932, p 34

†*Eimeria smithi*, Ware, 1936, p 35

Oocysts are ovoid, with one pole pointed, have a thin wall and are provided with a micropyle. They are brownish in colour, and are distinctly larger in size than those of *E. zurni*. Mature cysts do not show any oocystic residue. Sporocysts pear-shaped, with a sporocystic residue.

Fig 93

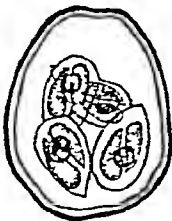


Fig 95



Fig 94

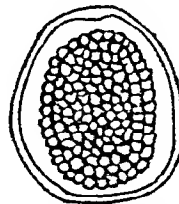


Fig 93—*Eimeria smithi* Yakimoff & Galouzo (After Yakimoff and Galouzo)

Fig 94—*Eimeria wassilewskyi* Rastegaïeff (After Rastegaïeff)

Fig 95—*Eimeria zurni* (Rivolta) (After Yakimoff and Galouzo)

*Dimensions*—Oocysts  $25-35\mu$  in length, sporocysts  $10.8-14.4\mu$  by  $7-9\mu$ , sporozoites  $3.6-5.8\mu$  by  $3-5\mu$ .

*Remarks*—Zschokke (1892), Hess (1892), and Guillebeau (1893) were the first to describe coccidiosis of cattle as a distinct disease. Guillebeau noted that in certain years the disease became epidemic and caused considerable mortality. Multiplication occurred in the epithelial cells of both the small

and large intestine The oocysts described by him possessed a distinct micropyle Zublin (1908) studied the development of the oocyst outside the body and also noted that although the majority of oocysts were  $12-15\mu$  in diameter, larger forms, which measured  $30-35\mu$  in length by  $20\mu$  in breadth, also occurred Theobald Smith and Graybill (1918), who investigated coccidial dysentery of calves in America, also encountered oocysts of two types The second type, which evidently corresponds with *E smithi*, were said to be brownish in colour, possessed a thick wall, and measured  $25.8-41.8\mu$  in length by  $16.4-24.6\mu$  in breadth They did not contain any oocystic residue, but sporocystic residue was present

Wenyon (1926) considered it possible that there were two species of *Eimeria* found in cattle, but was led to identify and figure the larger, oval type as *E zurni*

Cooper (1924) apparently was the first to record bovine coccidiosis in India He (1926 a) noted the extreme variation in shape and size of the oocysts, but considered these variations to be connected with the rate of multiplication According to him, in normal "carrier" infection all oocysts are well formed, with a strong, thick capsule and with a relatively large amount of dense and granular protoplasm, but very large and extremely small forms are encountered, and display considerable range of variation in shape At the height of multiplication oocysts are small, and they show an almost uniformly ovoid to a nearly round shape, with distinctly thinner capsules When clinical symptoms occur still smaller oocysts appear, usually in small numbers, these have an extremely thin capsule and much reduced amount of almost transparent protoplasm In discussing the pathogenicity of bovine Coccidia, Cooper (1926 b) maintained that a latent or "carrier" type of infection is of almost universal occurrence in cattle in India, and that, although usually innocuous, the parasites are capable, under certain conditions, of overcoming the animal's natural defences and then set up a clinical disease identical with what is described in other countries as "red dysentery" He also observed that clinical coccidiosis also occurs as a sequel to rinderpest, even a mild attack of which may result in an appreciable resuscitation of Coccidia Later (1927) he again reviewed bovine coccidiosis, but the possibility of the existence of two species did not occur to him

Yakimoff and Galouzo (1927) surveyed the previous literature on bovine Coccidia and gave a table noting the measurements of oocysts and other character as given by previous workers, and came to the conclusion that the name *E zurni* should be restricted to the forms with smaller and spherical oocysts, while larger and oval oocysts should be referred to a new species, *E smithi*

Sen (1932) recorded a case of coccidiosis in a buffalo calf in the Coorg District, and stated that the parasites comprised two species, one a larger form, of yellow colour, provided with a micropyle and the other a small colourless form without a micropyle. I think the former can be identified as *E. smithi* and the latter as *E. zurni*. Ware (1936) has for the first time noted the occurrence in India of *E. smithi* as such.

*Habitat*—Alimentary canal of *Bos indicus* Linn. (?)  
UNITED PROVINCES, Muktesar, alimentary canal of *Bos bubalus* Linn. SOUTH INDIA, Coorg

# 121 *Eimeria southwelli* Halawani (Fig 96)

†*Eimeria southwelli*, Halawani, 1930 a, pp 1-3 fig 1, 1930 b, p 326

Oocysts polymorphic. Immature oocysts generally pear-shaped. Mature oocysts cylindrical or sausage-shaped;

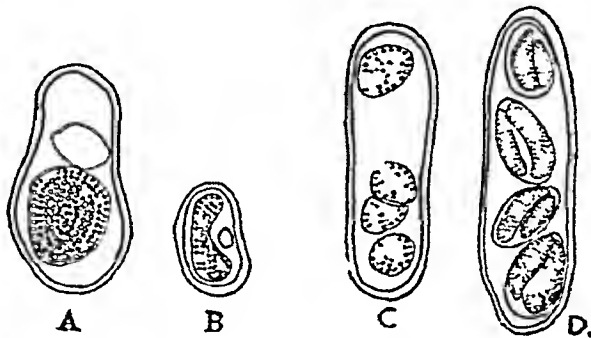


Fig 96—*Eimeria southwelli* Halawani. A, an immature pear-shaped oocyst containing a large spherical zygote, B, an immature oocyst retaining its hind bulb to a slight degree, C, oocyst containing four sporoblasts, D, fully mature oocyst containing four sporocysts (After Halawani.)

cyst-wall colourless and transparent. A residual mass is usually present in the immature cyst, but often disappears as the cyst matures. Sporoblasts four, arranged lengthwise, end to end, sometimes in pairs or in a chain. Sporocysts oval.

*Dimensions*—Oocysts 25-50 $\mu$  in length, average 38 $\mu$ , average width 12 $\mu$ , sporocysts 10-12 $\mu$  in length.

*Remarks*—It is presumed by Halawani that the mature oocysts from the parent pass, via the cloaca, up the oviduct to the uterus, and by liberation of their sporozoites infect the intra-uterine embryos.

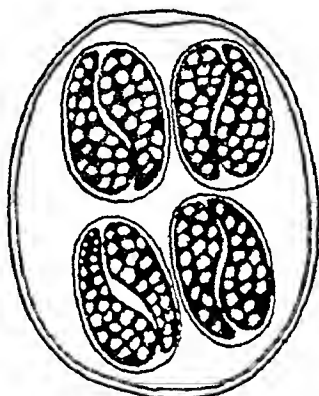
*Habitat*—Spiral valve of the intestine of the embryo of a shark, *Aetobatis narinari* Agassiz, from the Indian Ocean. CEYLON, Colombo.

122 *Elmeria wassilewskyi* Rastegaïeff (Fig 94 )†*Elmeria wassilewskyi*, Rastegaïeff, 1930, pp 391-2, fig 3

Oocysts egg-shaped, flattened at one end, with a distinct micropyle

*Dimensions* — Oocysts  $18\mu$  by  $14.4\mu$ , micropyle  $4.5\mu$ *Habitat* — Alimentary canal of *Axis axis* Erxl (= *Cervus axis*), from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens at Leningrad123 *Eimeria yakimovi* Rastegaïeff (Fig 9 )†*Eimeria yakimovi*, Rastegaïeff, 1930, p 389, fig 1

Oocysts oval, with distinct micropyle and containing four sporocysts. Sporocysts oval, each containing two sporo-

Fig 97 — *Eimeria yakimovi* Rastegaïeff  
(After Rastegaïeff)

zoites, which are pyriform, and lie in a tête-bêche manner. No cystal or sporal residue present

*Dimensions* — Oocysts  $32.4-41.4\mu$  by  $21.6-28.8\mu$ , sporocysts  $13-19\mu$  by  $3.5-4\mu$ , sporozoites  $11.7-13.6\mu$  by  $4.5\mu$ *Habitat* — Alimentary canal of the nilgai, *Boselaphus tragocamelus* (Pall), from India, in the Zoological Gardens at Leningrad124 *Eimeria zurni* (Rivolta) (Fig 95 )*Coccidium perforans* (part), Zurn & Proger, 1877, p 113*Cytospermum zurni*, Rivolta, 1878*Coccidium zurni*, Railliet & Lucet, 1891, p 247*Coccidium perforans* var, Labbé, 1899, p 67*Eimeria zurni*, Jowett, 1911, p 207, Smith & Graybill, 1918, p 89, Hegner & Tahaferro, 1924, p 287, Wenyon, 1926, pp 842-3†*Bovine Coccidia*, Cooper, 1924, p 48†*Eimeria zurni*, Cooper, 1926 a, p 290*Eimeria zurni*, Yakimoff & Galouzo, 1927, pp 185-200, figs 8-15.

Reichenow, 1929, p 945, Rastegaïeff, 1930, p 399

†Smaller form, Sen, 1932, p 34

Oocysts colourless or faintly greenish, almost or quite spherical, without a micropyle, and smaller than those of *E. smithi*. Mature cysts contain no oocystal residue, and the sporoblasts, when first formed, are spherical. They soon become ovoid and secrete a sporocyst which has a thick cap at one pole. The sporocysts are completely filled by sporozoites and there is no sporocystal residue.

*Dimensions*—Oocysts  $12-25\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts  $9.9-11\mu$  by  $5.3-5.7\mu$ .

*Remarks*—Zublin (1908) was the first to differentiate the larger oocysts found more rarely (now identified as *E. smithi*) from the smaller ones which are more commonly found, and which measure  $12-25$  in diameter. Jowett (1911) gave the measurements as  $14.4-27.2\mu$  by  $12.8-20.8\mu$ . Theobald Smith and Graybill (1918) also described two types of oocysts, and gave the measurements of the smaller ones as  $13.1-23.7\mu$  by  $12.3-20.5\mu$ .

*Habitat*—Alimentary canal of *Bos indicus* Linn. (?) UNITED PROVINCES, Muktesar, alimentary canal of *Bos bubalus* Linn. SOUTH INDIA, Coorg.

## 125 *Eimeria* sp

†*Eimeria* sp, Cooper & Gulati, 1926, pp. 191-2

Oocysts of an unidentified species of *Eimeria* were found in the faeces of a cow at Tocklai and a heifer at Shillong, in ASSAM.

## 126 *Eimeria* sp

†*Eimeria* sp, Setna & Bana, 1935 a, p. 167

Oocysts spherical, residual body absent. Sporocysts ovoid, with a small rounded knob-like thickening at one end, sporocystal residue absent.

*Dimensions*—Oocysts  $10.6\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts  $5.3\mu$  by  $3\mu$ .

*Habitat*—Intestine of the fish *Trichurus savaia* Cuv. & Val.: BOMBAY, Bombay.

## 127 *Eimeria* sp

†*Eimeria* sp, Setna & Bana, 1935 a, p. 167

Oocysts spherical, residual body occasionally present. Sporocysts small ovoid, with one pole slightly narrower than the other, sporocystal residue absent.

*Dimensions*—Oocysts  $7.6\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts  $3.4\mu$  by  $2.1\mu$ .

*Habitat*—Intestine of the fish *Batrachus grunniens* (Bl. & Schn.) BOMBAY, Bombay.

128 *Eimeria* sp

†*Eimeria* sp, Setna & Bana, 1935 a, p 167

Oocysts spherical, residual body absent Sporocysts ovoid, the sporocystical residue in the form of two darkly staining globules

*Dimensions* —Oocysts  $10\mu$  in diameter sporocysts  $5.5\mu$  by  $3.1\mu$

*Habitat* —Intestine of the fish *Epinephelus tauvina* (Forsk.)  
BOMBAY, Bombay

129 *Eimeria* sp

†*Eimeria* sp, Setna & Bana, 1935 a, p 167

Oocysts spherical, residual body absent Sporocysts broadly ovoid, sporocystical residue absent

*Dimensions* —Oocysts  $12\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts  $7.6\mu$  by  $6.1\mu$

*Habitat* —Intestine of the fish *Engraulis mystax* (Bl & Schn)  
BOMBAY, Bombay

130 *Eimeria* sp

†*Eimeria* sp, Setna & Bana, 1935 a, p 167

Oocysts spherical, residual body absent

*Dimensions* —Oocysts  $10.3\mu$  in diameter

*Habitat* —Intestine of the fish *Otolithus ruber* (Bl & Schn)  
BOMBAY, Bombay

131 *Eimeria* sp

†*Eimeria* sp, Setna & Bana, 1935 a, p 167

Oocysts almost spherical, residual body absent Sporocysts ovoid, with one end more pointed than the other, sporocystical residue absent

*Dimensions* —Oocysts  $8.4\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts  $4\mu$  by  $2.5\mu$

*Habitat* —Intestine of the fish *Sillago sihama* (Forsk.)  
BOMBAY, Bombay

132 *Eimeria* sp

†*Eimeria* sp, Setna & Bana, 1935 a, p 167

Oocysts spherical, residual body absent Sporocysts ovoid, with frequently a knob at one end, sporocystical residue absent

*Dimensions* —Oocyst  $15-18\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts  $8.7\mu$  by  $5.3\mu$

*Habitat* —Intestine of the fish *Coilia dussumieri* (Cuv & Val)  
BOMBAY, Bombay

133 *Eimeria* sp

†*Eimeria* sp, Setna & Bana, 1935 a, p 167

*Habitat* —Intestine of the fish *Plotossus canius* (Ham -Buch )  
BOMBAY, Bombay

134 *Eimeria* sp

†*Eimeria* sp, Setna & Bana, 1935 a, p 167

Oocysts spherical, residual body absent Sporocysts ovoid, sporocystal residue absent

*Dimensions* —Oocysts  $11\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts  $4\ 2\mu$  by  $3\mu$

*Habitat* —Intestine of the fish *Epinephelus diacanthus* (Cuv & Val) BOMBAY, Bombay

135 *Eimeria* (?) sp

Certain Coccids, Ross, 1898, p 173, 1906, pp 102, 104

Well-defined oval organisms,  $8\mu$  by  $4\mu$  in size, were found lying by the side of the nucleus within the stomach-cells of a few individuals of *Culex* sp Each possessed a vacuole (?) surrounded by a faint granulation According to Ross they probably belonged to the Coccidudæ, but were never seen again by him

*Habitat* —Stomach-cells of *Culex* sp MADRAS, Ootacamund

## Genus WENYONELLA Hoare, 1933

*Wenyonella*, Hoare, 1933, pp 369-74, Ray, 1935, pp 112-13, 1937, pp 117-20

Oocysts develop four sporocysts, each containing four sporozoites

*Remarks* —Hoare (1933) founded this genus for a species from the small intestine of a snake in Uganda Ray (1935, 1937) has described a new species from a squirrel

136 *Wenyonella hoarei* Ray (Fig 98)

†*Wenyonella hoarei*, Ray, 1935, pp 112-13, 6 figs, 1937, pp 117-20, pl vii

Schizonts more irregular in shape than the sexual forms, and lacking a clear outline Merozoites in groups of six to eight, escaping from a host-cell into the lumen of the intestine Two types of merozoites one with hyaline cytoplasm and a dark-staining granule in the neighbourhood of the nucleus, the other slightly longer, more opaque when stained, and showing numerous dark granules scattered



irregularly. On entering new epithelial cells the merozoites assume a round form and become gametocytes, which are differentiated into microgametocytes and macrogametocytes respectively, the former give rise to a large number of biflagellate microgametes round a small cytoplasmic residuum, they then break off from the residuum and swim actively, congregating at one end of the female gamete. The latter increase in size and become macrogametes.

Oocysts perfectly spherical, tetrasporocystid. Sporocysts show a characteristic lenticular knob at one pole, tetrazoic. Sporozoites more or less regularly arranged, with broad ends of two sporozoites at each pole.

*Dimensions*—Merozoites  $6\mu$  by  $2\mu$  or  $8\mu$  by  $2\mu$ , young gametocytes  $6-8\mu$ , oocyst  $14-18.5\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts  $10\mu$  by  $8\mu$ .

*Remarks*—In a fresh preparation merozoites were seen actively swimming about with the pointed end directed

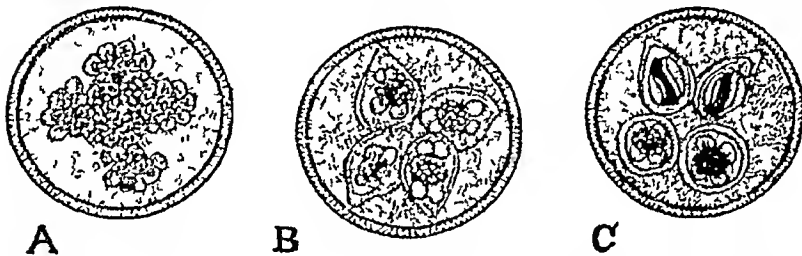


Fig 98—*Wenyonella hoare* Ray. A, oocyst with developing sporoblasts, B, oocyst with distinct sporoblasts, C, mature oocyst showing sporocysts each containing four sporozoites (After Ray.)

forward. Female gametocyte showed a micropyle which did not persist in the oocyst. Development of the male gametes was also observed. Advanced male gametes were seen adhering round a central mass of cytoplasm with their actively moving tail-ends directed away from it. Within an hour and a half these gametes broke off and congregated round the micropylar end of the female gamete.

On keeping the oocysts in 1 per cent chromic acid these showed the first sign of development after forty-eight hours, when the sporoblasts were seen to be budding out. They separated from each other on the fourth day, were invested with sporocysts on the fifth day, and the sporozoites were well differentiated on the seventh.

*Habitat*—Gut-contents of a squirrel, *Sciurus* sp. BENGAL, Calcutta.

## Subfamily BARROUSSIINÆ (Wenyon, 1926)

Oocysts contain many sporocysts, each containing one or four sporozoites

Genus **PYTHONELLA** Ray & Das-Gupta, 1937

*Pythonella*, Ray & Das Gupta, 1937, p 2

Oocyst develops sixteen sporocysts, each containing four sporozoites

137 *Pythonella bengalensis* Ray & Das-Gupta

†*Pythonella bengalensis*, Ray & Das-Gupta, 1937, p 2

Oocysts spherical Segmenting oocysts found in the epithelial cells of the intestine and in the faeces Oocyst develops eight primary sporoblasts, and after some time these divide to form sixteen, and are converted into as many sporocysts Each sporocyst contains four sporozoites and a central residuum Male gametes are formed as in the family Eimeriidae Female gametes often seen lying in the submucosa

*Dimensions* —Oocysts 25–30  $\mu$  in diameter, sporocysts 8–10  $\mu$  by 6–7  $\mu$

*Remarks* —Full description of this species has not yet been published Heccadecasporocystid and tetrazoic condition marks it out from all known COCCIDIA Segmented or unsegmented oocysts were seen in the faecal matter and matured within seven to ten days when kept in 1 per cent chromic acid

*Habitat* —Intestine of *Python* sp BENGAL, Calcutta

Subfamily AGGREGATINÆ Reichenow, 1929  
(emend Hoare, 1933)

Schizogony in one type of host and sporogony in another. Oocysts contain many sporocysts, each sporocyst giving rise to from two to many sporozoites

*Remarks* —Labbé (1899) founded the family Aggregatidae to include the genus *Aggregata* As originally defined by Frenzel, *Aggregata* was a genus of Gregarines, characterized by sporozoites being formed directly in the cyst round a number of residual masses The researches of Dobell (1914, 1925) and Pixell-Goodrich (1924) showed that the Aggregatidae may be safely regarded as COCCIDIA, which have their schizogony in one host (usually a crab) and the sporogony in another (usually a Cephalopod) It is now known that the bodies produced in the cyst are merozoites, and not sporozoites as was formerly supposed

Reichenow (1929) amended the family and included in it a number of other genera, such as *Pseudollossia* Leger & Duboscq, *Merocystis* Dakin, *Myriospora* Lermantoff, *Caryotropha* Siedlecki, and *Angiocystis* Brasil, all parasites of marine worms, molluscs and crustaceans, in which the oöcyst develops many sporocysts (except in *Angiocystis* Brasil, in which only four are developed) containing two or more (up to thirty) sporozoites. In some of these genera schizogony is not known, and therefore is presumed to take place in some other host. Hoare (1933), in accordance with his scheme of classification, has transferred *Angiocystis* to the subfamily Eimerinae, and has retained the others in his subfamily Aggregatinae. Mackinnon and Ray (1937) have shown that the sporozoan parasite hitherto known as *Monocystis thalassemæ* Lankester is a coccidian, and have placed it in a new genus, *Ovitoria*, belonging to this subfamily.

#### Genus AGGREGATA Frenzel, 1885

- "Sac a Psorospermies," Van Beneden, 1854, p. 9  
*Monocystis* sp. Lieberkühn, 1855, p. 9, pl. viii, figs. 9, 12  
*Benedinia*, Aimé Schneider, 1875a, pp. xl-xlv  
*Klossia* a. Aimé Schneider, 1883, pp. 78-104, pls. viii, ix  
*Aggregata*, Frenzel, 1885, p. 560  
*Gregarina*, Frenzel, 1885, pp. 572, 576, 578  
*Benedinia* a. Labbé, 1895, p. 381, 1899, pp. 54-5  
*Klossia*, Labbé, 1896, p. 535, pl. xii, fig. 20, pls. xv, xvi, xviii, figs. 1-12, 1899, p. 54  
*Aggregata*, Labbé, 1899, p. 6  
*Legeria*, Blanchard, 1900, p. 159  
*Eucoccidium*, Lühe, 1902, pp. 771-3  
*Legeria*, Jacquemont, 1903, pp. 193-4  
*Aggregata*, Leger & Duboscq, 1906, pp. 1001-3, 1908, pp. 44-108, Moroff, 1906a, pp. 652-4, 1908, pp. 1-224, Pixell Goodrich, 1914, pp. 159-74, Dobell, 1914, pp. 1-7, 1925, pp. 1-136; Wenyon, 1926, pp. 870-5, figs. 376-8, Knowles, 1928, pp. 366-8, Reichenow, 1929, pp. 928-31, figs. 894-7, Kudo, 1931, p. 270, fig. 111, Calkins, 1933, p. 566, Reichenow, 1935, p. 373

Oöcyst contains many sporocysts, each developing three sporozoites. Schizogony takes place in a crab, and sporogony in a cephalopod host.

*Remarks*—The life-cycle of *A. eberthi* Labbé has been studied by a number of workers. The nucleus of the zygote divides repeatedly, and numerous sporoblasts, and finally sporocysts, are developed in the oöcyst in the body of a cuttlefish. Each sporocyst contains three sporozoites and a residual mass. A crab is infected by eating the infected material passed in the dejecta of a cuttlefish. The sporozoites are liberated in the intestine of the crab and, passing through the lining cells, grow into schizonts, which form cysts that bulge into the body-cavity, and by schizogony produce innumerable

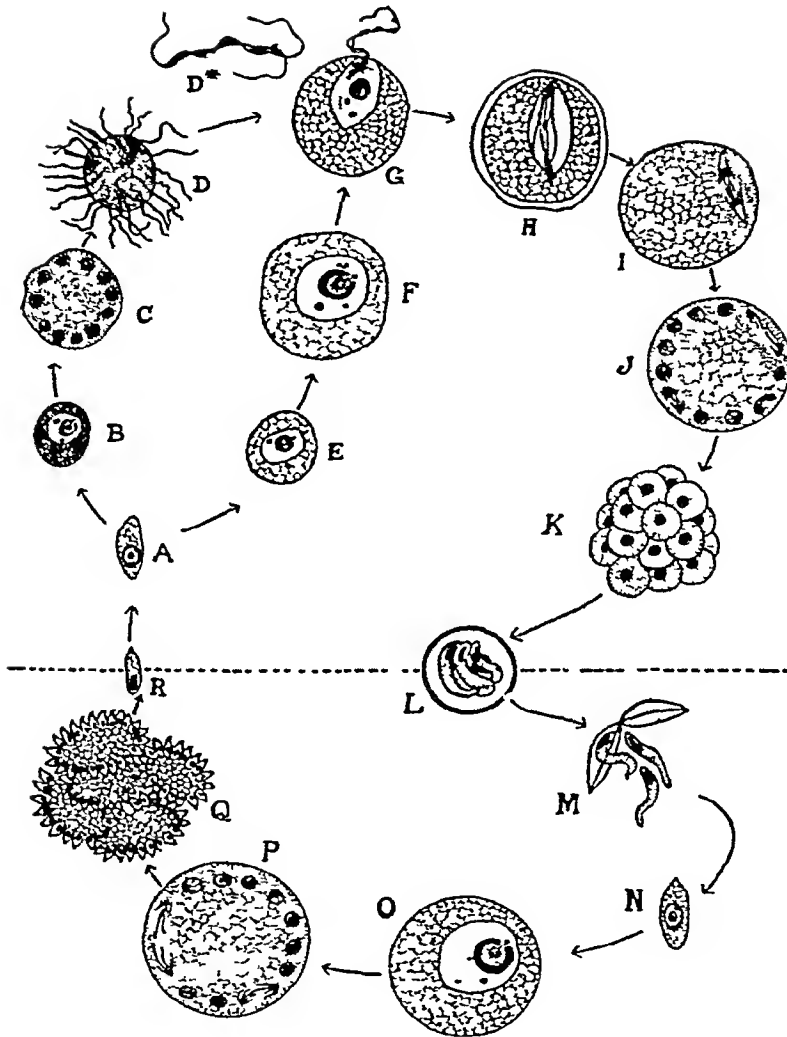


Fig 99 —Life cycle of *Aggregata eberthi* Labbé The stages above the dotted line occur in the cuttlefish, those below in the crab R, merozoite swallowed by the cuttlefish, A, undifferentiated parasite in submucous tissue, B, C, D, growth into microgametocyte and production of microgametes, E, F, G, growth into macrogamete and fertilization, H, zygote, I, first nuclear division in zygote, J, K, nuclear multiplication in zygote and production of sporoblasts, L, sporocyst containing three sporozoites and small residual body, M, escape of sporozoites in intestine of crab, N-Q; growth of schizont and production of merozoites in sub-epithelial connective tissue (From Wenyon, after Dobell)

merozoites When the crab is eaten by a cuttlefish, the merozoites penetrate the gut-wall and develop into micro- and macrogametocytes, and further into gametes Anisogamy results in zygote formation, and the oocysts are passed out and ingested by another crab

### 138 *Aggregata* sp

†*Aggregata* sp, Setna & Bhatia, 1934, pp 42-3, fig 23

Schizonts spherical or oval, and are enclosed in a cyst Each cyst has six or seven pear-shaped apertures through which merozoites escape The merozoites are curved spindle-shaped bodies, with a broad central portion and pointed ends, the nucleus consists of deeply staining granules and occupies one end The merozoites move with sudden jerky or springy movements, and the nuclear end is usually anterior in these movements

*Dimensions* —Schizonts 193-246  $\mu$  in diameter, merozoites 11-16  $\mu$  in length

*Habitat* —Intestine of the prawn, *Parapeneopsis sculptilis* (Heller) BOMBAY, Bombay

## INCERTÆ SEDIS

### Genus *TOXOPLASMA* Nicolle & Manceaux, 1909

*Toxoplasma*, Nicolle & Manceaux, 1909 a, pp 369-72, 1909 b, pp 97-103, Splendore, 1909, pp 462-5, Carini, 1909, pp 465-9, 1911 a, p 518, Ugo Mello, 1910, pp 359-63, Yakimoff & Kohl-Yakimoff, 1911 a, pp 617-18, 1912, pp 1-14, Bourret, 1911, p 373, Sangiorgi, 1913, p 323, 1914, p 83, Marullaz, 1913, pp 323-6, Laveran & Marullaz, 1914, pp 21-5, Castellani, 1914, p 113, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp 488-90, Nöller, 1920, pp 907-18, Hegner & Tahaferro, 1924, pp 293, 300-2, Bruden Meyer, & Haga, 1925, pp 232-8

*Babesia* (*Toxoplasma*), Calkins, 1926, p 445

*Toxoplasma*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1041-50, Knowles, 1928, pp 463-5, Reichenow, 1929, p 965, Noller, 1931, pp 804-7

Organism small, elongated, slightly curved, with a central nucleus Found in the host-cells either singly or in groups resulting from repeated binary fission When occurring singly they often lie against the nucleus of the host-cell and indent it, thus bearing some resemblance to the leucocytic *Hæmogregarines* Parasites of body fluids, leucocytes, and cells of the spleen, liver, kidneys, lungs, etc of various Vertebrates

Species have been described from man, monkeys, dogs, gonds, rabbits, rats, guinea-pigs, moles, birds, and snakes

*Remarks* —It is not possible to determine the correct position of *Toxoplasma* in the scheme of classification till more

is known about the life-history Calkins (1926) provisionally regarded it as a subgenus of *Babesia*, while Wenyon (1926) placed it among parasites of doubtful nature Reichenow (1929) placed the genus as an addendum to the family Eimeridæ, as, according to Noller, certain stages found in the wall of the alimentary canal of birds may be interpreted as schizonts, microgametocytes, and macrogametes of the type found in that family Noller (1931) thinks that they should most probably be placed in the neighbourhood of the Coccidia occurring in the blood Kudo (1931) and Calkins (1933) have altogether excluded them from consideration

### Key to Indian Species

- |       |   |   |
|-------|---|---|
| 1 (8) | Schizogony known to occur   | 2   |
| 2 (7) | Schizonts not differentiated  | 3   |
| 3     | Form circular or pointed, 3-7 $\mu$ , schizogony in the liver cells, more rarely in peripheral blood or bone marrow, sometimes binary fission In leucocytes of pigeon | [Kohl-Yak, p 204<br><i>T. columbæ</i> Yak &     |
| 4     | Smaller forms ring like, schizonts showing signs of binary fission In <i>Butastur</i>   | [p 203<br><i>T. butasturis</i> de Mello,        |
| 5     | Form crescentic, pointed at both ends, reproduction by binary fission or schizogony In smears from internal organs of rabbit  | [p 205<br><i>T. cuniculi</i> Splendore,         |
| 6     | Form semilunar or oval In cells of internal organs of dog   | [p 204<br><i>T. canis</i> Ugo Mello,            |
| 7 (2) | Schizonts and merozoites of two kinds form ovoid, fusiform or falciform In leucocytes or endothelial cells of lung of coot  | [p 206<br><i>T. fulicæ</i> de Mello,            |
| 8 (1) | Schizogony not known, even animal nature doubtful Form round, ovoid or pyriform In blood and spleen of man  | [Iani, p 207<br><i>T. (?) pyrogenes</i> Castel- |

### 139 *Toxoplasma butasturis* de Mello

†*Toxoplasma butasturis*, de Mello, 1937 a, p 111

Small parasites resemble the ring-forms of Plasmodids, larger schizonts with the nucleus better formed and showing evidence of binary fission Often more than one parasite in the same host-cell

*Remarks*—The organism differs from *T. fulicæ* in that the cytoplasm is stained uniformly pale rose and does not show two types of coloration suggestive of sexual differentiation It resembles *T. columbæ* Yakimoff & Kohl-Yakimoff, of the pigeon

*Habitat*—Leucocytes of *Butastur teesa* (Franklin) PORTUGUESE INDIA

140 *Toxoplasma canis* Ugo Mello

*Toxoplasma canis*, Ugo Mello, 1910, pp 359-63 Minchin, 1912, p 389, Carini & Maciel 1913, pp 681-3, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 489, Boez, 1921, pp 479-82, Wenyon, 1926, p 1047

†*Toxoplasma canis*, Donovan (first recorded in Wenyon, 1926, p 1357)

In fresh preparations the organisms are transparent, colourless, immobile, semilunar or oval in form, rarely rounded or pyriform. Stained with Giemsa each organism is a clear blue homogeneous mass, surrounded by a transparent and thin envelope. It contains one or (rarely) two chromatic masses representing the nucleus, which are stained reddish-violet, generally rounded, but sometimes irregular, oval or linear in form. The organism occurs singly or in groups of any number up to sixty in endothelial cells, leucocytes, or cells of the spleen or kidney.

*Habitat*—In the endothelial cells or cells of the spleen or kidney of the dog. INDIA (locality not cited)

141 *Toxoplasma columbæ* Yakimoff & Kohl-Yakimoff (Fig 100)

*Toxoplasma columbæ*, Yakimoff & Kohl-Yakimoff, 1912, p 198

†*Hæmogregarina franca*, de Mello, 1915, pp 93-4, pl II, figs 1-10

†*Leucocytozoon franca*, de Mello, de Sá, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha, 1917, p 13

*Toxoplasma franca*, Noller, 1920, p 914.

*Toxoplasma columbæ*, Noller, 1920, p 914

*Toxoplasma franca*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1043, 1047

*Toxoplasma columbæ*, de Mello, 1935 a, p 706, 1937 a, p 111

Parasite has a circular form when at rest, but slight movements in the interior of the white cell change the form to a

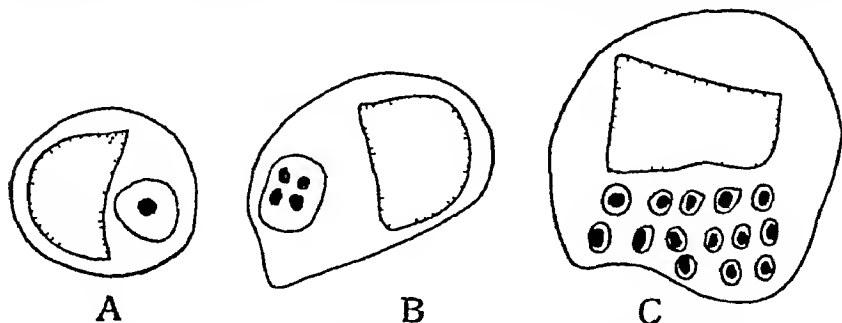


Fig 100 —*Toxoplasma columbæ* Yak & Kohl-Yak  
A, young form, B, C, schizogony (After de Mello)

pointed one, with the nucleus in the rounded portion. Nucleus in the fresh state strongly refringent, surrounded by such clear protoplasm that it has the appearance of a vacuole.

Stained by Giemsa the nucleus is coloured a brilliant red, the cytoplasm clear and faintly blue. Small or large forms, 3–7  $\mu$  in size. Schizogony in the hepatic cells, more rarely in the peripheral blood and bone-marrow. Sometimes binary division takes place, when rudimentary karyokinetic figures can be demonstrated. Sporogony not known.

*Habitat*—Mononuclear leucocytes of the pigeon. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Mapuça (Bardéz)

#### 142 *Toxoplasma cuniculi* Splendore (Fig 101)

*Toxoplasma cuniculi*, Splendore, 1909 *a*, p. 109, 1909 *b*, pp. 462–5, Carini, 1909, pp. 465–9, figs 1–14, 1910, p. 167, 1911 *a*, pp. 518–19, Bourret, 1911, p. 373, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp. 489, 490, Brug, den Heyer, & Haga, 1925, pp. 232–8, pls 1–vi, Wenyon, 1926, p. 1047, Reichenow, 1929, p. 965, Noller, 1931, p. 805.

†*Toxoplasma cuniculi*, Krishnan & Lal, 1933, pp. 1049–50, pl. xlv.

Intracellular in the endothelial cells, or leucocytes, or in the body fluids. Crescentic in shape, pointed at both ends, but one end is frequently more pointed than the other. Nucleus central and has a definite karyosome. Occurs singly or in groups. Reproduction by schizogony has also been described.

*Remarks*—Krishnan and Chiranjī Lal (1933) found this infection in two out of twelve rabbits that had received a course

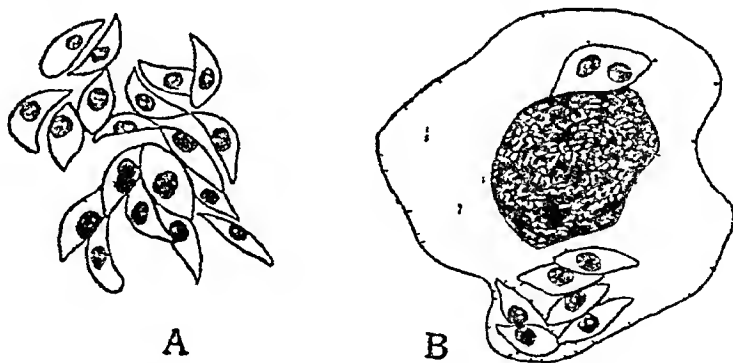


Fig 101 —*Toxoplasma cuniculi* Splendore. A, a large cluster of parasites. B, a large mononuclear cell from spleen showing a dividing form and a group of parasites. (After Krishnan and Lal)

of fifteen injections of Indian ink and colloidal iron, followed by three intravenous injections of a culture of *Leishmania donovani*. Eight weeks after the last injection the two rabbits began to look sickly and lose weight. They suffered from diarrhoea and died. Smears from spleen, liver, bone-marrow, and heart-blood showed large numbers of intracellular and



extracellular forms of this parasite. The parasite is morphologically indistinguishable from *T. gondi*. Splendore (1909) was able to infect rats, guinea-pigs, rabbits, and frogs, while Carini (1909) infected pigeons with this parasite.

*Habitat* —Smears from liver, spleen, bone-marrow, and heart-blood of rabbit, *Lepus* sp. BENGAL, Calcutta.

143 *Toxoplasma fulicæ* de Mello (Fig 102)

†*Toxoplasma fulicæ*, de Mello, 1935 a, pp 708-9, pl n, 1937 a, p 111

Free, or included in endothelial cells or mononuclear leucocytes. Form ovoid, fusiform or falciform in young intracellular stages, large ovoid, occupying most of the host-cell when full grown, but not invading its nucleus. Schizonts show sexual differentiation. In one type the cytoplasm is

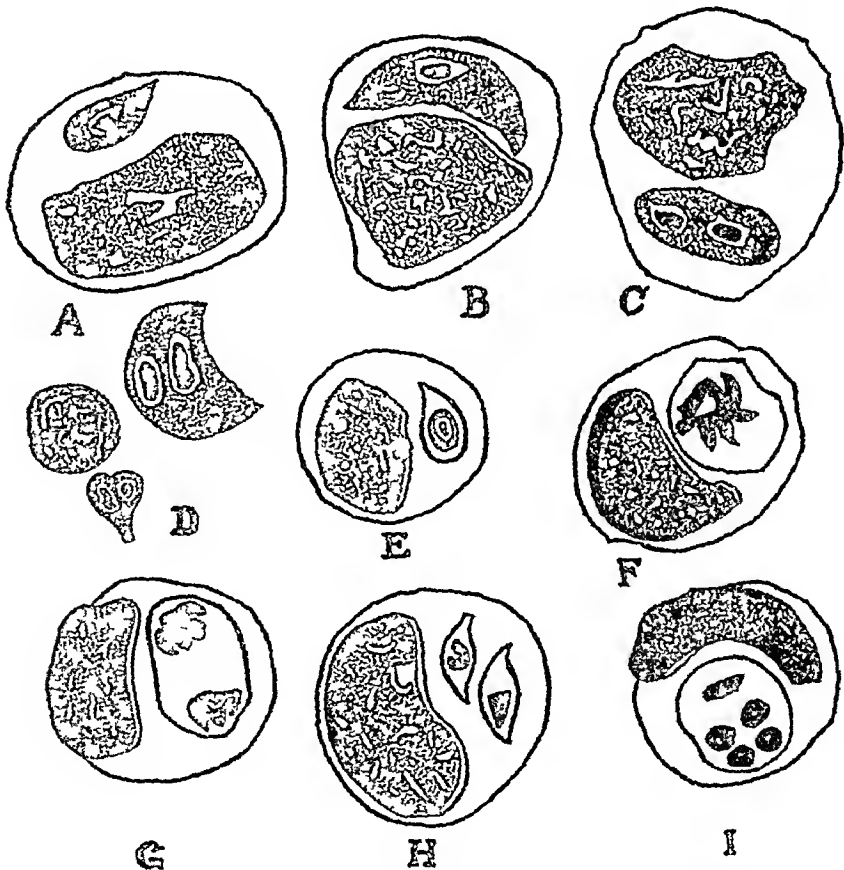


Fig 102 —*Toxoplasma fulicæ* de Mello. A, B, female schizonts, C, D, division stages, E, F, male schizonts, G-I, division stages (After de Mello)

stained dark blue and the nucleus is a compact chromatic dot, sometimes vacuolated, and surrounded by a white halo in the other type the cytoplasm is stained light violet, rather rosy, and the nucleus is compact or vacuolated, sometimes constituted by an irregular spirematic thread, never showing the vacuolar space round it. The former are interpreted as female and the latter as male schizonts. Multiplication takes place by repeated binary fission. Merozoites produced also show the same cytoplasmic differentiation as the parent schizonts.

*Remarks* —The parasite was found only in smears from the lung, and was not found in the peripheral blood or in smears from other organs.

*Habitat* —Lung-smears of *Fulica atra* Linn. PORTUGUESE INDIA, lakes of Carambolim and Taleigão.

#### 144 *Toxoplasma* sp

†A parasite in the sparrow, J. R. Adie, 1908, p. 176.

*Toxoplasma avium*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1918, p. 489.

*Toxoplasma* sp., Wenyon, 1926, pp. 1042, 1048, Knowles, 1928, p. 465.

*Remarks* —Wenyon (1926) regards the form as undoubtedly a species of *Toxoplasma*.

*Habitat* —Blood of the sparrow, *Passer* sp. PUNJAB.

#### 145 *Toxoplasma* sp

†*Toxoplasma* sp., Plimmer, 1916 a, p. 295.

†*Toxoplasma* sp., Wenyon, 1926, pp. 1043, 1048, de Mello, 1937 a, p. 111.

*Habitat* —Blood and exudation from the lungs of the chat, *Saxicola caprata* Linn., from India, in the Zoological Gardens, London.

### DOUBTFUL SPECIES.

#### 146 *Toxoplasma* (?) *pyrogenes* Castellani, 1914 (Fig. 103)

†*Toxoplasma pyrogenes*, Castellani, 1914 b, pp. 113–14, 2 pls.

Some unknown protozoon, Plate, 1914.

Contaminating organisms of a vegetable nature, Wenyon, 1923, pp. 527–50, 855, 1 pl., 1926, p. 1048, fig. 433, A–C.

*Toxoplasma pyrogenes*, Knowles, 1928, p. 465, Reichenow, 1929, p. 965.

Intracellular, round, ovoid or pyriform in shape, and about  $6\mu$  in diameter. A second form,  $12\mu$  in diameter, and containing several chromatin granules, has been described as a schizont.

*Remarks* —Wenyon (1923) discussed the probable nature of this form and came to the conclusion that what had been

described as *T. pyrogenes* was only a contaminating organism of a vegetable nature Knowles (1928) and Reichenow (1929) support this view. Knowles has also been struck

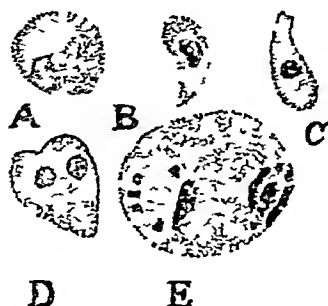


Fig 103 —*Toxoplasma* (?) *pyrogenes* Castellani A-D, small forms, E, large form described as schizont (From Wenyon, after Castellani)

with the resemblance which some of the forms depicted by Castellani bear to the breaking-down malarial parasites encountered in spleen-puncture films from cases of chronic and relapsing malaria

*Habitat* —Blood and spleen of a man · CEYLON

### III. Order HÆMOSPORIDIA Danilewsky

The HÆMOSPORIDIA are Coccidia-like forms specially modified for parasitic life in the blood. There is alternation of hosts, asexual reproduction or schizogony taking place in the blood of Vertebrates and sexual reproduction or sporogony in the alimentary canal of some blood-sucking Invertebrates. They are minute, usually intracellular parasites of red blood-corpuscles, showing motile amœboid forms in their schizogonous cycle in the Vertebrate host. Gametocytes and dimorphic gametes are formed, as in the COCCIDIA, but the microgametes have no flagella as a rule and move like spirochetes, fertilizing a spherical macrogamete in the body of the Invertebrate host. The zygote is motile, and is known as an ookinete, after becoming encysted it gives rise to a large number of naked sporozoites, which are introduced into the blood of a Vertebrate host. As they do not pass any stage of their life-history outside the body of a host, the sporozoites are not enclosed within a resistant membrane.

Vertebrates of all classes—mammals, birds, reptiles, amphibians, and fish—are parasitized by different species. A number of them are known to occur in man and cause malaria, which works such havoc in India and other tropical countries. The Arthropods were their primary hosts, and they became secondarily introduced into the Vertebrates and adapted to a parasitic mode of life in the blood of the latter.

The HÆMOSPORIDIA are divided into four families.

#### *Identification Table of Families.*

1 (4)	Parasites form hæmazoin pigment (with the exception of <i>Leucocytozoon</i> )	2	
2 (3)	Schizogony in the endothelial cells of the blood-vessels of internal organs of Vertebrates. Gametocytes in the peripheral blood corpuscles		[Doflein, p 210 Hæmoproteidæ
3 (2)	Schizogony in the peripheral blood of Vertebrates		[p 244 Plasmodiæ Mesnil,
4 (1)	Parasites do not form hæmazoin pigment	5	
5 (6)	Schizogony in the endothelial cells of the blood-vessels of Vertebrates, finally the parasites invade the red corpuscles, within which they occur as round, ovoid, rod-like or irregular forms. Show no tendency towards a paired arrangement		[p 294 Theileridæ Du Toit,
SPOR			P

- 6 (5) Schizogony in the red blood corpuscles of Vertebrates, with division into two or four, of varying size and shape, and have a tendency to arrangement in couples of pear-shaped individuals

[p 301  
Babesiidæ Poche,

## 1. Family HÆMOPROTEIDÆ Doflein, 1916

Schizogony takes place in the endothelial cells of the blood-vessels of Vertebrates. Certain merozoites penetrate into the circulating red blood-cells, in which they develop into gametocytes. If the blood is taken up by a specific blood-sucking Invertebrate host, the gametocytes develop into gametes, which unite to form the zygotes, and the latter undergo sporogony, as in the family Plasmodiæ.

*Remarks*—It is important to remember that the schizogony cycle can only be observed in sections or smears from the internal organs of the host. In the absence of definite knowledge regarding the occurrence of schizogony in the internal organs, the generic position can only be inferred from the morphology of the parasites themselves and their occurrence in relation to the nucleus of the infected corpuscle. In *Hæmoproteus* the organism is halter-shaped and grows round the nucleus without displacing it, whereas in *Proteosoma* (family Plasmodiæ) the nucleus of the red blood-corpuscle is ordinarily pushed to one side by the invading organism.

Stiles (1925) gives "ookinete not known to encyst" as the character which serves to distinguish the family Hæmoproteidæ from the family Plasmodiæ. This statement appears to be based on the earlier work of Aragão. Helen Adie (1915) followed the complete development of the ookinete of *Hæmoproteus columbæ* in the fly *Lynchia maura*. She confirmed that work in 1924, and Aragão (1927) also confirmed it. Numerous oocysts were found in the wall of the stomach of the fly, and the various stages of development were found to resemble closely those of malarial parasites in mosquitoes.

### Key to India Genera

- 1 (2) Young gametocytes enter the red blood-corpuscles, when fully developed the gametocyte is halter shaped, and produces pigment granules from the hæmoglobin. [Kruse, p 211.  
HÆMOPROTEUS
- 2 (1) Gametocytes invade the immature red blood-cells which have not yet produced hæmoglobin, the host cell is profoundly altered, becoming an elongated spindle, and the gametocyte does not produce any pigment. [Danilewsky, p 238  
LEUCOCYTOZOON

Genus **HÆMOPROTEUS** Kruse, 1890(Syn **HALTERIDIUM** Labbé, 1894)*Hæmoproteus*, Kruse, 1890, p. 371*Laverania* (part), Grassi & Feletti, 1890, p. 463*Hæmamæba* (part), Grassi & Feletti, 1891, p. 463*Halteridium*, Labbé, 1894, pp. 129, 151, 1899, pp. 78-9, Minchin, 1903, pp. 257-9, 267-9, Stephens & Christophers, 1904, pp. 319-20*Laverania* (part), Laveran, 1899, pp. 603-6*Hæmocystidium*, Castellani & Willey, 1905, pp. 84-5*Hæmoproteus*, Minchin, 1912, pp. 363-9, Prowazek, 1912, pp. 566-88, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp. 518-26, Wenyon, 1926, pp. 885-902, Knowles, 1928, pp. 372-8, Reichenow, 1929, pp. 972-9, Kudo, 1931, p. 288, Calkins, 1933, p. 566, Reichenow, 1935, p. 375

The parasites grow in the endothelial cells of the blood-vessels of various organs into fairly large multi-nucleated schizonts, which then break up into very numerous merozoites. It is possible that some of them enter other endothelial cells and again become schizonts, or, entering the red blood-corpuscles, grow into gametocytes. They produce hæmozoin pigment granules at the expense of the hæmoglobin of the host-cells. The fully-formed gametocyte encircles the nucleus of the red blood-corpuscle like a halter (hence the name *Halteridium* Labbé) and usually does not force it out of place. Parasitic in birds and reptiles. Sporogony takes place in the body of an Arthropod.

*Remarks* —Danilewsky (1889) was the first to record the parasites referable to this genus. Labbé (1899) considered that the halteridia of different birds belong to one species, to which he restricted the name *H. danilewskyi* (Grassi & Feletti). They are now known from hundreds of different species of birds, and many species are recognized. They have often been confused in the past with another pigmented parasite of the blood of birds which belongs to the same family as the human malarial parasite. Researches of Danilewsky, Laveran, Kruse, Grassi, Feletti, and others have shown the difference between *Hæmoproteus* (*Halteridium*) and *Proteosoma*, viz., that schizogony takes place in the endothelial cells in the former and only gametocytes are found in the red blood-corpuscles, while in the latter schizogony takes place in the red blood-corpuscles and thus both merozoites and gametocytes can be found in them.

It was in the *Hæmoproteus* in the blood of the crow that MacCullum (1897) demonstrated for the first time that the so-called "flagellating body" was the male gametocyte, and the process of ex-flagellation produced the male gametes, which eventually fertilized female gametes and led to the formation of motile zygotes or ookinetes.

Coatney (1936) has catalogued 45 species of *Hæmoproteus* and has given a complete list of 650 avian and 22 reptilian hosts from which they had been recorded up to the time of his compilation

#### 147 *Hæmoproteus antigonis* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus antigonis*, de Mello, 1935 b, p 471, 1937 a, p 100

Female gametocyte with alveolar cytoplasm, stained blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus compact, oval, slight subcentral, stained rose, lodged in a vacuole. Male gametocyte pale violet, nucleus granular, central. Pigment coffee-brown, scattered over the body, in the female gametocyte often in clusters or in two large masses united by a batonette.

*Remarks*—The parasite may possibly be the same as that recorded by Scott (1926) from *Antigone antigone* (Linn.)

*Habitat*—Blood of *Anthropoides virgo* (Linn.) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Junagad

#### 148 *Hæmoproteus asturis* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus asturis dussumieri*, de Mello, 1935 b, p 469, 1937 a, p 100

Female gametocytes with alveolar cytoplasm, stained light blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus pale rose. Male gametocyte colourless, nucleus more conspicuous. General form oval, especially in male, rarely halter-like in female. Nucleus sometimes subcentral. Pigment granules dark brown, of different sizes, irregularly scattered in both kinds of gametocytes.

*Remarks*—De Mello has given to this form a trinomial designation to avoid confusion with the unnamed *Hæmoproteus* of *Astur plumbarius* recorded by Wasielewsky in Germany in 1908.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Astur badius dussumieri* (Temm & Lang.) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Corlim (Ilhas)

#### 149 *Hæmoproteus cerchneisi*, sp. nov.

†*Hæmoproteus* sp., de Mello, 1935 b, p 472, 1937 a, p 100

Female gametocyte halter-like, cytoplasm alveolar, stained greyish-blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus generally round and compact, but often quadrangular and consisting of a central mass with appendages all round, subcentral on the convex border of the parasite, stained light red and lodged in a vacuole. Pigment coffee-brown with olive tone, granules or clusters irregularly distributed. Male gametocyte oval or round, and causing a sort of hernia on the periphery of the red cell, cytoplasm colourless or light violet, nucleus subcentral or

central, small, elliptic or irregular, containing one chromatic dot fairly visible, surrounded by the rest of the chromatic substance which is hardly visible, stained pale rose, pigment coffee-brown with olive tone, situated at the poles

*Remarks*—Unnamed species of *Hæmoproteus* have previously been recorded from several species of *Cerchneis* in different parts of the world. According to de Mello, Wasielewski and Wulker (1918) recorded the parasite of this bird in Europe as *H. danilewskyi* var *tinnunculus*, and not having access to that paper he has refrained from giving his form a specific name. On comparing his description with Wasielewski and Wulker's figure, as reproduced by Reichenow, the nucleus of the microgametocyte in var *tinnunculus* is large and does not correspond with the description as given by de Mello. I have, therefore, named the parasite found by de Mello as *H. cerchneisi*.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Cerchneis tinnunculosus objugatus* Stuart Baker. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Praganã

150 *Hæmoproteus columbæ* Celli & San Felice (Figs 104, 105)

*Hæmoproteus danilewskyi* (part), Kruse, 1890, p. 359

*Hæmoproteus columbæ*, Celli & San Felice, 1891, pp. 517-18, 341-8, pl. vi, Ed. & Et. Sergeant, 1907, pp. 264-74, pls. vi, vii

*Halteridium columbæ*, Aragão, 1908, pp. 154-67, pls. xi-xiii

*Hæmoproteus columbæ*, Minchin, 1912, pp. 365-6, fig. 157

*Hæmoproteus* sp., Sergeant & Beguet, 1914, pp. 21-3

†*Hæmoproteus* sp., Acton & Knowles, 1914, pp. 663-90, pls. xlvii-li, Alcock, 1914, p. 584, Helen Adie, 1915, pp. 671-80

*Hæmoproteus columbæ*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp. 525-6, figs. 185, 186, Helen Adie, 1924, pp. 605-13, 2 pls., 1925, pp. 9-15, 5 figs., Wenyon, 1926, pp. 886, 888-96, 1314, figs. 383-6, Knowles, 1928, pp. 372-7, figs. 87, 88, Reichenow, 1929, pp. 973-5, 978, figs. 938-40, 942, Kudo, 1931, p. 288, fig. 122 e, f, Ruiz Martinez, 1934, pp. 96-8, Coatney, 1936, p. 88, de Mello, 1937 a, p. 99

Schizogony takes place in the endothelial cells of the blood-vessels of various organs of the pigeon, particularly the lungs. The youngest schizonts are minute cytoplasmic bodies with a single nucleus within the cytoplasm of an endothelial cell (fig. 104, P). Growth, nuclear multiplication, and segmentation into fifteen or more small uninucleated unpigmented masses take place (fig. 104, Q). Each of these cytomeres grows, its nucleus undergoes repeated division till the host-cell, now considerably hypertrophied, is filled by a number of multinucleate bodies, each of which is surrounded by a fine membrane. Within this membrane the multinucleate cytomere divides into an enormous number of merozoites (fig. 104, R-W). The endothelial cell finally breaks down and the merozoites escape into the blood-stream. It is possible that some of them



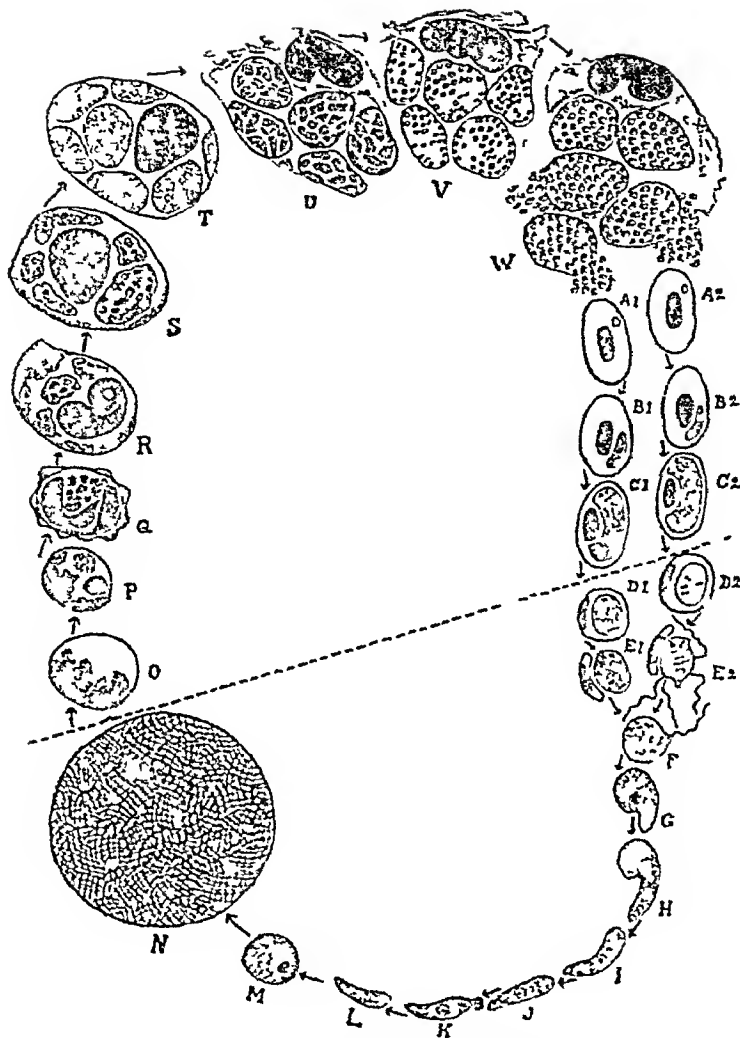


Fig 104 —Life cycle of *Hamaproteus columbae* Celli & San Felice The stages above the dotted line occur in the pigeon, those below in the fly A<sub>1</sub>-C<sub>1</sub>, growth of female gametocyte in red blood corpuscle, A<sub>2</sub>-C<sub>2</sub>, growth of male gametocyte, D<sub>1</sub>, E<sub>1</sub>, rounding off of female gametocyte and escape from cell; D<sub>2</sub>, E<sub>2</sub>, rounding off of male gametocyte and formation of male gametes, F, fertilization, G-L, formation of oökinete, which finally makes its way through the stomach wall of *Lynchia maura*, M, young oöcyst on stomach-wall of *Lynchia maura*, N, mature oöcyst filled with sporozoites, which eventually enter the salivary glands of the fly and are thence injected into the pigeon, O, sporozoite entering an endothelial cell of a blood-vessel of the pigeon, P, growth of the sporozoite in a mononuclear cell, Q, primary schizogony into a number of uninucleate bodies, R-V, each uninucleate body increases in size and becomes multinucleate, W, segmentation into numerous minute young gametocytes which enter red blood corpuscles (From Wenyon, after Aragão and Adie)

enter other endothelial cells and again become schizonts. Others enter the red blood-corpuscles and are seen as minute cytoplasmic bodies with a single nucleus and often a vacuole (fig 104,  $A_1$ ,  $A_2$ ). Sometimes as many as a dozen young forms may be present in a single corpuscle, and thus in dry films, by an approximation and overlapping of the parasites, falsely suggest a schizogony. The corpuscles with such multiple infections generally die, so that it is rare to find even two fully developed gametocytes in a single corpuscle. The young

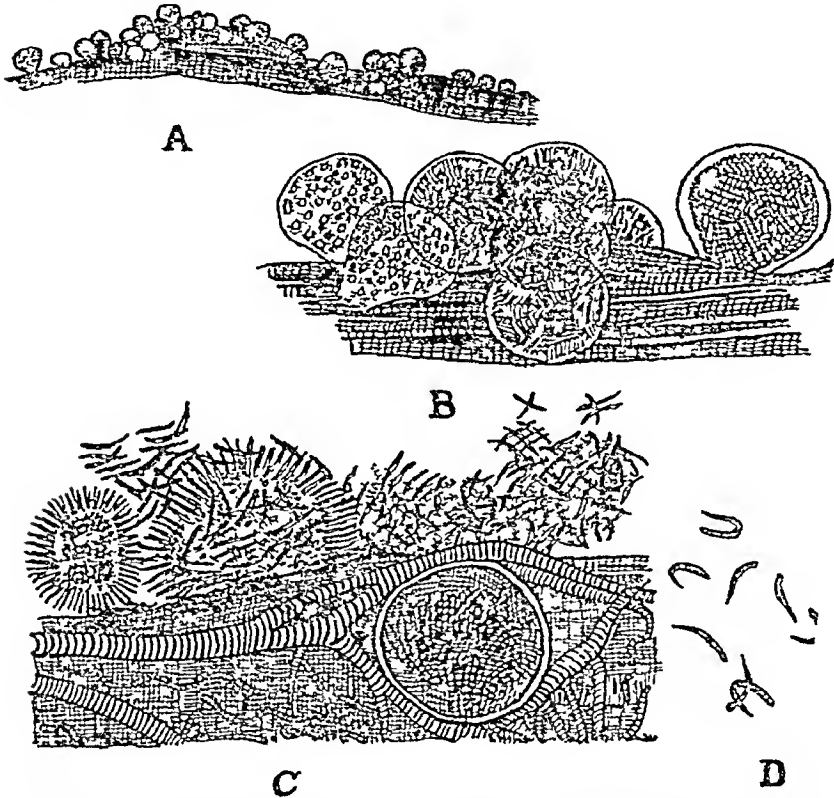


Fig 105 —Development of *Haemoproteus columbae* Celli & San Felice on stomach-wall of *Lynchia maura*. A, flattened stomach showing numerous oocysts of various sizes ( $\times c$  72). B, edge of stomach more highly magnified, showing mature and immature oocysts with pigment granules ( $\times c$  450). C, intact oocyst and ruptured oocyst, with discharged sporozoites and residual cytoplasm ( $\times c$  600). D, free sporozoites (From Wenyon, after Adie.)

gametocyte becomes elongate, and granules of brown or black pigment appear in the cytoplasm (fig 104, B, C) it grows round one side of the nucleus, pushing it to one side of the cell, but the latter retains its original shape and size. The

fully developed gametocyte is of an elongate sausage-shape, and almost completely encircles the nucleus. It shows a central nucleus and a number of pigment granules distributed through its cytoplasm. Gametocytes are distinguishable as male and female. Male gametocyte possesses a hyaline cytoplasm staining a pale blue or pinkish colour with Romanowsky stains and a rather larger nucleus consisting of a membrane enclosing a number of fine chromatin granules (fig 104  $B_2, C_2$ ). Female gametocyte has a denser cytoplasm stains more deeply blue, and possesses a more compact nucleus (fig 104  $B_1, C_1$ ).

Further development of the gametocytes takes place in the fly *Lynchia maura*. The male gametocyte produces male gametes by exflagellation, the female gametocyte gives rise to a single female gamete, and fertilization produces a zygote, which is a motile vermicle or ookinete. The ookinetes penetrate the hinder portion of the mid-gut of the fly and produce pigmented oocysts on the outer surface of the wall. The mature oocyst (fig 105,  $B$ ) measures about  $36\mu$  in diameter, and gives rise to a very large number of sporozoites (fig 105  $C, D$ ), measuring up to  $10\mu$  in length. These are set free by the rupture of the cysts, invade the salivary glands of the fly, and are reintroduced into the body of the pigeon.

*Remarks*—Acton and Knowles (1914) studied the development in the pigeon and concluded that schizogony takes place only in the lung, but other observers have shown that it takes place in the endothelial cells of the blood-vessels of other organs as well. Clean pigeons exposed to infection or infected flies show young gametocytes in the blood in about four weeks, during which schizogony takes place a number of times.

Ed and Et Sargent were the first (1906) to transmit the infection experimentally to pigeons in Paris by means of infected flies (*Lynchia maura*), received from Algiers. The asexual cycle as occurring in the endothelial cells was first described by Aragão (1908). Helen Adie (1915) working in the Punjab, was the first to follow the sporogony of the ookinetes in *L. maura*, and later, working at Algiers (1924-1925), confirmed her previous work in India. According to her researches flies which have lived on infected pigeons for ten to twelve days, during which they fed daily showed all stages of development of the parasite from the ookinete to the sporozoites in the salivary glands.

De Mello and de Sá (1916) have described a process of schizogony in *Hæmoproteus columbæ* taking place in schizonts which were originally in the red blood-corpuscles and then became free in the plasma. If their observations were correct, they must have been dealing with a species of *Proteosoma*. These observations are recorded under *Proteosoma columbæ* (de Mello & de Sa).

*Habitat*—Blood of the common pigeon, *Columba livia* Gmelin, and body of *Lynchia maura* Bigot PUNJAB, Amballa, BENGAL, Calcutta

151 *Hæmoproteus coraciæ* de Mello & Afonso (Fig 106)

†*Hamoproteus coraciæ benghalensis*, de Mello & Afonso, 1935, pp 67-8, pl 1, de Mello, 1937 a, p 100

Sexual dimorphism of gametocytes shown by tinctorial reactions of cytoplasm, which stains blue in female gametocytes and is colourless or slightly yellowish-blue in male gametocytes. Young female gametocytes small, more or less ovoid, when full grown are typical halteridia, embracing the

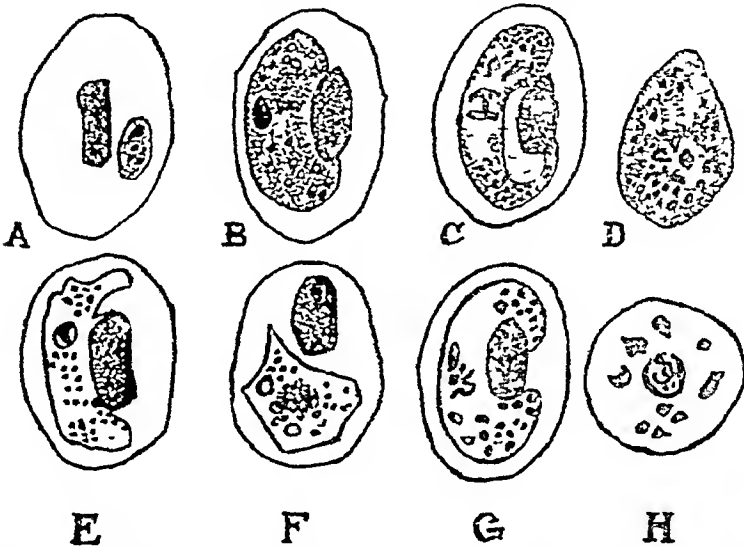


Fig 106—*Hæmoproteus coraciæ* de Mello & Afonso A-C, female gametocytes, D, free female gametocyte, E-G, male gametocytes, H, free male gametocyte (After de Mello and Afonso)

nucelus of the red cell and displacing it to the periphery. These halteridia may be pointed, with a tail-like appendage but when full grown they are broad, regular, lodging the nucleus of the host-cell in their concavity, cytoplasm alveolar, not staining uniformly, the blue colour more pronounced at the poles and lighter in the centre, and showing violet rings in some specimens, nucleus compact or more or less granular, pigment yellow-brown, in minute granules or big dots, showing a tendency to collect at the poles. When free the female gametocytes are roundish or oval, with blue cytoplasm, nucleus compact or irregular, pigment irregularly scattered over

the body in clusters or isolated granules. Male gametocytes show the same form as the female, a little more irregular in young stages. Nucleus in the form of an irregular spireme. Pigment has the same appearance, but is more definitely collected at the poles. When free the male gametocytes are round, the cytoplasm showing a slight violet-bluish tone. Infected cells are slightly hypertrophied.

*Remarks*—*Hæmoproteus* has been previously recorded from *Coracia indica* Linn. by Plimmer (1912, 1914) and from other species of *Coracia* from other parts of the world, but none of these appears to have been given a specific name. De Mello rejects the idea that all *Hæmoproteids* from birds in general are identical with *H. danilewskyi*.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Coracia benghalensis benghalensis* Linn. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Corlim (Ilhas).

### 152 *Hæmoproteus corvi*, nom. nov. (Fig. 107)

†*Hæmoproteus* sp., Donovan, 1904, Castellani & Willey, 1905, p. 385, pl. LIV, fig. 5, p. 400, Dobell, 1910, p. 71.

†*Hæmoproteus* du *Corvus macrorhynchus*, de Mello, de Sá, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha, 1917, pp. 10–11, pl. 1, figs. 45–71, de Mello, 1937 a, p. 100.

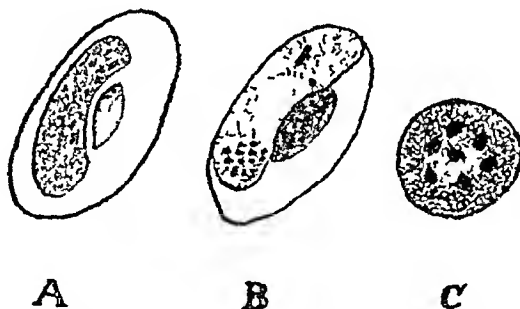


Fig. 107—*Hæmoproteus corvi*, nom. nov. A, female gametocyte, B, male gametocyte, C, so called "Acton body," showing schizogony (After de Mello, de Sá, de Sousa, Dias, and Noronha).

Young parasites small, lanceolate. Female gametocyte halter-shaped, stained blue by Leishman's stain. Nucleus a large chromatic mass, stained deep red, situated usually in the concavity of the halteridium, nearer one pole than the other, and quite close to the nucleus of the infected corpuscle, pigment collected at one pole, but in the fully developed gametocyte may occur at both poles. Male gametocyte ovoid or halter-shaped, stained but little, almost yellowish, nucleus contains two or three chromatin granules, and is situated near one pole, while the pigment is situated near the other.

When fully developed the nucleus may be vesicular or compact and linear, sometimes the pigment may occur near both the poles also. Schizogony takes place in the lung and not in the peripheral blood. It is very similar to schizogony as described in *H. columbæ*. In the intracorpuseular phase the schizonts are small, medium-sized or large, and in the extracorpuseular phase the "Acton body" shows a single nucleus or, as the result of repeated division, forms a number of nuclei leading to the formation of as many merozoites.

*Remarks*—De Mello and his colleagues referred the parasite to the genus *Hæmoproteus*, but described schizogony as taking place in "Acton bodies" that have come out of the blood-corpuseule. As, however, they state that schizogony takes place in the lung (presumably in the blood-vessels), it is conceivable that the so-called "Acton bodies" may have been endothelial cells of the blood-vessels that are being carried along in the plasma. The form is consequently retained in the genus *Hæmoproteus* pending further investigation.

*Habitat*—Blood and smears from the lung of the crow, *Corvus leucillanti macrorhynchus* Blanford & Oates. CEYLON, PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa, and the Indian house-crow, *Corvus splendens* Vieillot. INDIA (locality not cited by Donovan), CEYLON, PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa.

### 153 *Hæmoproteus danilewskyi* (Grassi & Feletti) (Fig 108)

*Hæmoproteus* (part), Kruse, 1890, p. 259

*Laverania danilewskyi*, Grassi & Feletti, 1890, p. 463

*Halteridium danilewskyi*, Labbe, 1899, p. 79, fig. 145, Minchin, 1903, pp. 266, 268, 269, 347, 348, 349

†*Halteridium danilewskyi*, Stephens & Christophers, 1904, pp. 319–21, fig. 67, Castellani & Willey, 1904, pp. 83–4, figs. 7–9

*Hæmoproteus danilewskyi*, Minchin, 1912, p. 365

†*Hæmoproteus danilewskyi*, Plummer, 1912, pp. 416, 417, 1913, p. 148, 1914, p. 189, 1915, p. 130, 1916, p. 85, 1917, p. 32

*Hæmoproteus danilewskyi* var. *innunculus*, Wasielewski & Wülker, 1918, p. 115

*Hæmoproteus* sp., Wenyon, 1926, p. 1383

*Hæmoproteus danilewskyi*, Reichenow, 1929, pp. 975–7, figs. 943–6, Coatsney, 1936, p. 88

†*Hæmoproteus* sp., de Mello, 1937 a, p. 99

Young oval stages of the trophozoite present, though not common. Two kinds of fully developed gametocytes (referred to as trophozoites by the discoverers) present in approximately equal numbers. The female gametocytes are stained distinctly blue with Leishman's stain, leaving a clear tract in the centre, and with pigment granules scattered more or less throughout the cytoplasm. The male gametocytes are shorter and stouter, appearing nearly white or very faintly bluish-white, owing to greater density of cytoplasm, and the pigment

granules are aggregated at the two ends. The male becomes shorter, thicker, and finally nearly round. In one instance a double infection of a blood-corpuscle by the two kinds of gametocytes was seen.

*Remarks*—Wasielewski and Wülker (1918) described from the kestrel a parasite which they named *H. danielovskyi* var. *trunculus*, accepting the view that many species of birds can harbour the same species of parasite. They point out that in kestrels the infection is either acute or chronic. Acute infection occurs in young birds which are heavily infected and show schizonts in the various organs. When this subsides chronic infection supervenes and is characterised by relapses.

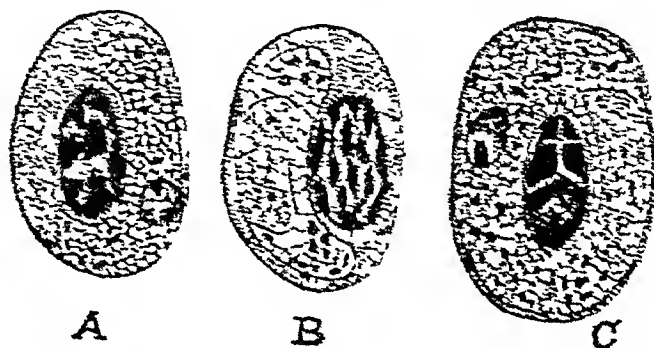


Fig 108—*Heteropotes danielovskyi* var. *trunculus* Was & Wülk.  
A, female gametocyte, B, male gametocyte, C, double infection with both types of gametocytes. (After Wasielewski and Wülker.)

of a milder type extending over several years. Different stages in the life-cycle are fully described by them.

*Habitat*—Blood of the scops owl *Otus ballianus ballianus* Pennant. CEYLON Colombo. Also in the blood of the following birds from India in the Zoological Gardens London—

- Anas (Fuligula) baeri* Radde (Bayer's pochard)
- Actacincula macroura* Blanford & Oates (shams).
- Copsychus saularis* (Linn.) (Indian dial-bird)
- Coracia bergholensis indica* Linn. (Indian roller)
- Garrulax albicularis* Gould (white-throated jay-thrush)
- Glaucola pratincola* Linn. (pratincole)
- Garrulus lanceolatus* Vigors (jay)
- Urolophus melanicterus* (Gmelin) (crested black bunting).
- Mesia argentauris* Hodges (silver-eared babbler)
- Nettapus coromandelianus* Gmelin (cotton-teal).
- Propasser rhodochrous* (Vigors) (finch)
- Prunella strophiaa jerdoni* Brooks (= *Tharrhaleus jerdoni* Blanford & Oates) (Jerdon's hedge-sparrow)

154 *Hæmoproteus glaucidii* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus glaucidu*, de Mello, 1935 *b*, p 473, 1937 *a*, p 100

Female gametocyte vacuolated, stained deep blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus spherical and central or elongate and situated on the convex border, stained rose, pigment scattered. Male gametocyte almost unstained, nucleus large, without definite borders, containing irregular chromatic masses, subcentral in halter-like forms, central in the rounded ones. Infected red cell hypertrophied, with its nucleus retaining its position when the corpuscle contains a female gametocyte, and displaced when there is a male gametocyte.

*Remarks*—De Mello thinks that perhaps the parasite is the same as the unnamed *Hæmoproteus* of *Glaucidium perlatum* recorded by A. & M. Léger (1914) in Niger, or perhaps it is only a new variety of *H. noctuæ* Celli & San Felice (1891).

*Habitat*—Blood of *Glaucidium radiatum* Tickell. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Canacona.

155 *Hæmoproteus gymnorhidis* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus* sp., Plummer, 1913, p 148

†*Hæmoproteus gymnorhidis*, de Mello, 1935 *b*, p 474, 1937 *a*, p 100

Female gametocytes halter-shaped, very slender, larger at the poles, cytoplasm alveolar, stained deep blue with Leishman's stain, more deeply at the poles, nucleus central or subcentral, rod-like, oval or bilobed, pigment in clusters of large granules at the centre and at the poles, in the latter situation sometimes as a fine dust, rendering more intense the dark staining of the cytoplasm in this part. The pigment spreads a little round the granules, diffusing into the cytoplasm. Male gametocyte halter-shaped or oval, not stained or slightly blue, nucleus as in the female gametocyte. Pigment granules very minute, mostly at the poles. Infected red cell hypertrophied.

*Remarks*—The parasite is probably the same as the unnamed *Hæmoproteus* from the Indian *Gymnoris flavicollis* recorded by Plummer (1913), as *Gymnoris flavicollis* is a synonym of *G. xanthocollis*.

*Habitat*—Blood of the yellow-throated finch, *Gymnoris xanthocollis* Burton. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Praganã, also from a specimen of the same species in the Zoological Gardens, London.

156 *Hæmoproteus herodiadis* de Mello (Fig 109)

†*Hæmoproteus herodiadis*, de Mello, 1935 *a*, pp 351–2, pl xli, fig 2, 1937 *a*, p 101, pl 1, fig 1

Young stages roundish oval, fully developed halteridia never embracing the nucleus of the red cell. Fusiform or irregularly



bent forms also occur. Sexual dimorphism of the gametocytes only visible in the tinctorial reaction of the cytoplasm to Romanowsky stains, it being light blue and alveolar in female gametocytes and colourless, almost white, in male gametocytes

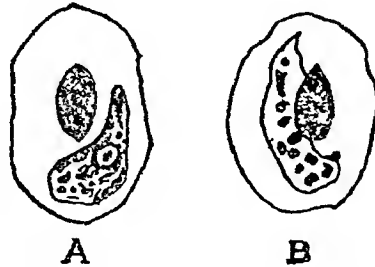


Fig 109 —*Haemoproteus herodiadis* de Mello  
A, female gametocyte, B, male gametocyte (After de Mello)

Brownish-black pigment irregularly distributed in both. Infection heavy

*Remarks* —De Mello thinks that the form is perhaps similar to that found in *Herodias alba* in the Belgian Congo by Rodhain, Pons, Vandenbranden, and Bequaert (1913)

*Habitat* —Blood of the heron, *Egretta intermedia intermedia* (Wagler) PORTUGUESE INDIA, lake of Carambohm

### 157 *Hæmoproteus kopki* (de Mello) (Fig 110)

†*Hæmocystidium kopki*, de Mello, 1916, pp 8-10, pl 1, figs 1-17, de Mello, de Sá, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha, 1917, p 13

*Hæmoproteus simondi*, Wenyon, 1926, p 902

†*Hæmoproteus kopki*, de Mello, 1934 a, p 378, 1934 b, pp 1785-99, pl 1

*Hæmoproteus kopki*, Coatney, 1936, p 88

Young stages round and non-pigmented. Female gametocyte variable in form, usually halter-shaped or oval, cytoplasm finely granular, staining deep blue with Leishman's

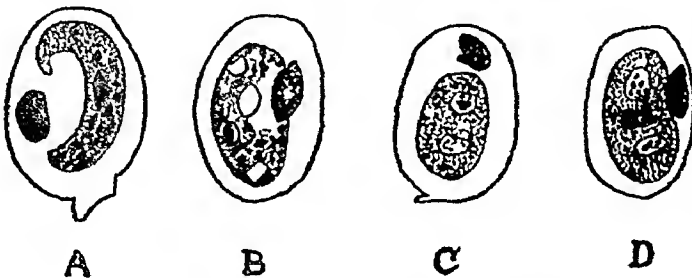


Fig 110 —*Hæmoproteus kopki* (de Mello)  
A, B, female gametocytes, C, D, male gametocytes  
(After de Mello)

or May-Grunwald Giemsa stain, with small irregular alveoli uniformly distributed all over the body, sometimes with larger vacuoles or even larger clear zones, nucleus a compact chromatic granule, stained faintly rose, pigment granules very small, and scattered irregularly all over the body. Male gametocyte usually ovoid, not halter-shaped, cytoplasm not staining or only staining light straw-yellow or light grey, with very distinct vacuoles, rarely without them, nucleus granular, compact, sausage-shaped or oval, only faintly staining, and always larger than in the female gametocyte, pigment granules larger than in the female gametocyte, and situated in one, two or three well circumscribed vacuoles. Infected red cell hypertrophied, de hæmoglobinized, with its nucleus displaced. Schizogony in the monocytes or endothelial cells of the lung.

*Remarks*—De Mello (1934 *b*) has described the schizogony occurring in the pulmonary epithelium of the infected lizard as very similar to that of *Hæmoproteus* in birds. Thus, along with similarity in other characters, definitely establishes the identity of *Hæmocystidium* with *Hæmoproteus*. He has further shown that *H. lopki* is specifically distinct from *H. simondi*, and not identical as was believed by Wenyon.

*Habitat*—Blood and lungs of *Hemidactylus brooki* Gray. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa.

### 158 *Hæmoproteus machlolophi* de Mello (Fig 111)

†*Hæmoproteus danilewskyi*, Plummer, 1912, p 417

†*Hæmoproteus machlolophi*, de Mello, 1935 *a*, pp 353–4, pl xliii, fig 3, 1937 *a*, p 100

Halteridia forms not very conspicuous, nucleus sub-central, stained pale rose with Leishman's stain. Female

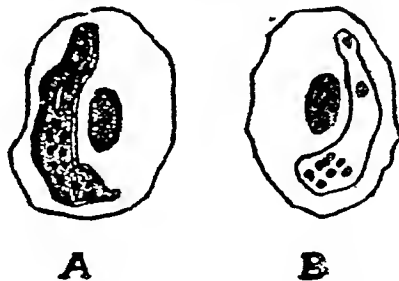


Fig 111 —*Hæmoproteus machlolophi* (de Mello)

A, female gametocyte, B, male gametocyte (After de Mello.)

gametocytes very irregular, denticulated in outline, stained greyish-blue, pigment dark-brown, granules irregularly scattered in the cytoplasm. Male gametocytes of a regular

outline, stained clear, almost white, pigment dark-brown, granules, showing a tendency to collect at the poles

*Habitat*—Blood of the yellow-cheeked tit, *Machlolophus xanthogenys* (Vigors) from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London, also from PORTUGUESE INDIA, Siroda (Pondá)

159 *Hæmoproteus metchnikovi* (Simond) (Fig 112)

†*Hæmamoeba metchnikovi*, Simond, 1901a, pp 150-2, 1901b, pp 338-43, pl viii, figs 1-20

*Hæm. cystidium metchnikovi*, Castellani & Willoy, 1905, pp 84-5, Castellani & Chalmers, 1910, p 516, Wenyon, 1926, pp 899, 901, 1396, Knowles, 1928, p 378, Reichenow, 1929, p 978, Coatney, 1936, p 89

Gametocytes rarely exceeding half the blood-corpuscle in size, with a small number of pigment granules, and not causing

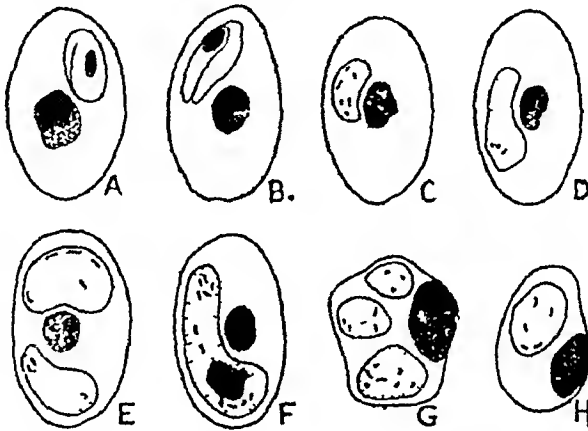


Fig 112—*Hæmoproteus metchnikovi* (Simond) A, tailed non pigmented form, B, large non-pigmented vermicle form, C, young pigmented form, D, female gametocyte, E, female gametocyte and male gametocyte in the same corpuscle, F, fully developed female gametocyte showing nucleus, G, leucocyte from the spleen showing two female and one male gametocytes, H, leucocyte from the lung showing male gametocyte (After Simond)

a displacement of the nucleus or distortion of the corpuscle. In some cases a blunt prolongation of the parasite extends up the side of the nucleus, but typical halteridia forms are not seen. Male gametocytes faintly staining, containing larger nucleus and coarse irregularly distributed pigment, female gametocytes deeply staining, containing smaller nucleus and finer pigment. Sometimes two gametocytes are found in the same corpuscle.

*Dimensions*—Gametocytes 6-10  $\mu$  in diameter

*Remarks*—Simond (1901 *a, b, e*) described two distinct species from the same host, one non-pigmented and hæmogregarine-like, the other pigmented hæmamœba-like. *Hæmogregarina hankini* is very rare, but shows the tailed and vermicle forms similar to the Hæmogregarines of other tortoises. *Hæmoproteus metchnikovi* shows sexual differentiation, the faintly staining forms with coarse grains of pigment being regarded as male and the deeply staining with finer grains of pigment as female gametocytes.

*Habitat*—Blood of the tortoise, *Chitra indica* (Gray) (= *Trionyx indicus*) of the Ganges and the Jumna UNITED PROVINCES, Agra

#### 160 *Hæmoproteus oriolii* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus oriolii*, de Mello, 1935 *b*, p 469, 1937 *a*, p 100

Female gametocyte stained light blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus central or subcentral, constituting a more or less compact chromatic dot. Male gametocyte whitish, nucleus central or subcentral, composed of an irregular spireme. Pigment light brown, granules of different sizes irregularly distributed, sometimes situated near the poles in both sexes.

*Remarks*—De Mello thinks that possibly the parasite may be identical with the unnamed *Hæmoproteus* of *Oriolus sagittarius* recorded by Cleland and Johnston in Australia in 1912, and of *O. gallula* recorded by Cardamatis in Greece in 1919.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Oriolus oriolus kundoo* Sykes PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa

#### 161 *Hæmoproteus raymundi* de Mello & Raimundo (Fig 113)

†*Hæmoproteus raymundi*, de Mello & Raimundo, 1934 *a*, pp 97-9, pls XII, XIII, text-fig 1, 1934 *b*, pp 1437-40, pl 1, 1937 *a*, pp 98, 100

Free trophozoites, uni- or multinucleated, are found in the lung, giving rise to schizonts, rosettes, and merozoites. The

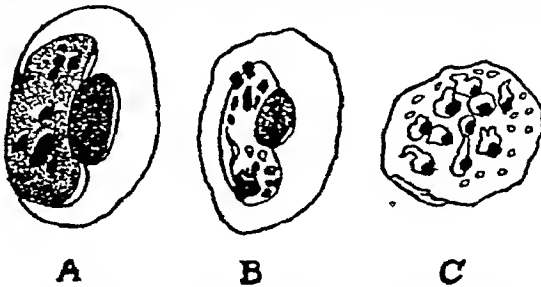


Fig 113—*Hæmoproteus raymundi* de Mello & Raimundo. A, female gametocyte, B, male gametocyte, C, schizogony in the lung (After de Mello and Raimundo)

schizogony cycle is particularly simple. The merozoites remain free among the blood-corpuscles or the cells of the host-tissue. Sections of lungs and spleen also show schizonts within the red corpuscles and free merozoites among them. In the blood the red corpuscles show halteridia or reniform gametocytes. Female gametocyte stained deep blue with Leishman's stain, cytoplasm finely vacuolated, nucleus elliptical, pigment granules deep brown and slightly larger than in the male. Male gametocyte stained light blue, nucleus granular, pigment granules finer. Gametocytes may become extra-cellular and free in the plasma, and assume an oval or rounded form.

*Dimensions.*—Gametocytes  $6-8\mu$  by  $2.5-3\mu$ , infected corpuscles  $8-9\mu$  by  $4-4.5\mu$ .

*Remarks.*—When the gametocytes are full grown the parasitized corpuscles become hypertrophied, decolorized, and sometimes reduced to a thin border round the parasite. The nucleus of the corpuscle is dislocated to the periphery, and finally disappears.

*Habitat.*—Peripheral blood and sections of the lung and the spleen of *Leptocoma zeylonica* (Linn.) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa.

## 162 *Hæmoproteus rileyi* Malkani (Fig 114)

†*Hæmoproteus rileyi*, Malkani, 1936, pp 155-7, pl iv

Gametocytes show a variety of form, such as rings, pear-shaped or elongate forms, spindles, boomerangs, and typical



Fig 114 —*Hæmoproteus rileyi* Malkani (After Malkani)

halteridia encircling the nucleus of the infected red blood-corpuscles. Male gametocytes stained a pale blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus central, large, consisting of a number of chromatin granules stained intensely red enclosed by a membrane, brownish-black pigment granules collected together. Female gametocytes stained more deeply and the nucleus not granular but compact. The number of gametocytes in each corpuscle varied from one to four. In some there was a mature gametocyte on each side of the nucleus, both of the same sex or opposite sexes. No schizonts could be seen in the blood.

*Remarks*—The parasite is believed to be responsible for a serious illness which ended fatally

*Habitat*—Red blood-corpuscles of the peacock, *Pavo cristatus* Linn BIHAR, Patna

**163 *Hæmoproteus simondi* (Castellani & Willey) (Fig 115)**

†*Hæmocystidium simondi*, Castellani & Willey 1904, pp 84-5, figs 10-16, Robertson, 1906, pp 181-2, Dobell, 1910 a, pp 68, 69, 1910 b, pp 123-32, pl vii, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 516, fig 173

*Hæmoproteus simondi*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 890, 902, 1388, Knowles, 1928, p 378, Reichenow, 1929, pp 978-9, fig 949

†*Hæmoproteus simondi*, de Mello, 1934 a, pp 6-10, 14-15, pl ii

*Hæmoproteus simondi*, Coatney, 1936, p 89

Trophozoite small, rather irregular or amoeboid, with a zone of pigment granules across the centre, at first only slightly displacing the nucleus of the corpuscle, by its further growth the nucleus of the corpuscle is more displaced Sometimes

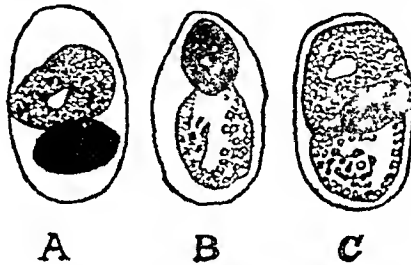


Fig 115—*Hæmotropeus simondi* (Castellani & Willey) A, female gametocyte, B, male gametocyte, C, double infection with a male and a female gametocyte (After Dobell & Mühlens)

the parasite is round, lenticular or oval, the oval form nearly filling the corpuscle and moulding itself on the nucleus of the blood-cell Spherical or discoidal forms are gametocytes In the male type, body faintly granular, stains a delicate pale blue with Leishman's stain, and possesses numerous small pigment granules scattered round the periphery In the female type, body stains dark blue, pigment granules, though numerous, are slightly larger, and a varying number of vacuoles always present

*Dimensions*—Gametocytes about  $18\mu$  in length by  $9\mu$  in breadth

*Remarks*—Dobell (1910) describes schizonts in the red blood-corpuscles These are round bodies about  $8\mu$  in diameter, and are supposed to divide into two or four merozoites but probably this apparent division was an artefact due to fusion of adjacent parasites during the drying of the

blood-films as shown by Wasielewski and Wulker in the case of the *Hæmoproteus* of the kestrel. De Mello (1934) has carefully compared his observations on *H. lophi* with the original descriptions of *H. simondi*, and has come to the conclusion that the two are distinct and not identical as was supposed by Wenyon. The chief characters in which the two differ are as follows.—In *H. simondi* the male gametocyte is without vacuoles and with pigment granules finer than in the female and scattered over the body, whilst in *H. lophi* it is without distinct vacuoles, the pigment granules are generally larger than in the female and are collected in vacuoles. As regards the female gametocyte, this has numerous vacuoles and the pigment granules are larger than in the male in the former species; but is without definite vacuoles and the pigment granules are finer than in the male in the latter species.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Hemidactylus leschenaulti* Dum & Bibr  
CEYLON, Trincomalee, PORTUGUESE INDIA, Mamadu, near Varuniya

#### 164 *Hæmoproteus sturni* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus sturni*, de Mello, 1935 b, pp 473-4, 1937 a, p 100

Female gametocyte vacuolated, stained light blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus ovoid, central or subcentral, pigment absent or irregularly scattered. Male gametocyte halter-like or oval, almost unstained, nucleus conspicuous, compact central or subcentral; pigment at the poles.

*Remarks*—De Mello thinks that the parasite may perhaps be the same as the unnamed *Hæmoproteus* of *Sturnus vulgaris* Linn recorded by Celli and San Felice (1891) in Italy by Labbé (1894) in France, by Wasielewski (1896) in Germany, and by Coles (1914) in England.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Sturnia malabarica* (Gmelin) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Pondá

#### 165 *Hæmoproteus upupæ* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus upupæ*, de Mello, 1935 b, p 472, 1937 a, p 100

Female gametocyte stained bluish, but not uniformly, with Leishman's stain, nucleus compact, spherical, ovoid or ribbon-like, subcentral, stained deep rose; pigment in granules or clusters, irregularly distributed. Male gametocyte colourless, with the borders having a very slight bluish tinge, nucleus large, granular, pseudospirematic, the threads being irregularly interwoven or disposed in parallel lines obliquely to the long axis of the parasite, stained pale rose or violet-rose, pigment granules small, often dust-like, and never fused together, scattered over the body or at the poles, fewer than in the female gametocyte.

*Remarks*—The parasite may possibly be the same as that recorded by Danilewsky (1889) in Southern Russia from *Upupa epops*

*Habitat*—Blood of *Upupa epops orientalis* Stuart Baker  
PORTUGUESE INDIA, Daman

166 *Hæmoproteus wenyoni* de Mello, de Sa, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha (Fig 116)

†*Hæmoproteus uenyoni*, de Mello, de Sa, Sousa, Dias, & Noronha, 1917, pp 11–12, pl 1, figs 18–44, 1937 a, p 100

Female gametocyte ovoid or halter-shaped, not displacing the nucleus of the infected red blood-corpuscle, stained deep blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus small, spherical, compact, and almost always situated near one pole of the gametocyte at its convex border, pigment granules brown, scattered all over the body, rarely confined to one pole. Male gametocyte stained blue, nucleus usually central, polymorphic,

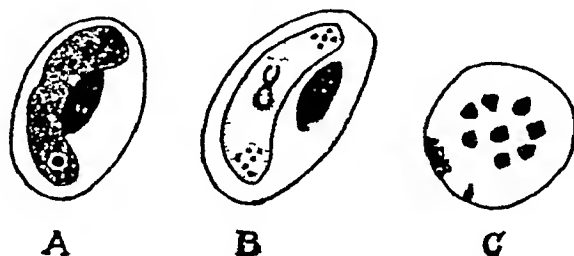


Fig 116—*Hæmoproteus wenyoni* de Mello, de Sa, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha A, female gametocyte; B, male gametocyte, C, extra-corpuseular schizont (After de Mello and others)

being a compact chromatic granule or comma-shaped, linear or doubled up, or pyriform, etc., pigment yellowish-brown, darker than in the female gametocyte, and nearly always situated at both the poles

Schizogony observed in smears from the liver and the lung, but never in the peripheral blood. Schizonts small or of medium size. ‘Acton body’ rounded, showing nuclear multiplication. Merozoites not seen

*Remarks*—The form of the gametocytes, and the occurrence of schizogony in smears from the liver and the lung, make it reasonably certain that the parasite is a *Hæmoproteus*. The so-called ‘Acton body’ is probably a detached endothelial cell of the blood-vessel

*Habitat*—Blood and smears from the liver and the lung of the tailor-bird, *Orthotomus sutorius* (Pennant) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa



167 *Hæmoproteus* sp

†*Hæmoproteus* (?) sp, Scott, 1926, p 237, Wenyon, 1926, p 1363  
*Hæmoproteus* (?) sp, Coatney, 1936, p 90, de Mello, 1937 a, p 99

*Habitat* —Blood of the Sarus crane, *Antigone antigone* Linn, from India, in the Zoological Gardens, London

168 *Hæmoproteus* sp

†*Hæmoproteus* sp, Scott, 1926, p 237, Wenyon, 1926, p 1368  
*Hæmoproteus* sp, Coatney, 1936, p 91, de Mello, 1937 a, p 99

*Habitat* —Blood of the Nicobar pigeon, *Caloenas nicobarica* Linn, from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London

169 *Hæmoproteus* sp

†*Hæmoproteus* sp, Donovan (first recorded in Wenyon, 1926, p 1369)  
*Hæmoproteus* sp, Coatney, 1936, p 91, de Mello, 1937 a, p 99

*Habitat* —Blood of the cuckoo, *Centropus sinensis* (Stephen) - INDIA (locality not cited)

170 *Hæmoproteus* sp

†*Hæmoproteus* sp, Scott, 1926, p 237, Wenyon, 1926, p 1369  
*Hæmoproteus* sp, Coatney, 1936, p 91, de Mello, 1937 a, p 99

*Habitat* —Blood of the golden-headed chloropsis, *Chloropsis aurifrons* (Temminck), from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London

171 *Hæmoproteus* sp

†*Hæmoproteus* sp, Castellani & Willey, 1905, p 385, pl xxi, fig 4.  
*Hæmoproteus* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1371

Rare parasites of an elongate shape, with two or three vacuoles, free in the plasma. Sometimes the free parasite appears to be surrounded by a clear halo. Nucleus oval, central.

*Remarks* —The parasite appeared to be non-motile, but showed a slight change of shape.

*Habitat* —Blood of the common babbler, *Turdoides striatus striatus* (Swainson) CEYLON

172 *Hæmoproteus* sp

†*Hæmoproteus* sp, Plummer, 1916, p 85  
*Hæmoproteus* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1371, Coatney, 1936, p 93

*Habitat* —Blood of yellow-fronted barbet, *Cyanops flavifrons* (Cuvier), from CEYLON, in the Zoological Gardens, London

173 *Hæmoproteus* sp†*Hæmoproteus* sp, Plimmer, 1913, p 148*Hæmoproteus* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1371, Coatney, 1936, p 93

*Habitat* —Blood of the wandering tree-pie, *Dendrocitta rufa vagabunda* Latham, from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London

174 *Hæmoproteus* sp†*Hæmoproteus* sp, Scott, 1926, p 237, Wenyon, 1926, p 1375*Hæmoproteus* sp, Coatney, 1936, p 95, de Mello, 1937 a, p 99

*Habitat* —Blood of Pallas's fishing eagle, *Haliaeetus leucoryphus* Pallas from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London

175 *Hæmoproteus* sp†*Hæmoproteus* sp, Donovan (first recorded in Wenyon, 1926, p 1388)

*Habitat* —Blood of *Hemidactylus* sp INDIA (locality not cited)

176 *Hæmoproteus* (?) sp†*Hæmoproteus* (?) sp, Scott, 1926, p 237, Wenyon, 1926, p 1377.

*Habitat* —Blood of the Ceylon loriquet, *Coryllis beryllinus* (Forster), from CEYLON, in the Zoological Gardens, London

177 *Hæmoproteus* sp†*Hæmoproteus* sp, Plimmer, 1913, p 148, Knowles, 1928, p 372

*Habitat* —Blood of the red-breasted parrakeet *Psittacula alexandri fasciatus* (Muller), from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London, also from parrots in the Alipore Zoological Gardens BENGAL, Calcutta

178 *Hæmoproteus* sp†*Hæmoproteus* sp, de Mello, 1935, p 470, 1937 a, p 100

Female gametocyte stained light prussian-blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus pale rose Male gametocyte stained light bluish-grey or colourless, nucleus a little larger than in the female, pigment coffee-coloured, in granules, seldom in rods, scattered singly or in clusters Shows the peculiarity of almost completely hæmolysing the infected cell

*Remarks* —*Hæmoproteids* have been previously recorded from several species of *Strix* from different parts of the world, and in view of the possibility that it might be specifically

identical with one or the other of those parasites, de Mello has not given a name to the form observed by him

*Habitat*—Blood of *Strix ocellata* (Lesson) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Praganã

### 179 *Hæmoproteus* sp

†*Hæmoproteus* sp, Knowles, 1928, p 372

*Habitat*—Blood of water-fowls, buzzards, Java sparrows, munias, hawks, parakeets, and canaries in the Alipore Zoological Gardens BENGAL, Calcutta

### 180 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *ægithinæ* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus ægithinæ*, de Mello, 1935 b, p 471, 1937 a, p 100

Female gametocyte stained light blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus ovoid, central or subcentral, pigment in minute granules, scattered over the body Male gametocyte colourless, nucleus oval, subcentral or central, pigment in fine granules, dust-like, collected mostly at the poles Red cell hypertrophied, with its nucleus displaced

*Habitat*—Blood of *Ægithina tiphia* (Linn) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nagoa (Salcete)

### 181 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *anthi* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus anthi*, de Mello, 1935 b, p 474, 1937 a, p 100

Female gametocyte stained light blue, but not uniformly, with Leishman's stain, nucleus compact, central or subcentral, stained deep rose Male gametocyte not stained, nucleus oval or triangular, central. Pigment in both kinds of gametocytes brown, coffee-coloured, irregularly scattered, seldom located at the poles Infected red cell hypertrophied, with its nucleus displaced

*Remarks*—De Mello thinks that the parasite is perhaps similar to the unnamed *Hæmoproteus* recorded from *Anthus trivialis* by Galli Valerio (1902) in Europe, from *A japonicus* by Ogawa (1911) in Japan, and from *A pratensis* by Nieschulz (1921, 1922) in Helgoland

*Habitat*—Blood of *Anthus richardi rufulus* Vieillot PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nagoa (Salcete)

### 182 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *bramæ* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus* sp, Donovan (first recorded in Wenyon, 1926, p 1366)

†*Hæmoproteus bramæ*, de Mello, 1935 b, pp 474–5, 1937 a, p 100

Female gametocyte halter-shaped, slender, more or less irregular, somewhat constricted in the middle, rarely oval,

cystoplasm homogeneous, stained blue with Leishman's stain, more deeply at the poles, nucleus oval, central or subcentral, stained pale rose, pigment granules isolated or in clusters, irregularly scattered. Male gametocyte halter-shaped, comma-shaped, or oval, nucleus without definite outline, often scarcely visible, pigment granules fewer than in the female gametocyte, generally at the poles, but sometimes over the whole body. Infected red cell unaltered or slightly hypertrophied, with its nucleus displaced.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Athene brama* Temm. INDIA (locality not cited), PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nagoa (Salcete)

### 183 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *centropi* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus centropi*, de Mello, 1935 b, p. 471, 1937 a, p. 100

Female gametocyte with alveolar cytoplasm, stained light blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus central, pale rose, pigment yellow-brown, in large or minute dust-like granules, situated either at the poles or irregularly scattered over the body. Male gametocyte colourless, or with a slightly pale blue tinge in the periphery or at the poles, nucleus central, much larger than in the female gametocyte, and containing minute distinct chromatic dots or an irregular spirematic thread, pigment very irregularly distributed, but showing a tendency for a polar location. Infected red cell hypertrophied, with its nucleus displaced.

*Remarks*—Donovan recorded an unnamed *Hæmoproteid* from *Centropus sinensis* from India, and unnamed *Hæmoproteids* have also been recorded from two other species of the same genus from other parts of the world.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Centropus sinensis parroti* Stresemann. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Diu.

### 184 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *dicruri* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus dicruri*, de Mello, 1935 b, p. 473, 1937 a, p. 100

Female gametocyte stained bluish with Leishman's stain, but not uniformly, the poles and the convex border remaining unstained, nucleus small, subcentral, stained pale rose, pigment yellow-brown, in granules or rods, collected at the poles. Male gametocyte ovoid, not stained, nucleus rod-like, subcentral, sometimes indistinct, stained pale rose, pigment in large granules, scattered or collected in clusters at the poles. Infected red cell hypertrophied, with its nucleus displaced.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Dicrurus macrocercus macrocercus* Vieillot. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Praganã.

185 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *elani* de Mello†*Hæmoproteus elani*, de Mello, 1935 *b*, p 472, 1937 *a*, p 100

Female gametocyte stained uniformly blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus compact, small, ovoid, rarely triangular, subcentral, stained reddish. Male gametocyte not stained, nucleus large, granular, without a definite outline. Pigment of sepia colour, disposed in both male and female gametocytes in a characteristic manner, being in the form of large mulberry-like masses at the poles. Infected red cell hypertrophied, with its nucleus displaced.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Elanus cæruleus vociferus* Latham  
PORTUGUESE INDIA, Daman

186 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *gallinulæ* de Mello†*Hæmoproteus gallinulæ*, de Mello, 1935 *b*, p 469, 1937 *a*, p 100

Female gametocyte with vacuolated cytoplasm, stained deep blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus stained pale rose, pigment brownish-black, in granules of different sizes scattered all over the body, rarely collected at the poles, sometimes grouped in clusters. Male gametocyte stained light blue, rather colourless, roundish or oval, almost never halter-like, pigment in irregular clusters collected at the poles. Infected red cells hypertrophied, with the nucleus displaced. No schizogonic forms observed in lung-smears.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Gallinula chloropus* (Linn.)  
PORTUGUESE INDIA, lake of Carombolim

187 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *halcyonis* de Mello†*Hæmoproteus halcyonis*, de Mello, 1935 *b*, p 474, 1937 *a*, p 100

Female gametocyte halter-like, oval, or cordiform, vacuolated or not, stained deep blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus oval, central or subcentral, pigment at the poles, sometimes in the centre or near the periphery. Male gametocyte not stained, nucleus indistinct, oval or comma-shaped, central or subcentral, pigment scattered over the body, often denser at the periphery. Infected red cell slightly hypertrophied, sometimes not at all, with its nucleus displaced.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Halcyon smyrnensis* (Linn.)  
PORTUGUESE INDIA, Canacona

188 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *halcyonis* var *fuscæ* de Mello & da Fonseca (Fig 117)†*Hæmoproteus halcyonis fuscæ*, de Mello & da Fonseca, 1937, pp 215-16, text figs

Female gametocyte oval, fusiform or like a slender halter when young, definitely halter-like when full grown, often

the halteridia are somewhat irregular, and when fully grown both poles of the gametocyte fuse together, surrounding the nucleus of the red cell, stained definitely blue with Romanowsky's stain, nucleus oval, generally central, pigment granules blackish-brown or coffee-brown, with irregular distribution. Male gametocyte oval when young, halter-like when full-grown, sometimes completely surrounding the nucleus of the red cell, not stained or slightly blue with Romanowsky's

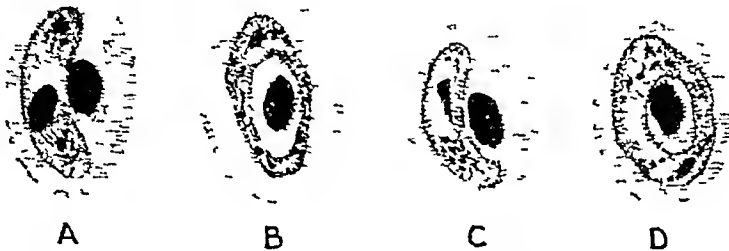


Fig 117—*Hæmoproteus* (?) *halcyonis* var *juscæ* de Mello & da Fonseca  
A, B, female gametocytes; C, D, male gametocytes  
(After de Mello & da Fonseca)

stain, nucleus large, central or subcentral, stained rose by Leishman's stain, reddish by May-Grunwald Giemsa stain, pigment granules variable in size and location, showing a tendency to be collected at the poles. Infected red cell not altered when the parasite is young, when the latter is full grown the nucleus of the red cell is displaced to the periphery.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Halcyon smyrnensis fusca* (Bodd): PORTUGUESE INDIA, Santo Estevam

189 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *lanii* de Mello (Fig 118)

*Hæmoproteus lanii*, de Mello, 1937 a, pp 102-3, pl 1, fig 2

Female gametocyte halter-shaped, staining blue with

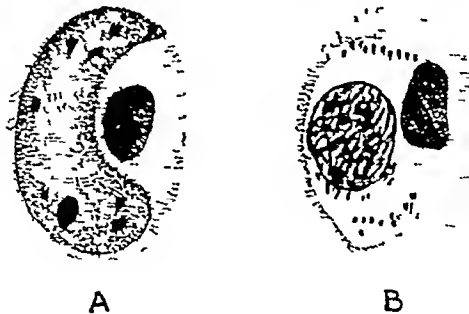


Fig 118—*Hæmoproteus* (?) *lanii* de Mello A, female gametocyte, B, male gametocyte (After de Mello)

Leishman's stain: nucleus small, oval or triangular, generally subcentral, not staining or very lightly with Leishman's stain, staining well with May-Grunwald Giemsa stain: pigment granules large, scattered irregularly over the body. Male gametocyte irregularly halter-shaped, almost quadrangular, not stained or very light blue: nucleus large, central, without definite outline, with chromatinic masses irregularly scattered or disposed in a reticulum; pigment granules very minute, located at the poles. Infected red cell hypertrophied with its nucleus displaced.

*Remarks*—Unnamed species of *Hæmoproteus* have been previously recorded from many different species of the genus *Larus* in different parts of the world.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Larus schach erythrorhous* Vigors: PORTUGUESE INDIA, Pondá.

### 190 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *otocampse* de Mello

\**Hæmoproteus otocampse*, de Mello, 1935 b, p. 473; 1937 a, p. 100.

Female gametocyte with cytoplasm stained pale blue with Leishman's stain and rose with May-Grunwald Giemsa stain, seldom vacuolated: nucleus spherical, subcentral seldom elongated, situated on the convex border: pigment scattered over the body. Male gametocyte not stained with Leishman's stain, pale rose with May-Grunwald Giemsa stain: nucleus very large granular without definite outline, subcentral; pigment at the poles. Infected red cell hypertrophied with its nucleus displaced.

*Remarks*—According to de Mello the parasite is perhaps identical with the unnamed *Hæmoproteus* of *Pterodroma barthomasi* recorded by A. and M. Léger in Senegal.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Elaneta forsteri* (Linn.) [= *Otocampse eremia* (Linn.)]. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Malim (Bardés).

### 191. *Hæmoproteus* (?) *pastoris* de Mello.

\**Hæmoproteus pastoris*, de Mello, 1935 b, p. 474

*Hæmoproteus* sp., Cooney, 1936, p. 58.

*Hæmoproteus pastoris*, de Mello, 1937 a, p. 100

Female gametocyte stained blue with Leishman's stain, with a small ovoid nucleus, central or subcentral, stained pale rose; halter-shaped or ovoid, and in the latter case nucleus of the host-cell completely displaced, pigment scattered all over the body. Male gametocyte colourless or very slightly blue, halter-shaped ovoid or irregularly deformed, nucleus indistinct composed of chromatinic masses disposed like the spokes of a wheel, or in irregularly weaved threads: pigment polar in halter-shaped forms, scattered over the

body in ovoid or deformed gametocytes Infected red cell hypertrophied, with its nucleus displaced

*Habitat*—Blood of *Pastor roseus* (Linn) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Praganã

#### 192 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *plataleæ* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus plataleæ*, de Mello, 1935 b, p 471

*Hæmoproteus* sp, Coatney, 1936, p 99

*Hæmoproteus plataleæ*, de Mello, 1937 a, p 100

Female gametocyte with alveolar cytoplasm, stained deep blue with a greenish tone with Leishman's stain, nucleus central, pigment coffee-olive tone, scattered over the body, showing a tendency to undergo solution and to diffuse through the cytoplasm Male gametocyte not stained, or very slightly greyish-blue, the margins at the poles being often the only stained part, pigment in minute granules, often in clusters, generally at the poles Infected red cell hypertrophied, with its nucleus displaced

*Habitat*—Blood of *Platalea leucorodia major* Temm & Schleg PORTUGUESE INDIA, Diu

#### 193 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *tephrodornis* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus tephrodornis*, de Mello, 1935 b, p 473, 1937 a, p 100.

Female gametocyte halter-shaped or ovoid, stained blue with Leishman's stain, but not uniformly, nucleus oval, central or subcentral Male gametocyte oval, stained light greyish, nucleus small, indistinct Pigment black or sepia coloured, in granules or rods disposed in lines or clusters along the concave border Infected red cell hypertrophied, with its nucleus displaced

*Habitat*—Blood of *Tephrodornis pondicerianus pondicerianus* (Gmelin) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Praganã

#### 194 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *thereicerycis* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus thereicerycis*, de Mello, 1935 b, p 470, 1937 a, p 100

Female gametocyte halter-shaped, ovoid or spherical, cytoplasm finely vacuolated, stained blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus hardly distinguishable with Leishman, well stained with May-Grunwald Giemsa stain, spherical, central or subcentral, lodged in a definite vacuole, pigment granules of different sizes scattered over the body Male gametocyte always spherical, colourless with Leishman's stain, rose with May-Grunwald Giemsa stain, nucleus very small, comma-shaped, pigment granules at the poles a little larger than those scattered over the body Infected red cell hypertrophied, with



its nucleus displaced Shows a marked tendency to hæmolyse the infected cell and become free, taking in this free condition aberrant forms like deformed halteridia or spheres

*Habitat* —Blood of *Thereiceryx zeylanicus inornata* Walden  
PORTUGUESE INDIA, Corlim (Ilhas)

# 195 *Hæmoproteus* (?) *thereicerycis* var *zeylonica* de Mello

†*Hæmoproteus thereicerycis* var *zeylonica*, de Mello, 1935, p 470 ,  
1937 a, pp 100, 101-2

Female gametocyte with vacuolated cytoplasm, stained dark blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus round, seldom elongated, central or subcentral, pigment granules scattered, minute, often in clusters Male gametocyte colourless, nucleus large and without definite outline, always central, and containing chromatic masses with irregular disposition, pigment granules very minute, situated at the poles Infected red cell hypertrophied, with its nucleus displaced

*Remarks* —This variety differs from the preceding species as regards the structure of the male gametocyte, and does not show the same tendency to hæmolyse the host-cell

*Habitat* —Blood of *Thereiceryx zeylanicus zeylanicus* (Gmelin)  
PORTUGUESE INDIA, Malim (Bardéz), blood of *Thereiceryx viridis* Bodd PORTUGUESE INDIA, Pondá

## Genus *LEUCOCYTOZOOM* Danilewsky, 1889

*Leucocytozoon*, Danilewsky, 1889, p 23, Berestneff, 1903, pp 376-86, Wenyon, 1910, pp 63-72, Franca, 1912, pp 173-6, Mathis & Léger, 1912, pp 77-82, Minchin, 1912, pp 357, 369-71, 390, 392, Moldovan, 1914, pp 249-52, Wenyon, 1926, pp 903-8, Kudo, 1931, p 288, Calkins, 1933, p 566, de Mello, 1935 a, pp 355-7, 1935 b, pp 68-73, Reichenow, 1935, p 375

Schizogony takes place in the internal organs of the host, probably in the endothelial cells of the blood-vessels (as in *Hæmoproteus*) Certain cells in the peripheral blood, which were originally thought to be leucocytes (hence the name of the genus) but are now believed to be young erythrocytes, in which the colouring matter has not yet developed, contain the gametocytes in various stages of growth No pigment is produced Micro- and macrogametocytes are differentiated, the nucleus of the microgametocyte is large and contains numerous diffuse chromatin granules, while that of the macrogametocyte is compact and contains a definite karyosome. The host-cell is profoundly modified into an elongate fusiform body, much larger than the normal red blood-corpuscle, and contains the elongate and hypertrophied nucleus of the cell and the elongate gametocyte The gametocytes leave the

host-cell, the microgametocyte producing the microgametes by a process of flagellation and the macrogametocyte rounding off to form a macrogamete. Finally, a large unpigmented ookinete is formed. Blood parasites of various birds.

*Remarks*—Wenyon (1926) gives a useful summary of the previous literature on this genus and places it in the same family with *Hæmoproteus*, from which it differs chiefly in the absence of pigment in the gametocytes and the peculiar modification of the host-cell. Reichenow (1931), stressing the affinities with the COCCIDIA, places it in a family by itself under EMERIDEA. I have followed Wenyon, Kudo, and Calkins in placing it here. De Mello (1937 a) has surveyed the previous literature dealing with the genus, and come to the conclusion that species with a rounded form should be placed in an independent genus from *Leucocytozoon*, which should be restricted to the fusiform species.

#### 196 *Leucocytozoon ardeolæ* de Mello

†*Leucocytozoon ardeolæ*, de Mello, 1937 a, p 106

Form round. No sexual differentiation made out. Cytoplasm with very minute alveoli, staining deep blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus circular, staining pale rose.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Ardeola grayi* Sykes. PORTUGUESE INDIA.

#### 197 *Leucocytozoon chloropsidis* de Mello (Fig 119)

†*Leucocytozoon chloropsidis*, de Mello, 1935 a, pp 356-7, pl xliii, fig 2, 1937 a, p 105

Form round or oval. Cytoplasm alveolar. Sexual dimorphism of the gametocytes not shown by the cytoplasm, which stains deep blue in both the male and female, but by the

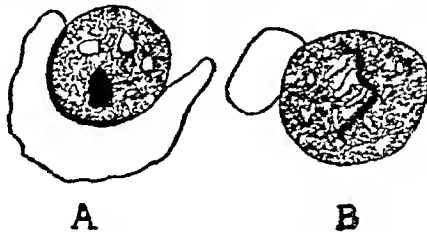


Fig 119 —*Leucocytozoon chloropsidis* de Mello

A, female gametocyte, B, male gametocyte (After de Mello)

appearance of the nucleus. In the male gametocytes the nucleus is long, thread-like, irregular, and stains violet by Romanowsky stains. In the female gametocytes the nucleus

is roundish or oval, weakly stained pale rose or not stained at all Infection very scanty

*Habitat* —Blood of the golden-headed chloropsis, *Chloropsis aurifrons davidsoni* Stuart Baker PORTUGUESE INDIA, Mardol

198 *Leucocytozoon coraciæ* de Mello & Afonso (Fig 120)

†*Leucocytozoon coraciæ benghalensis*, de Mello & Afonso, 1935 b, pp 71-2, pl n, de Mello, 1937 a, p 105

Form of the adult gametocyte ovoid, included in a fusiform cell Cytoplasm finely alveolar stains blue with Romanowsky stains, but lighter than in *L melloi* Ratio of length to breadth is 5 to 2 in intracellular forms and 7 to 4 in free forms Nucleus

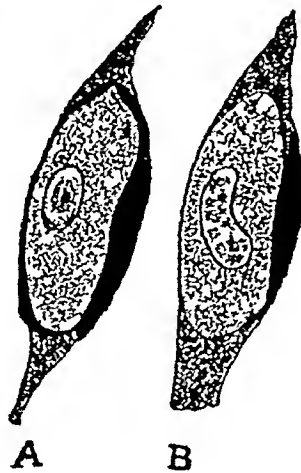


Fig 120 —*Leucocytozoon coraciæ* de Mello & Afonso  
A, female gametocyte, B, male gametocyte  
(After de Mello and Afonso)

ovoid or bean-shaped, central or subcentral Sexual dimorphism is recognizable in the structure of the nucleus as stained by iron hæmatoxylin The nucleus of the female gametocyte is small, with a karyosome and a centriole or only with centriole The nucleus of the male gametocyte is much larger, often oval, elongated, or even bean-shaped, filled with granules, but without a centriole

*Remarks* —No young forms or schizogony stages were recognized Specimens of this species were far more abundant (in the ratio of 7 to 1) than those of *L melloi* described from the same host

The poles of the fusiform host-cell are stained greyish-blue by Romanowsky stains, and stained lightly by Heidenham's iron

hæmatoxylin The nucleus of the host-cell is attached to one side of the parasite, giving it a bean-shaped form The parasite is really ovoid, as can be seen in free forms or where the nucleus of the host-cell is still central In many cases one or both poles of the host-cell are lost, and it appears to be represented only by its nucleus

*Habitat*—Blood or smears from the lungs of *Coracias benghalensis benghalensis* (Linn) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Corlim

### 199 *Leucocytozoon enriquesi* de Mello

†*Leucocytozoon enriquesi*, de Mello, 1937 a, p 106

Form round Differs from the preceding species in the nucleus being roundish, ovoid or sausage-shaped and always well stained in the female gametocyte, and in the nucleus being very large, circular, and occupying the greater part of the body, and stained pale rose, dust-like and with a more deeply staining body, in the male gametocyte

*Habitat*—Blood of *Chloropsis jerdoni* Blyth PORTUGUESE INDIA

### 200 *Leucocytozoon* (?) *melloi*, sp nov (Fig 121)

†*Leucocytozoon* (?) sp, "type B," de Mello & Afonso, 1935 b, pp 72-3, pl n, de Mello, 1937 a, p 105

Form of the adult gametocyte spherical, attached to the nuclear substance of the host-cell, the rest of the cell not to be seen Cytoplasm compact, stained deep blue by Romanowsky stains, and much darker than *L coraciæ* by iron hæmatoxylin,

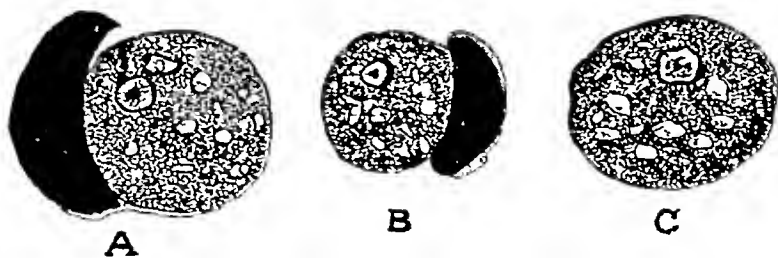


Fig 121 —*Leucocytozoon* (?) *melloi*, sp nov

A, B, forms with nucleus of the host cell attached, C, free form (After de Mello and Afonso)

containing small or large vacuoles, which do not take the stain Only one type of gametocyte recognizable, with a nucleus containing a karyosome

*Remarks*—Forms are of different sizes, the free ones being absolutely spherical, and not ovoid as in *L coraciæ* from the same host The relationship of the nucleus of the host-cell

to the parasite is entirely similar to that of the host-cell and the previous species

Marcel Léger (1913) and Laverallan and Marullaz (1914) have previously described Leucocytozoons of a rounded form, and interpreted them as different stages of the typical form De Mello and Afonso (1935 *b*) are, however, of the opinion that they are definitely dealing with two independent species, of which the first one may be classified as a *Leucocytozoon*, while the second has enough characters to constitute an independent genus, to which the name of Marcel Léger should be attached. As they have not given a definite name to the species, but have simply described it as "type B," I have for the present kept it in the genus *Leucocytozoon* and have given the name *mellor* to the species.

*Habitat* —Blood and smears from the lungs of *Coracias benghalensis benghalensis* (Linn) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Corlim

## 201 *Leucocytozoon molpastis* de Mello

†*Leucocytozoon molpastis*, de Mello, 1937 *a*, pp 106-7, pl, fig 1

Form round. Cytoplasm with very few minute vacuoles, not showing sexual differentiation. Nucleus circular, with a well-marked membrane and a conspicuous central granule in the female gametocyte, oval, with chromatin disposed in variously arranged threads in the male gametocyte.

*Habitat* —Blood of *Molpcstes cafer cafer* (Linn) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Pondá

## 202 *Leucocytozoon* sp

†*Leucocytozoon* sp, Donovan (first recorded in Wenyon, 1926, p 1366)

*Leucocytozoon* sp, de Mello, 1937 *a*, p 105

*Habitat* —Blood of the Indian little owl, *Athene brama* (Temm) INDIA (locality not cited)

## 203 *Leucocytozoon* sp

†*Leucocytozoon* sp, Donovan (first recorded in Wenyon, 1926, p 1373)

*Leucocytozoon* sp, de Mello, 1937 *a*, p 105

*Habitat* —Blood of the falcon, *Falco* sp INDIA (locality not cited)

## 204 *Leucocytozoon* sp

†*Leucocytozoon* sp, Scott, 1926, p 237, Wenyon, 1926, p 1375

*Leucocytozoon* sp, de Mello, 1937 *a*, p 105

*Habitat* —Blood of the rufous-chinned laughing-thrush, *Ianthocincla rufogularis* Gould, from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London

205 *Leucocytozoon* sp†*Leucocytozoon* sp, Knowles, 1925*Leucocytozoon* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1377, de Mello, 1937 a, p 105*Habitat*—Blood of the babbler, *Leiothrix lutea* (Scop)  
BENGAL, Calcutta206 *Leucocytozoon* sp†*Leucocytozoon* sp, Plimmer, 1914, p 190*Leucocytozoon* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1379, de Mello, 1937 a, p 105*Habitat*—Blood of the chat, *Oreicola ferrea* (Gray), from  
INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London207 *Leucocytozoon* sp†*Leucocytozoon* sp, Plimmer, 1917, p 32*Leucocytozoon* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1382, de Mello, 1937 a, p 105*Habitat*—Blood of the finch, *Propasser rhodochrous* (Vigors),  
from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London208 *Leucocytozoon* sp†*Leucocytozoon* sp, Knowles, 1928, pp 379, 381*Remarks*—The host-cells, although very much enlarged and showing the characteristic squeezing-out of the nucleus by the parasite against the cell-membrane, did not show the drawn-out tapering ends. Knowles thinks this may have been due to post-mortem changes, as the material was not fresh*Habitat*—Blood from the heart and other viscera of Peking robins in the Alipore Zoological Gardens BENGAL, Calcutta209 *Leucocytozoon* (?) sp†*Leucocytozoon* (?) sp, de Mello, 1937 a, p 105

Form round. Female gametocyte with very small vacuoles, and staining deep blue with Leishman's stain, nucleus ovoid, granular, staining rose colour. Male gametocyte with large vacuoles, and staining light blue, nucleus in the form of an irregular thread

*Remarks*—According to de Mello, the form is perhaps similar to *L. annelloxæ* Cleland, 1912, described from *Oriolus sagittarius* in Australia*Habitat*—Blood of *Oriolus oriolus kundoo* Sykes PORTUGUESE INDIA

210 *Leucocytozoon* (?) sp†*Leucocytozoon* (?) sp, de Mello, 1937 a, pp 105-6

Form round No sexual differentiation Great tendency to aberrant forms in addition to round ones of regular type Nucleus crescentic or irregular and very large in some specimens, oval, with a more deeply staining line or point in others

*Habitat* — Blood of *Oriolus xanthornus xanthornus* (Linn)  
PORTUGUESE INDIA

## 2 Family PLASMODIIDÆ Mesnil, 1903

Schizogony takes place within the red blood-corpuscles of a Vertebrate host During the growth of the trophozoite, pigment, known as hæmozoin, is formed from the hæmoglobin of the corpuscle Gametocytes also occur in the red blood-corpuscles and contain pigment Further development takes place in the body of a mosquito Microgametes are produced by exflagellation Zygote becomes a motile ookinete, and later encysts as an oocyst The oocyst grows enormously in size, and innumerable sporozoites are produced, without the formation of sporoblasts or sporocysts

The family, according to many authorities, contains a single genus, *Plasmodium*, as they consider *Plasmodium* Marchiafava & Celli, *Laverania* Grassi & Feletti, and *Proteosoma* Labbé as congeneric Doflein (1916) and Reichenow (1929) consider these as distinct, and Reichenow also includes the genus *Dactylosoma* in the family According to Reichenow it would be desirable to retain the generic name *Proteosoma* for the malarial parasites of birds, and to refer the malarial parasites of the reptiles also to it He also considers it justifiable to place the human tropical parasite of malignant tertian malaria in a separate genus, *Laverania* Both the genera *Proteosoma* and *Laverania* show some resemblance to COCCIDIA in that the gametocytes are spherical, oval, vermiform or sausage shaped, whilst in *Plasmodium* the gametocytes are circular and disc-like The genus *Laverania*, which includes parasites of man and anthropoid apes, is not easily marked off from the *Proteosoma* of birds Slender gametocytes, like those characteristic of *Laverania*, occur also in some species of *Proteosoma*, and the characteristic that schizogony takes place in the internal organs in the case of *Laverania* has been found to occur, according to the recent researches of Hartmann, in *Proteosoma* also

Of the English authors, Thomson and Woodcock (1922) justified the retention of *Laverania* as a separate genus on the ground that the gametocyte or crescent is enclosed by a capsule,

the male crescent possessing a more delicate capsule than the female crescent. Wenyon (1926) is not convinced that any such capsule exists, and is of the opinion that the life-cycles of the three species of malarial parasites are so similar in every respect that, even if a capsule did exist, it would not justify generic distinction. In my opinion the life-cycle is bound to be similar within the same family, and the difference in form of the gametocyte is a sufficiently important feature to serve as a basis for generic distinction. Stiles (1928) has announced that the International Commission of Zoological Nomenclature has placed both *Laverania* and *Plasmodium* in the official list of generic names.

*History of the Discovery of Malarial Parasites and the part played by the Mosquitoes*—It will not be out of place to briefly review here the history of the discovery of malarial parasites and of the part played by the mosquitoes in their transmission. The study of the HÆMOSPORIDIA (or Hæmocytozoa or Hæmatozoa as they were then generally called) began with the discovery by Ray Lankester in 1871 of *Drepanidium ranarum* in the blood of the frog. Human malarial parasites are said to have been seen, but their significance was not comprehended until Laveran published his investigations (1880). Golgi (1885) demonstrated the relationship existing between the life-cycle of the parasites within the human body and the occurrence of the febrile attack. In India Vandyke Carter (1888), Evans (1888), Hehr (1893), Crombie (1894), and Ronald Ross (1895) were the earliest to study the malarial parasites in man. Ross (1895) observed the process of "flagellation" of crescentic parasites in the stomach of mosquitoes fed on the blood of a malarial patient. MacCullum (1897) found that the "flagella" of *Hæmoproteus* (*Halteridium*) and of æstivo-autumnal parasites constitute the male element, and serve to impregnate the "pigmented spheres" or female element, and further observed in the former that the impregnated spheres become converted into motile "vermicules." Ross (1897), working at Secunderabad, fed mosquitoes upon human blood containing "crescents." After examining hundreds of mosquitoes fed on malarial blood, with negative results, he obtained a few mosquitoes with spotted wings, in which he discovered peculiar pigmented cells lying within the walls of their stomachs. The pigment was similar to that within the malarial parasites in the blood upon which the mosquitoes had been fed. Ross concluded that he had found the mosquito which served as a host for the parasite. In February 1898 he again referred to his experiments with crescentic parasites and dapple-winged mosquitoes. After this, working at Calcutta, Ross observed the development of the malarial parasite of birds *Proteosoma*, in a species of



*Culex* (subsequently determined as *C. fatigans* Wied), the insects being fed on the blood of infected crows, larks, and sparrows, and found similar pigmented cells. In July of the same year Manson reported to the British Medical Association at Edinburgh further observations on behalf of Ross, which showed that the encapsulated parasites, on reaching a certain size, ruptured and emptied their contents into the coelome, and these minute spindle-shaped bodies subsequently accumulated in the salivary gland of the insect, thus making it capable of transmitting the infection to healthy birds.

In October 1898 Grassi suspected three species of *Culicidæ* as being carriers of malarial infection, as they were confined in their geographical distribution to those regions where malaria was prevalent in Italy. It has since been proved that only one of these three, viz., *Anopheles claviger*, can serve as a host for human malarial parasites. A month later Grassi reported that Bignami had made an infection experiment with positive results. Bignami, Bastianelli, and Grassi (1898) observed the development of crescentic parasites in *Anopheles claviger*, and reported that the appearances correspond to those described by Ross for *Proteosoma* on the fourth day in *Culex*, and further that they had successfully infected a person with tertian fever by means of infected *A. claviger*. A few weeks later they followed the development of crescentic parasites in *A. claviger* to the formation of sporozoites, their escape into the coelome, and their accumulation in the salivary glands of the insect. Koch (1899) reported the results of the German Malaria Commission and confirmed the development of *Proteosoma* in *Culex* as previously described by Ross. Daniels (1899) also reported to the Royal Society that he had been able to confirm Ross's observations with *Proteosoma*.

Grassi, Bignami, and Bastianelli (1899) observed the development of quartan parasites in *A. claviger*, and Bastianelli and Bignami (1899) reported further studies upon the development of tertian parasites in *A. claviger*, and later extended their studies of development in certain other species of *Anopheles*. In September 1899 Bastianelli and Bignami gave a detailed description of benign and malignant tertian parasites, and their papers were illustrated by the best coloured plates published till then, illustrating the development. Ziemann (1900) observed the development of the parasites of tropical malaria in two species of *Anopheles* and of tertian parasites in one species of *Anopheles*, and followed the development up to the appearance of sporozoites in the salivary glands of the insects. In September 1900 Manson reported a positive infection experiment with tertian-fed *Anopheles* imported from Rome, the insects being permitted to bite his son. Luhe (1900) showed the correspondence of the life-cycle of the

malarial parasites with that of COCCIDIA, and introduced a terminology which is in use up till now Nuttall (1901) gave a useful summary of the researches on malaria, recording the various works in a chronological order, and the interested reader may be referred to it for fuller details Laveran (1907) also reviewed the published literature

*Key to Indian genera*

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1 (4) Schizogony mostly in the red blood-corpuscles in the internal organs, gametocytes spherical, ovoid, vermiform or sausage shaped                              | 2   |
| 2 (3) Parasites of birds or reptiles, gametocytes spherical, ovoid, or vermiform   | [p 247<br>PROTEOSOMA Labbé,                 |
| 3 (2) Parasites of man and anthropoid apes, gametocytes crescentic or sausage shaped   | [Feletti, p 259<br>LAVERANIA Grassi &       |
| 4 (1) Schizogony takes place in the red blood-corpuscles in the peripheral blood, gametocytes circular and disc like in outline Parasites of man and other mammals | [Java & Celli, p 270<br>PLASMODIUM Marchua- |

Genus **PROTEOSOMA** Labbé, 1894

*Pseudovacuolæ+Polymitus+Pseudosprilles*, Danilewsky, 1889  
*Hæmamæba* (part), Grassi & Feletti, 1890, p 463, 1891 a, p 465, 1892, p 10  
*Hæmoproteus* (part), Kruse, 1890, p 359  
*Hæmoproteus* vars b & c, Celli & San Felice, 1891, pp 541-8, pls vii, viii  
*Corps sphérique+Corps à flagelles+Corps en rosette* (part), Laveran, 1891  
*Cytosporon+Polymitus malarie avium*, Danilewsky, 1891, p 758  
*Proteosoma*, Labbé, 1894, pp 142, 157  
*Hæmoproteus*, Labbé, 1899, p 79  
*Hæmoproteus (Proteosoma)*, Minchin, 1903, pp 250, 257, 265, 267  
*Plasmodium*, Minchin, 1912, p 358  
*Proteosoma*, Doflein, 1916, pp 896-901, Franca, 1917, pp 221-7  
*Plasmodium*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 513, Tahafarro, 1925, pp 742-89, Wenyon, 1926, pp 977-81  
*Proteosoma*, Calkins, 1926, p 444  
*Plasmodium*, Hartmann, 1927, pp 1-7, Knowles 1928, pp 412-13, p 442, Hegner, 1929, pp 59-82, Maxwell, 1929, pp 308-45  
*Proteosoma*, Reichenow, 1929, pp 983-7  
*Plasmodium*, Maxwell, 1930, pp 381-3, Kudo, 1931, p 287, Ed & Et Sergeant & Catanei, 1931, pp 399-437, Calkins, 1933, pp 407, 566, Giovannola, 1934, pp 1-10  
*Proteosoma*, Reichenow, 1935, pp 376-7

Schizogony takes place in the red blood-corpuscles, usually in the internal organs, but rarely in the peripheral blood The fully developed schizont may more or less displace the nucleus of the host-cell or not affect it at all Gametocytes spherical, ovoid or vermiform, in some species closely resembling those of *Laverania* Sporogony as in the human

malarial parasites of the genus *Laverania* and *Plasmodium* Blood-parasites of birds and reptiles

*Remarks*—Celli and San Felice (1891) reported three kinds of malarial parasites in birds, but these were not described sufficiently adequately to be recognizable. Till 1927 the organisms continued to be considered as belonging to a single species, usually called *Plasmodium præcox*. Hartmann (1927b), however, believes that at least three species exist. For one of these, isolated from "Whitmore" strain, he retains the name *P. præcox*, the second, known as "Hartmann" strain, he named *P. cathemerium*, and the third strain, obtained by Huff in Virginia, was named *P. inconstans*. Evidence has been secured by Manwell (1929) that the "Whitmore" strain may consist of two distinct varieties or species. He seems to have established that the "Whitmore" strain of malaria, originally isolated by Whitmore from a New York sparrow in 1913, is a variety of *P. inconstans*, and is distinct from *P. præcox*, which was isolated by Huff in 1926 from canaries originally infected with the "Whitmore" strain. Ed and Et Sergent and Catanei (1929) described another species from Algerian birds as *P. rouxi*, and Huff (1930) yet another as *P. elongatum* from canary and sparrow from the United States of America. Manwell (1930) regards *P. cathemerium*, Hartmann and *P. elongatum* Huff as valid species, and *P. inconstans* Hartmann, the "Whitmore" strain, and the "German" strain as three strains or varieties of *P. præcox*. Thus according to him there are three species, namely, *P. præcox*, *P. cathemerium*, and *P. elongatum*. These three species differ from one another in morphology, length of incubation period, size of oocysts produced in the mosquito, length of asexual cycle, etc. The morphological differences chiefly concern the gametocytes. Those of *P. præcox* are more or less round, displace the nucleus of the host-cell, and contain fine dust-like particles of pigment. The gametocytes of *P. cathemerium* are similar in shape and size, but contain much coarser granules of pigment, which tend to have a rod like shape. *P. elongatum* takes its name from the elongate character of the gametocytes, which markedly resemble those of *Hæmoproteus*. Russell (1932) described another species. Besides these species, which have been employed in experimental work, a large number of other species of *Proteosoma* have been described as distinct, because they are found in different species of birds. It is now no longer possible to regard the malarial parasites of birds as all belonging to the single species *P. præcox*, but the opposite tendency towards the multiplication of species should be avoided unless definite morphological distinctions are noted. In recent years Ed and Et Sergent and Catanei (1931) and Giovannola (1934) have attempted a systematic revision of

species occurring in birds. The latter recognizes nine species of avian Plasmodia, and divides them into three groups according to their morphology, as follows —

(1) Spheroidal gametocytes, nucleus of the parasitized cell displaced by gametocytes and adult schizonts (*P. præcox* with pointed pigment and *P. cathemerium* with rod-shaped pigment in the gametocytes)

(2) Elongate gametocytes, spheroidal schizonts, nucleus of the parasitized cell displaced by schizont and slightly by gametocytes (*P. elongatum*)

(3) Elongate gametocytes, nucleus of the parasitized cell never displaced. This may be divided into two sub-groups

(a) Adult schizonts small and quadrangular (*P. rouxi* with four merozoites, *P. tenue* with 4 to 8 merozoites)

(b) Adult schizonts circumscribe the nucleus of the parasitized cell (*P. circumflexum* and *P. fallax*)

Coatney and Roudabush (1936) give a list of malarial parasites with their hosts, without expressing any opinion about the number of valid species. De Mello (1937 a) considers the scheme proposed by Giovannola as premature, and refers to his description of *P. centropi*, which combines certain characters of all the three groups.

Buxton (1935) has shown that if females of *Culex fatigans* are infected with *Proteosoma*, deaths occur earlier than in controls, and thinks it due to the invasion of the wall of the mid-gut by the ookinete.

Wolfson (1936) was able to transmit bird malaria by the intravenous injection of sporozoites. The salivary glands of *Culex pipiens* infected with *P. præcox* were dissected out and the contents placed in a solution of 1 per cent sodium citrate in 0.7 per cent sodium chloride to which one drop of sterile bovine serum per c.c. was added. Canaries were injected intravenously with 150 mgm. of the solution, and two out of the three birds acquired an infection.

## 211 *Proteosoma centropi* (de Mello)

†*Plasmodium centropi*, de Mello, 1937 a, p. 97

Gametocytes spheroidal or crescent-shaped, nucleus of the parasitized cell always displaced, pigment granular or rod-shaped.

*Remarks* — Full description of this species has not yet been published. According to de Mello (1937 a) the species combines the characters of all the three groups of Giovannola's classification as given above.

*Habitat* — Blood of *Centropus sinensis parroti* Stresemann  
PORTUGUESE INDIA

212 *Proteosoma chloropsidis* (de Mello) (Fig 128)†*Plasmodium præcox*, Scott, 1926, p 237, Wenyon, 1926, p 1369†*Plasmodium chloropsidis*, de Mello, 1935 a, pp 354-5, pl xliii, fig 1*Plasmodium præcox*, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 342, de Mello, 1937 a, p 98

Young trophozoites ring-shaped, resembling those of *Laverania malarix*. Larger trophozoites in the form of big rings with brownish pigment granules. Rosettes with (or without) pigment, situated generally on the periphery of the red cell, with varying number (6 to 11) of merozoites. Male gametocytes oval, with large, irregular nucleus. Female gametocytes roundish, generally stained deeply blue, with round or oval nucleus. Infected red corpuscles not altered.

*Remarks*—De Mello believes that the form is the same as that registered as *P præcox*, from the same host, by Scott and Wenyon. He, however, regards it as a distinct species, differing from true *P præcox* in the irregular number of merozoites formed during schizogony, and in the compact structure of

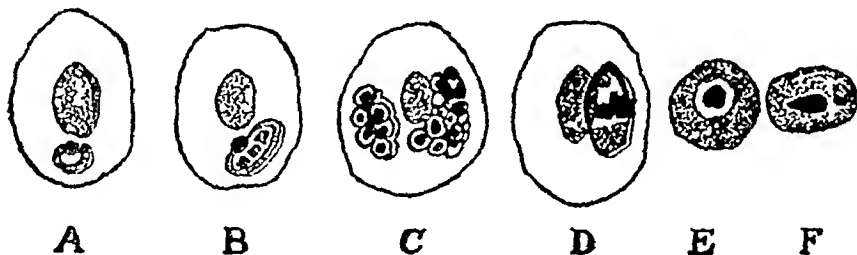


Fig 128 —*Proteosoma chloropsidis* (de Mello) A, ring form, B, full-grown trophozoite, C, rosettes, D, male gametocyte, E, F, female gametocytes (After de Mello)

the nucleus of the merozoites, which contrasts with the ring-shaped nucleus of the merozoites in *P præcox*.

*Habitat*—Blood of the golden-headed chloropsis, *Chloropsis aurifrons* Temm, from India, in the Zoological Gardens, London, also blood of *Chloropsis aurifrons davidsoni* Stuart Baker. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Mardol (Pondá).

213 *Proteosoma columbæ* (Carini)*Plasmodium columbæ*, Carini, 1912 pp 396-8*Plasmodium* sp., Ed & Et Sergeant, 1904, pp 132-3†*Hæmoproteus columbæ*, de Mello & de Sa, 1916, pp 731-4, de Mello, de Sa, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha, 1917, pp 8-9*Plasmodium columbæ*, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 339

Schizogony said to take place in the plasma of the blood in the lung. Merozoites are seen in red blood-corpuscles as small irregular bodies with cytoplasm and nucleus. The

large schizont reaches nearly a quarter the size of a red cell. Stained by Giemsa's stain the nucleus is bright red and the cytoplasm deep blue, some minute brownish-yellow pigment granules can be seen in the latter. It is then said to become free in the plasma, lose its pigment, assume a circular form, and stain a pale blue, with the chromatin central in position. This is called the "Acton body." The chromatin divides, forming two, and later more numerous, nuclear masses, some of which continue their further division, whilst others change into chromidial dust. The "Acton body" grows, and eventually all the nuclei disappear, and in its interior no nucleus, but only idio-chromidia, can be seen. This stage, called the meroblast, gives origin directly to the *merozoites* (*corps en rosace* of French authors, *roseta* of Portuguese authors). The *roseta* breaks up, and the merozoites infect fresh red corpuscles.

Sexual forms are seen in the peripheral blood. Gamete formation, their structure and distinction into male and female forms, as described by Acton and Knowles for *Hæmoproteus columbæ*. Young gametes can be recognized as male or female by their staining reaction, form, situation and arrangement of chromatin, and the quantity and size of pigment granules. Gametes are halter-shaped, and embrace the nucleus of the infected blood-corpuscle.

*Habitat* —Blood of *Columba* sp. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa.

# 214 *Proteosoma gallinulæ* (de Mello) (Fig 129)

†*Plasmodium gallinulæ*, de Mello, 1935 a, pp 352-3, pl xlv, fig 3, de Mello, 1937 a, p 98

Young ring-forms very regular. Full-grown trophozoites larger in size and oval in form. Large amœboid trophozoite provided with brownish-black pigment set free by the bursting of the corpuscle. Gametocytes show a clear sexual dimorphism. Male gametocytes are roundish or oval, alveolar, nucleus

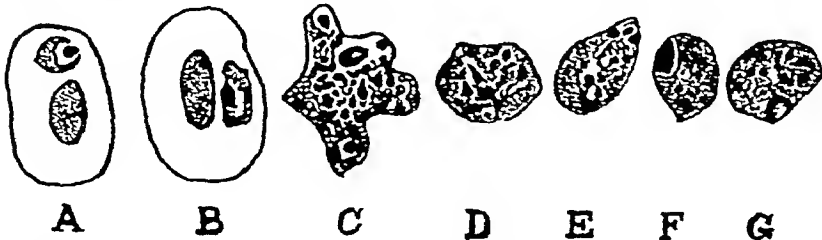


Fig 129 —*Proteosoma gallinulæ* (de Mello) A, ring-form, B, full-grown trophozoite, C, free amœboid trophozoite, D, E, male gametocytes, F, G, female gametocytes (After de Mello)

consisting of many chromatinic rods irregularly connected together, pigment granules smaller, more or less scattered through the cytoplasm. Female gametocytes stain a compact and deep blue, have a large nucleus, and the pigment granules are larger. Infection very scanty. Infected red cells hypertrophied.

*Habitat* —Blood of the moor-hen, *Gallinula chloropus* Linn  
PORTUGUESE INDIA, lake of Carambohm

### 215 *Proteosoma herodiadis* (de Mello) (Fig 130)

†*Plasmodium herodiadis*, de Mello, 1935 a, p 351, pl xli, fig 1  
de Mello, 1931 a, p 98

Ring form with a granular or rod-like chromatinic dot. Older trophozoites pyriform or rounded, with irregularly scattered brownish-black pigment. Rosettes with five to ten chromatinic bodies. Male gametocytes somewhat oval, with a larger, irregular nucleus. Female gametocytes roundish, with a round nucleus. Infection not very heavy. Parasitized red cells not altered.

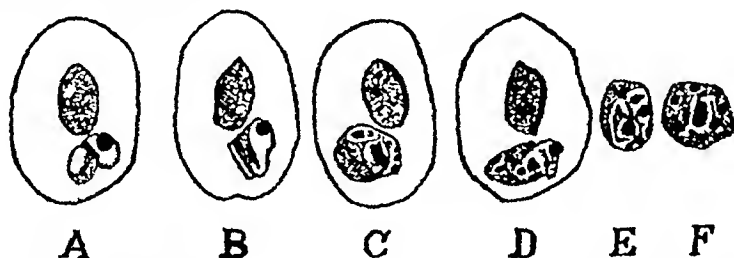


Fig 130 —*Proteosoma herodiadis* (de Mello) A, ring form, B, C, pyriform or rounded trophozoites, D, schizont, E, male gametocyte, F, female gametocyte (After de Mello)

*Remarks* —This form is said to be distinguishable from *Hæmoproteus herodiadis*, found in the same host, by the nucleus being stained a vivid red colour in the former and a pale rose colour in the latter.

*Habitat* —Blood of the heron, *Egretta intermedia intermedia* Wagler  
PORTUGUESE INDIA, lake of Carambohm

### 216. *Proteosoma heroni* (Basu)

†*Plasmodium heroni*, Basu, 1938, p 244

*Remarks* —Morphological description of the species has not yet been published. Infection is easily transmitted from one paddy-bird to another by blood inoculation, and the disease set up is severe.

*Habitat* —Blood of the paddy-bird commonly known as "pond heron" BENGAL, Calcutta

217 *Proteosoma moruony* (de Mello & de Sá) (Fig 131)

†*Hæmoproteus moruony*, de Mello & de Sá, 1916, pp 734-5, pl lxiv, figs A, 1-13, B, 1-18, de Mello, de Sá, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha, 1917, p 9

*Hæmoproteus moruoni*, Wenyon, 1926, p 1370

*Hæmoproteus moruony*, de Mello, 1937 a, p 99

Schizogony said to take place in the plasma. Merozoite enters a red blood-corpuscle and assumes a circular form, with a small chromatinic mass in the centre. Pigment granules are present. Large schizonts not seen in the body of erythrocytes, and the largest form in a red cell does not reach a quarter of the size of the infected cell. The schizont becomes free in the plasma, as the "Acton body." It has no visible pigment, and is surrounded by a very delicate hyaline capsule. The chromatin undergoes binary division, forming eight chromatin dots. Later, all the chromatin changes into idiochromidia and the capsule eventually disappears, the merozoites constituting the *rosetta*.

Gamete formation, their structure, and differentiation into male and female similar to that in *Hæmoproteus columbæ*.

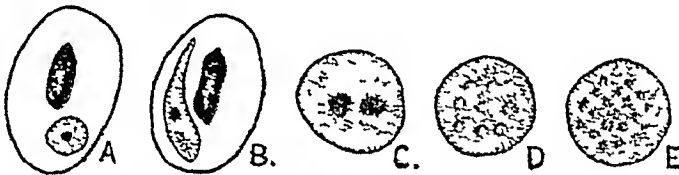


Fig 131 —*Proteosoma moruony* (de Mello & de Sá) A, young trophozoite, B, full grown trophozoite, C, "Acton body," showing nuclear division, D, schizont, E, rosetta containing merozoites (After de Mello and de Sa)

The nucleus in an adult gamete is situated in the convexity of the halter and nearer to one pole than the other. The chromatin of the macrogamete is described as undergoing division for regressive schizogony.

*Remarks*—De Mello and de Sá, though describing this parasite as a *Hæmoproteus* species, remark that all the stages of its development are seen in the peripheral blood, and no special forms are to be found in the internal organs.

*Habitat*—Blood of the magpie robin, *Copsychus saularis* (Linn) from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London, also from the same host PORTUGUESE INDIA, Calangate (Bardez).

218 *Proteosoma præcox* (Grassi & Feletti) (Fig 132)

*Hæmaphysa præcox*, Grassi & Feletti, 1890, p 463

*Hæmaphysa relicta*, Grassi & Feletti, 1890, p 465

*Hæmoproteus danilewskii* (part), Kruse, 1890, p 371

*Hæmoproteus*, vars b & c, Celli & San Felice, 1891, pp 541-8, pls vii, viii



- Proteosoma grassii*, Labbé, 1894, p 157, pl ix, figs 1-31  
 †*Proteosoma* sp., Ross, 1898, pp 401-8, 448-50, 1899 a, pp 1-3, 1899 b, pp 136-44, Daniels, 1899, pp 443-54  
*Hæmproteus danilewskyi*, Labbé, 1899, p 80, fig 146  
*Proteosoma* sp., Schaudinn, 1900, pp 159-81, Grassi, 1900, pp 115-24, Ruge, 1901, pp 187-91, 2 figs, Hartmann, 1907, pp 148, 149, 152  
*Plasmodium præcox*, Minchin, 1912, p 358  
*Plasmodium relictum*, Minchin, 1912, p 358  
*Proteosoma præcox*, Doflein, 1916, pp 897-901, figs 896-900, 903  
 †*Proteosoma præcox*, de Mello, de Sá, de Sousa, Dias, & Nerenha, 1917, p 15  
 †*Plasmodium danilewskyi*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 513  
*Proteosoma præcox*, Calkins, 1926, p 444  
 †*Plasmodium præcox*, Scott, 1926, p 237, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1365, 1385  
*Plasmodium præcox*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 977-8, pl vi, figs 1-10, Hegner, 1926, pp 479-80, Hartmann, 1927, pp 1-7, pls i, ii, Knowles, 1928, pp 442-3, fig 102, 1-4, Hegner, 1929, pp 59-82  
*Proteosoma præcox*, Reichenow, 1929, pp 983-4, figs 952-4, 1000  
*Plasmodium præcox*, Maxwell, 1930, pp 382-3, Kudo, 1931, p 287, fig. 122 a-d  
*Plasmodium relictum*, Ed & Et Sargent & Catanei, 1930, pp 223-38, 1931 a, pp 399-437, 1931 b, pp 327-35  
*Plasmodium præcox*, Giovannola, 1934, pp 372-8, pl 1, figs 1-4, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 340, de Mello, 1937 a, p 95

Schizogony takes place in the red blood-corpuscles, generally in the viscera. Young trophozoites resemble the small rings

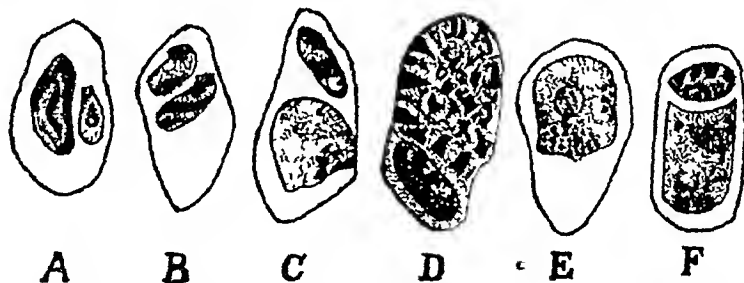


Fig 132 —*Proteosoma præcox* (Grassi & Feletti) ( $\times 2000$ ) A, young ring shaped trophozoite, B, C, larger trophozoites, D, schizont splitting into a number of merozoites, E, female gametocyte, F, male gametocyte (After Wenyon)

of *Laverania malarix*. As growth proceeds, dark pigment granules appear, and the host-cell becomes distorted, its nucleus becoming displaced more or less to one side or to one end of the cell (unlike *Hæmoproteus*, which develops in the red blood-corpuscle without deforming it or displacing the nucleus to any extent). Schizont varies in size and period of growth. Small schizonts measure  $4-5\mu$ , and produce only about six merozoites. Largest schizonts occupy about half the corpuscle and produce 16 to 24 merozoites,

the average number of merozoites formed being 15, in such cases the infected corpuscles are altered in shape, pale in colour, and have the nucleus displaced to one side of the corpuscle. Sometimes two or more schizonts occur in a single cell, and a crop of as many as 36 merozoites may result. In the fully developed schizont the pigment is seen as a single dark mass. Gametocytes are slightly elongate ovoid bodies about the size of the largest schizonts, and closely resemble those of *Laverania*. The female gametocyte stains more deeply and has a more compact nucleus than the male. Infection is transmitted from bird to bird by *Culex* mosquitoes. Sporogony is similar to that of the human malarial parasites in *Anopheles*, the time occupied by the cycle varying with temperature. Number of oocysts varies with the number of gametocytes in the blood, in some cases the whole wall of the stomach of the mosquito being studded with the oocysts.

The parasite usually occurs in the blood of small birds like the sparrow and lark, but can also be found in the blood of larger birds such as the crow, owl, pigeon, partridge, duck, fowl, etc.

*Remarks* —The species is of special interest, as it was while investigating it that Ross (May, 1898) first discovered the stages of fertilization and oocyst formation in the stomach of *Culex* sp (probably *C. fatigans* Wied). In June and July of the same year Ross discovered the liberation of sporozoites into the coelomic cavity of the mosquito and the invasion of the salivary glands, and succeeded in infecting healthy birds from infected *Culex* mosquitoes. He thus discovered the whole of the transmission cycle in *P. præcox*. He had previously (1897) discovered oocysts of human malarial parasites in *Anopheles* mosquitoes, and predicted that the transmission cycle of human malarial parasites would be found to occur in *Anopheles* mosquitoes, and that it would be identical with that of *P. præcox* in *Culex*, thus paving the way for the discovery of the complete life-cycle of the human malarial parasites by the Italian workers.

Daniels (1899), working at Calcutta, confirmed Ross's observations. Koch, working in Italy (1899 a), studied the development in *Culex nemorosus* (= *Aedes nemorosus*), and Grassi (1899) in *C. pipiens*. Luhe (1900) clearly brought out the relation of the life cycle of malarial parasites to that of COCCIDIA, and introduced a terminology for various stages that is in vogue till to-day. Ed and Et Sergent (1907) and Neumann (1908) demonstrated that the complete cycle could take place in a small proportion of *Aedes ægypti* (Linn) (= *Stegomyia fasciata*) that were fed on infected blood. Ed and Et Sergent showed later (1918) that the development could take place in certain other species of *Aedes* and *Culex*.

also, and they (1919) carried out experiments on the development of *P. præcox* under varying conditions of temperature

Celli and San Felice (1891) were the first to show that the infection could be transmitted from lark to lark by inoculation of blood from an infected bird to a healthy one. Grassi and Feletti (1891) and Laveran (1891) repeated the experiment in larks, and Ziemann (1898) in another type of bird. Ross (1898 b) showed that mosquitoes fed on sparrows were able to infect crows and larks. Koch (1899 a, 1899 b) showed that parasites naturally occurring in one type of birds can be inoculated into other types of birds. Ruge (1901) and Wasielewski (1908) were similarly able to infect various types of birds, thus showing that the same species of *Proteosoma* is able to infect a number of different genera and species. According to Huff (1927) infections had been noted in at least seventy-nine species of birds belonging to at least fifteen families. Originally the malarial parasites of birds were all considered as belonging to a single species, but they have now been split up into a number of species by Hartmann (1927), Huff (1930), Manwell (1930) and others, and parasites from a large number of different birds have also been described as distinct species. Mayne (1928) has recorded both natural and experimental infections in *Anopheles subpictus* Grassi (=rossi). According to Giovannola (1934) no less than four species are known to occur in *Passer domesticus* (Linn.), viz., *P. præcox* Grassi & Feletti, *P. cathemerium* Hartmann, *P. elongatum* Huff, and *P. rouxi* Ed. & Et. Sargent & Catanei. According to him *P. præcox* is distinguishable by spheroidal gametocytes containing pointed pigment granules, and spheroidal schizonts producing 14 to 32 merozoites.

In recent years a good deal of experimental work has been carried out on infection and resistance in bird malaria (Boyd, 1925, Taliaferro, 1925, Hegner, 1926), on relapses in bird malaria (Manwell, 1929), and on quinine and plasmochin therapy (Boyd, 1926, Hegner, Shaw, and Manwell, 1928, Manwell, 1930), resulting in the discovery of facts which are of considerable practical importance in the warfare against human disease.

"*Black spores*" of Ross—Certain bodies described as "black spores" were originally noted by Ross (1899, 1905, 1923) and Daniels (1900) within oocysts in the stomach of infected mosquitoes, as well as free in the tissues, and even in uninfected mosquitoes. According to Stephens and Christophers (1908) they are also found in the thoracic muscles and salivary glands. Castellani and Chalmers (1919) regard these so-called "black spores" as protozoal parasites of the genus *Nosema*, which have invaded the oocyst.

Bruce Mayne (1929), after reviewing the previous literature on the subject, and after recording his observations to the effect that these "black spores" have been found during experiments with avian malaria in uninfected mosquitoes, as well as in mosquitoes harbouring the parasites of malaria, and even in freshly emerged, unfed, laboratory-bred females and males of *Anopheles*, *Culex*, and *Musca*, comes to the conclusion that most, if not all, "black spores" appear to be merely chitinogenous thickenings of the tracheal tubes. Knowles and Basu (1933) conclude that no less than three, if not four, different structures have been described as "black spores" or "chitin corpuscles" by different workers. These are—(a) True malaria oocysts which have undergone degeneration, and in which a very heavy deposition of pigment has occurred, these alone they believe to be the true "black spores" of Ross, (b) a hyper-chitinization of segment-like portions of the finer ramifications of the tracheal system, (c) fungus infections of the tracheal system, (d) infections of the mosquito tissues concerned with microsporidian parasites. Their observations, based upon material studied in sections led them to conclude that (b), (c), and (d) have nothing to do with true "black spores," which had better be described as "degenerated and hyper-pigmented oocysts" or ruptured contents of the same.

*Habitat*—Blood of sparrows, larks, pigeons, crows. **BENGAL**, Calcutta, some birds. **CEYLON**, oocysts in mosquitoes, *Culex fatigans* Wied, fed on these birds, also in *Anopheles subpictus* Grassi (=rossi) also blood of white-throated munia, *Uroloncha malabarica* Linn, and common Indian starling, *Sturnus vulgaris poltaratskyi* Finsch, from **INDIA**, and *Tragopan satyra* (Linn), from the **HIMALAYAS**, in the Zoological Gardens, London.

## 219 *Proteosoma* sp

†*Plasmodium* (?) sp, Scott, 1926 p 237. Wenyon, 1926, p 136 f.  
*Plasmodium* sp, Coatsney & Roudabush, 1936, p 341, de Mello, 1937 a, p 95

*Habitat*—Blood of the sarus crane, *Antigone antigone* (Linn), from **INDIA**, in the Zoological Gardens, London

## 220 *Proteosoma* sp

†*Plasmodium* sp, Donovan (first recorded in Wenyon, 1926, p 137 f.)  
*Plasmodium* sp, de Mello, 1937 a, p 95

*Habitat*—Blood of the Indian house crow, *Corvus splendens* Vieillot. **INDIA** (locality not cited)

221 *Proteosoma* sp†*Plasmodium* sp, Plimmer, 1914, p 190*Plasmodium* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1371, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 342*Habitat* —Blood of the barbet, *Cycnops flavifrons* (Cuvier), from CEYLON, in the Zoological Gardens, London222 *Proteosoma* sp†*Plasmodium* sp, Plimmer, 1913, p 148*Plasmodium* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1372, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 342, de Mello, 1937 a, p 95*Habitat* —Blood of the grey-headed bunting, *Emberiza fucata* Pallas, from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London223 *Proteosoma* sp†*Plasmodium* sp, Plimmer, 1912, p 415, Scott, 1925, p 237, Wenyon, 1926, p 1372*Plasmodium* sp, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 342, de Mello, 1937 a, p 95*Habitat* —Blood of the wattled starling, *Gracula indica* (Cuvier) [= *Eulabes religiosa* Auct ], from SOUTH INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London224 *Proteosoma* sp†*Plasmodium* sp, Plimmer, 1912, p 415*Plasmodium* sp, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 342, de Mello, 1937 a, p 95*Habitat* —Blood of the jay-thrush or babbler, *Garrulax leucolophus* (Hardwicke), from NORTH INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London225 *Proteosoma* sp†*Plasmodium* sp, Scott, 1926, p 237, Wenyon, 1926, p 1377*Plasmodium* sp, de Mello, 1937 a, p 95*Remarks* —Laveran and Marullaz (1914) have described *Proteosoma* (*Hæmamæba*) *tenuis* and *Proteosoma* (*Hæmamæba*) *liothiris* from the same host from Japan*Habitat* —Blood of the babbler, *Leiothrix lutea* (Scop ), from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London226 *Proteosoma* (?) sp†*Plasmodium* (?) sp, Scott, 1926, p 237, Wenyon, 1926, p 1377*Plasmodium* sp, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 343*Habitat* —Blood of the Ceylon loriquet, *Coryllis beryllina* (Forster) [= *Loriculus indicus* Gmel ], from CEYLON, in the Zoological Gardens, London

227' *Proteosoma* sp†*Plasmodium* sp, Plimmer, 1913, p 148*Plasmodium* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1377, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 343, de Mello, 1937 a, p 95*Habitat*—Blood of the bunting, *Melophus melanicterus* (Gmel), from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London228 *Proteosoma* sp†*Plasmodium* sp, Plimmer, 1915, p 130*Plasmodium* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1377, de Mello, 1937 a, p 96*Habitat*—Blood of the thrush, *Turdus boulboul* (Latham), from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London229 *Proteosoma* sp†*Plasmodium* sp, Plimmer, 1912, p 415*Plasmodium* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1383, de Mello, 1937 a, p 96*Habitat*—Blood of the bulbul, *Elathea jocosa* (Linn) [= *Otocompa eimeria*], from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London230 *Proteosoma* sp†*Plasmodium* sp, Plimmer, 1913, p 148*Plasmodium* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1382*Habitat*—Blood of the chat, *Saxicola caprata* (Linn), from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, LondonGenus *LAVERANIA* Grassi & Feletti, 1890

A third type of malarial parasite, Golgi, 1886 a, p 109, 1886 b, p 419, 1889, p 173

Malignant tertian parasite, Marchiafava &amp; Celli, 1889

*Laverania*, Grassi & Feletti, 1890, p 4, 1892, p 10*Hæmatomonas*, Hühner, 1893, pp 207-12, 241-8, 273-80*Hæmatozoon*, Welch, 1897*Plasmodium* (part), Labbé, 1899, pp 80-2, Lühe, 1900, p 392, Schaudinn, 1902*Laverania*, Neveu-Lemaire, 1900, p 9, Minchin, 1903, pp 243, 267*Hæmamæba* (part), Laveran, 1907, pp 110-60*Plasmodium* (part), Minchin, 1912, p 358*Laverania*, Doflein, 1916, pp 902-12, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp 517-18*Plasmodium* (part), Mühlens, 1921, pp 1502-11*Laverania*, Thomson & Woodcock, 1922, pp 1530-4*Plasmodium* (part), Hegner & Tallaferro, 1924, pp 327-9, Wenyon, 1926, pp 934-41, Knowles, 1928, pp 392-400*Laverania*, Stiles 1928, p 881, Reichenow, 1929, pp 987-98*Plasmodium* (part), Kudo, 1931, p 286, Calkins, 1933 pp 406, 407, 566*Laverania*, Reichenow, 1935, p 377*Plasmodium* (part), Brumpt, 1936, pp 418-24, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, pp 338-53

Trophozoites very small rings Schizonts also remain small

and do not completely fill the red-blood corpuscles. Hæmozoïn pigment granular. Gametocytes elongated, wormlike, and somewhat sickle-shaped, so-called 'crescents'. Parasites of man and anthropoid apes.

*Remarks*—*Laverania malarie*, the parasite of malignant tertian or tropical epidemic malaria in man, and *Laverania reichenowi*, the parasite of the gorilla and chimpanzee are included in this genus. The species of this genus show considerable resemblance with *Proteosoma* of birds.

231 *Laverania malarie* Grassi & Feletti\* (Figs 122 (Pl. I), 133, & 134)

Malarial parasites, Laveran, 1880 a, p 158, 1881, pp 627-30, 1882, p 737

*Oscularia malarie* (part), Laveran, 1883, p 113

A third type of malarial parasite, Golgi, 1886 a, p 109, 1886 b, p 419, 1889, p 173

*Hæmaphysa malarie*, Laveran, 1890, p 374

*Hæmaphysa malarie præcox* + *H. malarie immaculatum*, Grassi & Feletti, 1890, p 10

*Hæmaphysa præcox*, Grassi & Feletti, 1890, p 6, 1892, p 10

*Laverania malarie*, Grassi & Feletti, 1890, p 4, 1892, p 10

*Hæmaphysa febris quotidiana*, Marchiafava & Bignami, 1891

*Hæmaphysa immaculata*, Grassi, 1891, p 14, Grassi & Feletti, 1892, p 10

† *Hæmatomonas malarie*, Hehr, 1893, pp 207-12, 241-8, 273-80, pls i-viii

*Hæmatozoon falciparum*, Welch, 1897, pp 36, 47

*Plasmodium malarie præcox*, Labbé, 1899, p 82

*Plasmodium malarie immaculatum*, Labbé, 1899, p 82

† *Hæmatomonas præcox*, Ross, 1899, pp 322-4, 439, 1900, pp 522-7.

*Plasmodium præcox*, Lühe, 1900, p 460

*Laverania præcox*, Neveu-Lemaire, 1900, p 9, pl i, fig 37

*Laverania malarie*, Minchin, 1903, pp 243-54, 267, 332, 351, fig 68

*Hæmaphysa malarie*, Laveran, 1907, pp 110-60, fig 11, pl i

*Plasmodium præcox*, Doflein, 1909, pp 662-70, figs 596-609

*Laverania malarie*, Doflein, 1909, pp 662-70, figs 596-609

*Plasmodium falciparum*, Bass & Johns, 1912, pp 567-79, Minchin, 1912, pp 358-60, fig 156

Malignant tertian malarial parasites Thomson & Thomson, 1913, pp 77-87, pl x.

† *Plasmodium falciparum*, Row, 1917, p 392, pl xxxii.

† *Laverania præcox*, Row, 1917, p 392, pl xxiv.

*Laverania malarie*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919 pp 517-18, figs 174, 175, pl i, figs 1c-4c

*Plasmodium immaculatum*, Mühlens, 1921, pp 1502-11, pl xxxi, figs 20-50; pl xxxii, figs 26-40; pl xxxiii, figs 2, 5-21, text-figs 4-7

---

\* The retention of the genus *Laverania* for the parasite of malignant tertian Malaria is in accordance with Opinion 104 of the Intern Comm on Zool. Nomenclature. Many malarialogists, however, consider that the separation of this parasite from those of benign tertian and quartan Malaria is not required on zoological grounds, and include all three species in the genus *Plasmodium*, if this latter classification be followed, the name of the malignant tertian parasite will be *Plasmodium falciparum* (Welch).—EDITOR

- Laverania malarie*, Thomson & Woodcock, 1922, pp 1530-6, pls lxxv, lxxvi, text figs 545, 546
- Plasmodium falciparum*, Hegner & Tahaferro, 1924, pp 327-9, pl ii, figs 9-16
- Laverania falciparum*, Stiles & Hassall, 1925, p 42
- Plasmodium falciparum*, Craig, 1926, pp 433-52, figs 74-8, Wenyon, 1926, pp 934-41, pls vii-ix, pl xii, figs 16-40, figs 391, 401-3, Hehr, 1927, pp 166-73, pl xii, figs 76-117, pl xiii, figs 118-29, pl xiv, figs 1-8, figs 59-60
- †*Plasmodium falciparum*, Knowles, 1927, pp 14-20, pl iii, figs 1-24, 1928, pp 392-400 pl xiii
- Laverania malarie*, Reichenow, 1929, pp 987-97, figs 958-73, 975 a-e
- †*Plasmodium falciparum*, Row, 1929, pp 1120-5, pls lxxxviii, lxxxix, 1930, pp 221-6, pls xxiii, xxiv
- Plasmodium falciparum*, Aragão, 1930, pp 41-56, 1 pl, Kudo, 1931, p 286, fig 121, h-n, Calkins, 1933, p 407, pl i, figs 13-17, pl ii, figs A-L, Chaoulitch, 1936, pp 716-22, Brumpt, 1936, pp 418-24, figs 185-7, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 339
- Plasmodium immaculatum*, Giovannola, 1935, pp 90-1
- †*Plasmodium tenue*, Stephens, 1914, pp 169-72
- The so called *Plasmodium tenue*, Balfour & Wenyon, 1914, p 353
- †*Plasmodium tenue*, Sinton, 1922, pp 215-35, pls ii & iii, Knowles, 1923 a, p 276
- Plasmodium tenue*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 951-2, fig 405, Craig, 1926, pp 464-70 fig 81
- †*Plasmodium tenue*, Knowles, 1928, p 404, fig 93
- Plasmodium tenue*, Reichenow, 1929, p 988, fig 961

*The Cycle in Man*—Young trophozoites are very small, often seen as a tiny bead of chromatin, with a wisp of blue-staining cytoplasm adhering to the margin of the red corpuscle (the marginal or accolé form) Multiple infection of red blood-corpuscles is very common, many of them containing two, three, or sometimes a larger number The smallest "rings" are very narrow, appearing as a thin blue line surrounding a vacuole, with a red-staining granule of chromatin or nucleus protruding at one side, occupying no more than one-sixth of the diameter of the red blood-corpuscle Chromatin often rod-like, and divides very early into two granules (nuclei) Fully grown trophozoites may be as large as half the size of the red blood-corpuscle, and the cells containing these big rings show Maurer's dots Occasionally more irregular or amoeboid forms occur Infection is usually heavy, as many as 25 per cent of the corpuscles being found infected Infected red corpuscles do not become enlarged (as they do in infections with *Plasmodium vivax*), but on their surface appear red-staining markings usually known as Maurer's dots (the markings were actually first described by Stephens and Christophers, who regarded them as clefts in the red corpuscle in which the red of the stain is deposited) Maurer's dots are larger and fewer in number than Schuffner's dots (which are found in *P. vivax*), and are best seen in deeply stained films they are stellate or crack-like rather than dot-like, and stain brick-red rather than the bright pink of



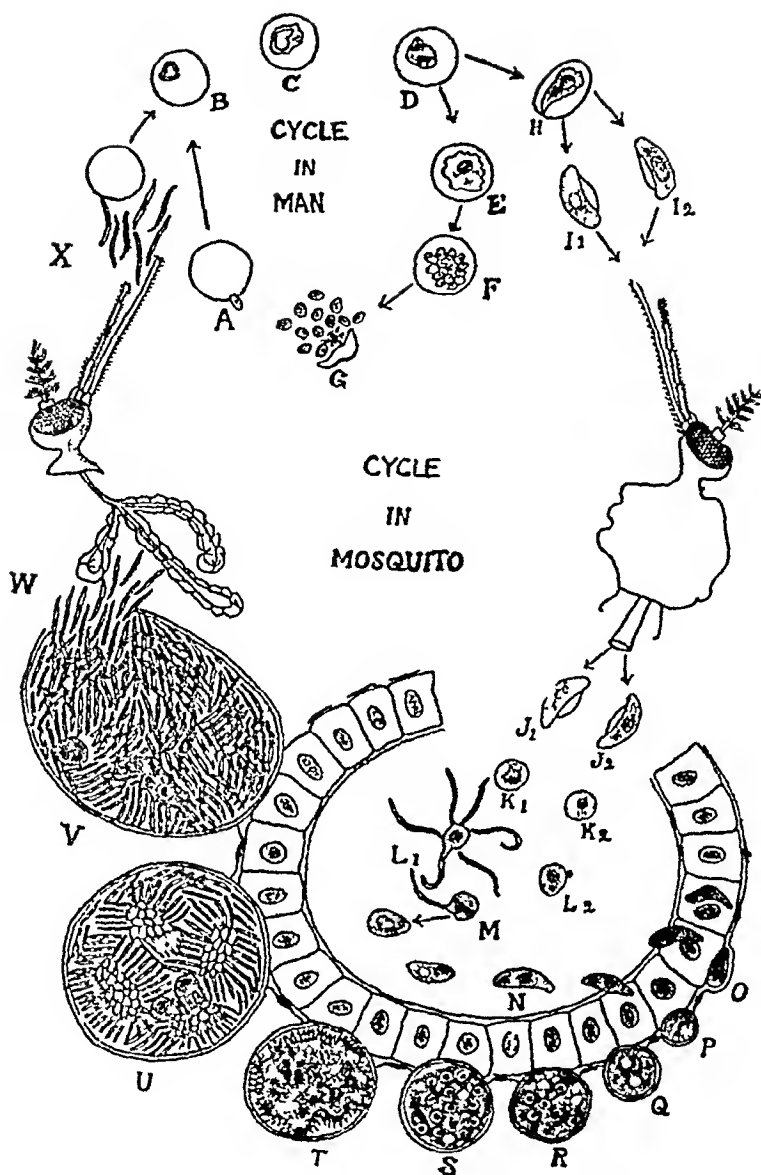


Fig 133 —Life cycle of *Laverania malarie* Grassi & Feletti in man and the mosquito ( $\times c 1000$ ) A-G, schizogony in red blood corpuscles, H, immature gametocyte, I<sub>1</sub>, I<sub>2</sub>, male and female gametocytes in blood of man, J<sub>1</sub>-L<sub>1</sub>, development of male gametocyte and production of microgametes, J<sub>2</sub>-L<sub>2</sub>, development of female gametocyte and extrusion of polar body in the stomach of mosquito, M, fertilization, N, transformation of zygote into ookinete which penetrates through the intestinal epithelium, O, P, development of oocyst between the epithelium and the elastic membrane, Q-S, growth of cytoplasm accompanied by multiplication of nuclei and vacuolation of cytoplasm, T, vacuoles run together to reduce cytoplasm

Schuffner's dots Sooner or later hæmozoin pigment appears in the growing trophozoite, the pigment being dark brown or black, and is collected into a distinct round mass, and this early collection of the pigment into a round compact mass in the preschizogonic stages is a diagnostic feature of the asexual forms of this species

All the infected corpuscles soon disappear from the peripheral circulation, and schizogony takes place almost exclusively in the internal organs Sometimes this takes place before pigment has formed, at others not till some growth has taken place and pigment granules have developed in the cytoplasm It was probably this that led the earlier observers to describe two separate species of malignant tertian parasites (*P. malarie præcox* and *P. malarie immaculatum*) The pigment granules run together to form a dark granular mass at one side of the parasite The fully developed schizont occupies one-half to two-thirds of the diameter of the red blood-corpuscle, and gives rise to 8 to 24, usually 10 to 20, very small merozoites Sometimes a larger number, up to 32, are set free, but this may be due to two schizonts being contained in a single corpuscle The merozoites are arranged in a grape-like cluster ("rosette") round a central residual mass, with a considerable amount of pigment

The attack of malaria synchronizes with the setting free of the merozoites, but the three stages of the attack are not so sharply defined as in the case of *P. vivax* infections The fever may occur every forty-eight hours (*tertian*) or every twenty-four hours (*quotidian*) In the latter case it is probably due to two infections having originally taken place, schizogony due to each taking place on alternate days, causing a daily attack of fever In certain cases of heavy infections schizonts are seen in the peripheral blood along with the trophozoites, and this is usually an indication that the infection is a very serious one and may prove fatal Schizogony may be seen in a certain number of ordinary infections in thick blood-films, but it can, however, be studied best in cultures or by carrying out spleen punctures during the acute phases of the attack After schizogony, which, as remarked above, usually takes place in the internal organs, ring-forms appear again in the peripheral blood

---

to a coarse network, with sporozoites commencing to form as finger-like buds, U, sporozoites fully formed and attached to several masses of cytoplasm into which the network has broken, two residual masses containing nuclear matter also present, V, detached sporozoites irregularly distributed in the oocyst, which ruptures, liberating them into the coelomic cavity, W, sporozoites entering the salivary glands, X, sporozoites injected into man by the mosquito they invade the red blood-corpuscles and start the schizogony cycle (After Wenyon)

Merozoites grow into gametocytes almost exclusively in the blood-stream in the internal organs. Only mature gametocytes are generally seen in the peripheral blood, though occasionally young forms may also be found. Young gametocytes are slightly elongate, with one side concave and the other convex. Fully developed gametocytes are crescentic or sausage shaped, and are generally referred to as "crescents". They are about one and a half times the length and about half the breadth of a red corpuscle. They usually have rounded ends, but sometimes the ends are pointed, and the "crescents" are then sickle-shaped. In deeply stained films the margin of the blood-corpuscle is seen to be closely applied to the convex side of the crescent and stretched across the concave side to show a bulge. Sometimes the crescent appears to be completely surrounded by a somewhat irregular red staining border, which J. D. Thomson (1917) interpreted as a definite capsule. Two types of crescents are found. The male, or microgametocyte, is shorter and broader than the female, and has more rounded ends; it has hyaline cytoplasm, which stains a faint blue or a faint dirty pink colour with Romanowsky stains, the nucleus is larger and paler when stained, and the pigment is irregularly distributed throughout the middle two-thirds of the crescent. The female gametocyte is thinner and longer and has more pointed ends; its cytoplasm is denser and stains more deeply blue, the nucleus is compact and stains more intensely, and the pigment is aggregated in the centre of the crescent round the nucleus. In well-stained, wet-fixed films the nucleus of the female gametocyte is seen to have a large karyosome, while that of the male has fine chromatin granules distributed through it. The number of crescents varies considerably; sometimes a single crescent will be found after a prolonged search, at other times they are so numerous that one or more will be found in nearly every field. Relapses are less common than in the benign tertian fever, and the infection as a rule dies out more quickly.

*The Cycle in the Mosquito* —As in the other species of human malarial parasites, the gametocytes undergo their further development in the stomach of Anopheline mosquitoes. There the crescents retract to a spherical form, thus causing the rupture of the remains of the red blood-corpuscles, and escaping out of them. Subsequent development and fertilization takes place as in the other species. The male gametocyte gives rise to a number of microgametes by ex-flagellation, and the female gametocyte forms a single macrogamete. Macro and microgametes unite in pairs, and zygotes, called ookinetes, are formed, which, after penetrating the stomach-wall, become lodged between the epithelium and the elastic layer of the wall of the stomach. There they grow, the nuclei undergo

rapid and repeated divisions, and finally produce an enormous number of minute sporozoites. These sporozoites are set free through the rupture of the cyst-wall into the body-cavity, find their way into the salivary glands, and are inoculated into a new victim when the mosquito bites one. The ookinetes and the developing oocysts of this species are distinguished

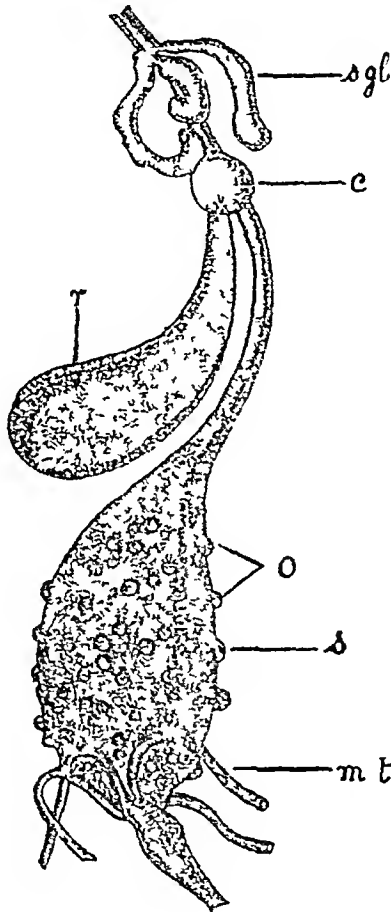


Fig 134 —Oocysts of *Laverania malarix* Grassi & Feletti projecting from the wall of the stomach of an infected *Anopheles*, c, crop m t, Malpighian tubules, o, oocysts of *Laverania*, v, ventral reservoir, s, stomach, the enlarged portion of the mid gut, sgl, salivary glands (From Reichenow, after Ross and Grassi)

from those of *P. vivax* by the dark colour of the pigment in the former and the light brown or yellow pigment in the latter. Also a much larger number of oocysts occurs, and they

may be so numerous as to be actually in contact with one another on the stomach-wall.

*Remarks*—There is a vast literature on this, as well as the other species causing malaria in man, and it is difficult to refer to even the more important works here. Sinton (1929) has published a very valuable and complete bibliography on malaria in India, indexing about 2200 papers and reports dealing with the causation, prevention, and treatment of the disease. Coxell (1927, 1931) has similarly collected all the available data relating to the transmission of malaria by different species of *Anopheles* mosquitoes. For information on the subjects of pathology of malarial infections, the occurrence and mechanism of relapses, the factors which influence the development and survival of malarial parasites in mosquitoes, the possibility of animal reservoirs and the susceptibility of man and animals to inoculation, reference may be made to text-books and other special works.

*L. malaria* is usually present in tropical countries, and is responsible for severe outbreaks of epidemic malaria. The fever is referred to as malignant, as it does not yield readily to treatment. Two types are known, a quotidian, which recurs every day, and a tertian, which recurs every other day. Whether or not these are due to distinct species or the quotidian is due to double infection is still uncertain.

Knowles (1919) noticed crescents, without asexual forms, in blood-films taken from a convalescent malarial patient. It is quite common to come across crescents and other forms in blood films from persons living in an endemic area who are quite free from all symptoms of malaria at the time. Knowles, Chopra, Gupta, and Das Gupta (1923) record the examination of twelve villagers from the Kuki Hills in Assam admitted to hospital in Calcutta suffering from hambaesia. All except one were afebrile, and yet blood examination showed that eleven out of twelve patients harboured malarial parasites, all three species being found among different patients, and both trophozoites and gametocytes were encountered. Sinton (1926) has made a thorough study of the problems relating to gametocyte formation. He finds that (a) there is a marked seasonal variation in crescent production in patients; (b) different localities show a different proportion of crescent-carriers; (c) there is a distinct correlation between the numerical prevalence of asexual forms in the peripheral blood and the number of crescents which appear about ten days later, (d) the development of crescents appears to be associated with a lowered immunity, possibly due to a change in the reaction of the pulp in the bone marrow and spleen; (e) no marked correlation can be traced between the degree of splenic enlargement and the occurrence of crescents in the peripheral blood, (f) duration of life of a crescent may be as long as forty to

fifty days in the peripheral blood, but the great majority of them disappear within three weeks after the asexual cycle has been destroyed, and (g) the reduction in the number of crescent carriers by efficient treatment is an important factor in all anti-malarial campaigns

Row (1929), discussing the subject of evolution of the crescents of malarial parasites grown anaerobically in simple cultures, recorded definite variations during different attacks of the same infection. Thus, when a man fresh from Europe, and otherwise healthy, is infected, one may find in his first paroxysm a very severe clinical reaction, and yet the number of parasites in his peripheral blood is very small. These, however, yield a larger number of merozoites in culture, whereas during the second and third paroxysms, though the number of parasites in his peripheral blood may be very large, the number of merozoites yielded in culture is much smaller, and this diminution progressively continues for each paroxysm until a time is reached when one merozoite entering a red blood-corpuscle produces no more than one individual. This is the point when the crescent and gamete production is initiated, and, once started, it continues, so as ultimately to flood the blood with these resistant forms of the parasite, which persist for several weeks during the apparent well-being of the patient. The factors contributing to this change in the direction of parasitic development have been observed to depend (a) on the vigour of the phagocytes, and (b) on the biochemical action of the plasma or serum in which the free merozoites find themselves either after the rupture of the fully developed schizont or after their escape from the phagocytes or on (a) and (b) combined. Row described the phagocytosis in leucocytes and plasmolysis by blood serum of such of the merozoites as are liberated by degenerating leucocytes. *In vivo* these liberated merozoites probably initiate a fresh paroxysm. The merozoites during each succeeding paroxysm become more resistant owing to their passage through the leucocytes, but lose their capacity to multiply, until the point is reached when one merozoite yields but one individual for each corpuscle attacked, and the crescent formation is inaugurated and continued. This is an ideal state of equilibrium between the host and the parasite. Row also described the actual development of crescents in cultures, and advanced evidence for the belief that antibodies are formed in a malarial infection. Row (1930) further showed that an accelerated effort toward crescent formation was brought about by using for culture a mixture of *Laverania malarix* and *Plasmodium vivax*, and put forward the suggestion that in nature also such mixed infections may be one of the factors responsible for the presence of the crescents in carriers in endemic areas.

Aragão (1930) has studied the development of the gametocytes of *Laverania malarix*, and finds that there are two types of merozoites, corresponding to the male and the female gametocytes. Merozoites destined to form male gametocytes after entering a corpuscle are spherical with a distinct nucleus and without the vacuole typical of ring forms, while those destined to give rise to female gametocytes stretch across the corpuscle in the form of an elongate bar.

Knowles and Das-Gupta (1931) observed scanty phagocytosis in a case of infection with *L. malarix*, and Chopra, Das-Gupta, and Sen (1932) observed heavy phagocytosis of parasites by the polymorphonuclear and large hyaline leucocytes in another case. Stott (1933) has reviewed the previous literature on the phagocytosis of malarial parasites and recorded his own observations in two cases. In severe malignant tertian infection approximately 50 per cent of red blood-cells may be infected, and in such cases merozoite formation may be seen in the peripheral circulation. Large mononuclear cells may show their phagocytic power, even in the peripheral circulation of severe cases, by the presence of (1) pigment, (2) rings, (3) red cells, normal or dehaemoglobinized, and non-infected or infected with sporulating or, less commonly, with other forms of malarial parasites.

Missiroli (1933), working with *Culex fatigans* infected with bird malaria, and Knowles and Basu (1935) with *Anopheles stephensi* infected with *Laverania malarix* and *Plasmodium vivax*, have observed division of the nucleus of the sporozoites into two, three or more parts. The sporozoite is then said to divide into a corresponding number of small rounded bodies consisting almost entirely of chromatin with scarcely any visible cytoplasm. These apply themselves to the surface of the red corpuscles and presumably grow into the usual ring-trophozoite forms. If these observations are confirmed it would mean that the sporozoite is not the end of the sporogony cycle, but that occasionally, at any rate, it breaks up into smaller bodies which, after entering the corpuscles, grow into trophozoites.

Chaoulitch (1936) has recently observed that asexual multiplication can also take place by binary fission of the schizont.

Alessandrini (1933) reported a new method of reproduction for *L. malarix*, i. e., simple amitotic division, occurring both in man and mosquito, but only when the resistance of the host is distinctly lowered by infection, adverse environmental influences, etc. This amitotic reproduction results in a more rapid and virulent multiplication of the parasite, accounting for the occasional pernicious character of the disease. Hingst (1934) has also adduced evidence to show that in some indi-

viduals of *L. malariae* repeated direct division and formation of two daughter organisms of equal size occurs, and according to him this explains the multiple infection of the red blood-corpuscles so characteristic of the species. He believes that schizogony may follow direct division.

Boyd (1935) has discussed the comparative morphology of the sporozoites of the human malarial parasites. The form with dissimilar extremities appears most frequently in *P. vivax*, while in *L. malariae* both ends tend to be pointed. The sporozoites of *L. malariae* are the finest, those of *P. malariae* the coarsest.

*Cultivation*—Bass and Johns (1912) were the first to successfully cultivate this species outside the body, and to observe three generations of schizogony in these cultures. J. G. Thomson and D. Thomson (1913) introduced a reliable modification of Bass and Johns's technique. Row (1917) successfully cultivated the malarial parasites in blood drawn from the finger and published his observation on the forms observed in culture of *Plasmodium falciparum* and *Laverania præcox* (synonyms of Grassi and Feletti's two subspecies of *Laverania* (*Hæmamoeba*) *malariae*). In the former he noted the small size of the infected corpuscle and the formation of six or less merozoites; in the latter the mature schizont formed four or less merozoites and occupied the whole of the infected corpuscle, which was much larger than the normal one. The schizogony cycle completed itself in twenty-four hours, and there was a marked tendency on the part of the developing parasite to agglutinate in larger or smaller masses. Later workers do not regard the two subspecies as distinct. Sinton (1922) described the culture of malarial parasites from the finger-blood in specially constructed glass tubes. The details of some of these methods will be found in the part dealing with practical methods.

'*Plasmodium tenue*'—Stephens (1914), under the name of *Plasmodium tenue*, described a malarial parasite seen by him in a single blood-film sent to him from the Central Provinces. Only young forms were present, and were distinguished by their marked amœboid form, large size of the nuclear chromatin, and markedly irregular shape. Balfour Andrew, and Wenyon (1914) pointed out that such forms were not uncommon in *Laverania malariae*, and concluded that *P. tenue* was not a distinct species. Knowles (1923 and 1926) expressed a similar opinion. Sinton (1922 b) found these forms first in five cases of malaria in the Central Provinces, and later in other cases at Lahore, and made out a strong case for the validity of *P. tenue* as a distinct species. Christopher (1925), in his study of malaria in Singhbhum, notes that the parasites encountered in that district resembled *P. tenue* rather than



*Laverania malariz* Callanan (1926) found "tenue" forms in blood-films containing *Laverania malariz*, and noted that the "tenue" forms tended to preponderate in certain portions of the film, whereas ring forms showed a predilection for others. He concluded that near the edge of the blood-film, where the red corpuscles are evenly distributed and he singly, pressure in spreading the film causes the delicate hair-like rings of *Laverania malariz* to become distorted into band-like "tenue" forms. So the case for *P. tenue* as a distinct species is by no means proved.

*Habitat*—Blood of man, in almost all parts of INDIA, and the body of the following species of mosquitoes—*Anopheles annularis* Van der Wulp, *A. culicifacies* Giles (= *A. fuliginosus*), *A. fluviatilis* James (= *A. listoni* Liston), *A. maculatus* Theo., *A. minimus* Theo., *A. philippinensis* Ludl., *A. stephensi* Liston, *A. sundanicus* Rodenwaldt, and *A. varuna* Iyengar. For the localities in INDIA, BURMA, and CEYLON where *Laverania malariz* infection is known to occur, the map reproduced from Knowles, Senior White, and Das-Gupta (1930) at the end of the description of malarial parasites of man (p. 279) may be consulted, and for the relative importance of various species of *Anopheles* in the transmission of malaria in different parts, the useful summaries taken from Covell (1931) and Christophers (1933) may be referred to.

### Genus **PLASMODIUM** Marchiafava & Celli, 1885

- Malarial parasites, Laveran, 1880 a, p. 158, 1881, pp. 627-30, 1882, p. 737.  
*Oscillaria* (part), Laveran, 1883, p. 113.  
*Plasmodium*, Marchiafava & Celli, 1885, p. 791, Golgi, 1889, p. 173.  
*Laverania*+*Hæmamoeba*, Laveran, 1890, p. 374, Grassi & Feletti, 1892, p. 10.  
*Hæmamoeba*, Labbé, 1894, p. 170.  
*Plasmodium*, Labbé, 1899, pp. 80-2.  
*Hæmomenas*, Ross, 1899, pp. 322-4.  
*Hæmamoeba*, Ross, 1899, pp. 322-4, 439, 1900, pp. 522-7.  
*Plasmodium*, Lühe, 1900, pp. 367-84, pp. 436-60, Neveu Lemaire, 1900, p. 9, Minchin, 1903, pp. 239, 265, 267.  
*Hæmamoeba* (part), Laveran, 1907, pp. 110-60.  
*Plasmodium*, Minchin, 1912, p. 357, Row, 1917, p. 392, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp. 504-16, Mühlens, 1921, pp. 1495-502, Thomson & Woodcock, 1922, pp. 1517-30, Hegner & Taliaferro, 1924, pp. 317-40, Craig, 1926, pp. 362-470, Wenyon, 1926, pp. 908-85, Hehr, 1927, pp. 164-6, Knowles, 1928, pp. 382-410, Row, 1929, pp. 1120-5, Reichenow, 1929, pp. 998-1009, Kudo, 1931, pp. 286-7, Calkins, 1933, pp. 406-10, 566, Brumpt, 1936, pp. 424-38.

Trophozoites ring-shaped, amœboid. Schizogony in the peripheral blood. Schizonts, compact or irregular, may completely fill the infected red blood-corpuscle, which may or

may not be altered in size. Hæmozoin pigment present. Gametocytes more or less resemble the schizonts in form, in the fully grown condition are usually circular discs which more or less completely fill the infected red blood-corpuscle. Parasites of man and other mammals.

*Remarks*—Coatney and Roudabush (1936) have given a list of all the known species of the genus *Plasmodium* together with the hosts from which each was described.

**232 *Plasmodium vivax* (Grassi & Feletti) (Fig 123 (Pl I))**

*Plasmodium* var *tertiana*, Golgi, 1889, p 173

*Plasmodium malarie* var *tertiana*, Celli & San Felice, 1891

*Hæmaphysa febris tertiana*, Marchiafava & Bignami, 1891

*Hæmaphysa vivax*, Grassi & Feletti, 1892, p 10

*Hæmaphysa laverani* var *tertiana*, Labbe, 1894, p 170, pl 11

*Plasmodium malarie tertianum*, Labbé, 1899, p 82, fig 147 a

*Hæmaphysa malarie* var *magna*, Laveran, 1900

*Plasmodium vivax*, Lühe, 1900, p 460, Neveu-Lemaire, 1900, p 9, pl 1, fig 2

*Hæmaphysa malarie* var *tertiana*, Laveran, 1901

*Plasmodium vivax*, Schaudinn, 1902, pp 169-250, pls 11-11, Minchin, 1903, pp 243-54, 267, 332, 351, Doflein, 1909, pp 670-3, figs 612-15, Minchin, 1912, pp 137, 358, 359, 360, figs 72, 156

† *Plasmodium vivax*, Row, 1917, p 392, pls xx-xxii

*Plasmodium vivax*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp 510-12, figs 166, 169, pl 1, figs 1 b-8 b, Mühlens, 1921, pp 1495-9, pl xvi, figs 1-36, pl xxvi, figs 1-8, pl xxxii, figs 1-15, pl xxxiii, fig 4, Thomson & Woodcock, 1922, pp 1517-29, pl lxiii, figs 1-37, pl lxiv, figs 38-47, 50-7, text figs 540-4, Hegner & Taliaferro, 1924, pp 317-26, 329-30, pl 1, fig 124, Craig, 1926, pp 393-413, figs 67-70, Wenyon, 1926, pp 925-34, pl xii, figs 1-35, fig 400, Hehr, 1927, pp 164-6, pl 1, figs 1-37, pl xi, figs 38-47, 50-7, text fig 581

† *Plasmodium vivax*, Knowles, 1927, pp 7-11, pl 1, figs 1-31, 1928, pp 383-9, pl xi

*Plasmodium vivax*, Reichenow, 1929, pp 998-1004, fig 975, f-1, figs 976-86, Kudo, 1931, p 286, figs 120, 121, a-g, Calkins, 1933, p 238, fig 124, A, B, pp 406-10, pl 1, figs 1-6, Brumpt, 1936, pp 432-8, figs 190-2, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 340

*The Cycle in Man*—Sporozoites are long and slender, 10-12 $\mu$  by 1-2 $\mu$ , and are introduced into the blood through the bite of an infected mosquito. After entering the corpuscle the sporozoite contracts to form a disc of cytoplasm with a single nucleus, and soon develops a vacuole, thus resembling a signet-ring. The rings are comparatively large, not as a rule at the edge of a red blood-corpuscle, and usually not more than one in each corpuscle. A ring occupies about one-third the diameter of the corpuscle. In blood-films of heavy infections there may also be young forms at the edge of the red corpuscles (marginal forms). They may be seen in stained specimens, either as little streaks of blue cytoplasm with a red nucleus



*The Cycle in the Mosquito*—The development in the mosquito is on the same lines as in *Laverania malarix*. As the gametocytes of *P vivax* are the largest, the zygotes and oocysts of this species are also probably larger than in the other species. The pigment produced in this species is of a light brown colour, while that in the other two species of human malarial parasites is dark brown or black. Thus zygotes and oocysts with light brown pigment will be those of *P vivax*.

*Remarks*—Grassi (1900) and Schaudinn (1902 c) described certain changes in the female gametocyte which they interpreted as parthenogenesis. J. D. Thomson (1917) and Wenyon (1926) have refuted the theory and explained that the appearances observed may be due to a red corpuscle being infected with two or more parasites, which may both be schizonts, or a schizont and a gametocyte, and thus combinations of all sorts of appearances may result.

Chalmers and Archibald (1920) described what they call the "*tenue*" phase of *P vivax*, having the same relation to this species as *P tenue* Stephens has to *Laverania malarix*.

James, Nicol, and Shute (1933) gave a description of the life-cycle of *Plasmodium ovale* Stephens, with different characters to separate the species from the other malarial parasites. According to them the parasite is identical with that described by Craig in 1900 and 1914, but is distinct from *P camarensis* Emin. Giovannola (1935) believes that *P ovale* is a modification of *P vivax* after a long residence in the human host, and cites historical, clinical, and morphological evidence to support his claim.

*Habitat*—Blood of man in almost all parts of INDIA (*vide* map on p. 279), and in the body of several species of *Anopheles*, such as *A. annularis* Van der Wulp, *A. culicifacies* Giles, *A. fluviatilis* James (= *A. listoni* Liston), *A. maculatus* Theo, *A. minimus* Theo, *A. philippinensis* Ludl, *A. stephensi* Liston, *A. sundanicus* Rodenwaldt, and *A. varuna* Iyengar.

### 233 *Plasmodium malarix* (Laveran) (Fig. 124 (Pl. I))

Malarial parasites, Laveran, 1880 a, p. 158, 1881, pp. 627-30, 1882, p. 737.

*Oscillaria malarix* (part), Laveran, 1883, p. 113.

*Plasmodium* var. *quartana*, Golgi, 1885, 1886, 1890.

*Amœba malarix febris quartanæ*, Celli, 1891.

*Plasmodium malarix quartanæ*, Celli & San Felice, 1891.

*Hæmameba febris quartanæ*, Marchiafava & Bignami, 1891.

*Hæmameba malarix*, Grassi & Feletti, 1892, p. 10.

*Hæmameba laverani* var. *quartanarum*, Labbe, 1894, p. 170.

† *Hæmameba malarix*, Ross, 1898, pp. 133-6.

*Plasmodium malarix quartanum*, Labbe, 1899, p. 82, fig. 147 b.

*Plasmodium malarix*, Lühe, 1900, p. 460, Neveu Lemaire, 1900, p. 8, pl. 1, fig. 1.



Double and triple infections sometimes occur owing to inoculations by mosquitoes on different days. Each group of parasites undergoes schizogony independently, thus attacks of fever occur in cases of single infection every seventy-two hours, that is, on the fourth day (hence *quartan*). Double infection may cause the attacks to appear on two successive days, and then again on two successive days after an interval of twenty-four hours. In cases of triple infection attacks of fever take place every twenty-four hours.

Mixed infection of more than one species may also occur. Very often *P. vivax* and *Laverania malarix* are found in the same blood-film, as both these species are of commoner occurrence than *P. malarix*. But the latter may also be met with in association with either of the others, and occasionally all three have been seen in the same blood-film. The diagnosis of these mixed infections will depend upon the finding of undoubted forms of each species.

*Habitat*—Blood of man in almost all parts of INDIA (*vide* map on p. 279) and in the body of several species of *Anopheles*, such as *A. annularis* Van der Wulp, *A. culicifacies* Giles, *A. fluviatilis* James (= *A. listoni* Liston), *A. maculatus* Theo., *A. minimus* Theo., *A. philippinensis* Ludl., *A. stephensi* Liston, *A. sundaricus* Rodenwaldt, and *A. varuna* Iyengar.

#### *Distribution of the Human Malarial Parasites*

The climatic features of the different part of India being so diverse, greatest diversity of distribution of species of malarial parasites is found in the country. Knowles, Senior White, and Das-Gupta (1930) have come to the following general conclusions on the basis of the available data—

(1) In the north-west of India *P. vivax* tends to predominate during the spring and early summer and *L. malarix* in the late autumn. *P. malarix* is quite unimportant.

(2) The importance of *P. malarix* becomes greater and greater as one passes from the N.W. Frontier Province to the east and south-east. In brief we may trace two chains of increasing quartan prevalence, as follows—

(a) Across Northern India the figures run

N.W.F.P., 0.3 per cent, Punjab, 1 Delhi Province, 1.2, U.P., 4.6, Bengal, 12.3, Assam, 9.9, Burma, 21.2

(b) Down the west coast of India

Sukkur and Sind, 15.2 per cent, Bombay City, 6.6, Goa, 9, Kanara, 2.1, Mysore State, 15.7, Coorg, 24, Ceylon, 33 (in some places up to 71 per cent). Other hilly areas where the incidence is high are the Central Provinces, 19 per cent, and the Madras Agency Tracts, 4.1

*Differential Characters of the Malarial Parasites occurring in Man (Romanowsky's stain)*

	<i>Laverania malariva</i> (= <i>Plasmodium falciparum</i> )	<i>Plasmodium vivax</i>	<i>Plasmodium malariae</i>
Type of fever	Malignant tertian	Bought tertian	Quantan
Period of scuzzogony	24 to 48 hours	48 hours	72 hours
Early trophozoite, "rings"	Smallest, one sixth of red blood corpuscle Alcohol forms Often two or more in each red blood corpuscle Rings thin and hair-like Cytoplasm scanty Chromatin deeply stained granule or bar	Relatively large, one fourth to one third of red blood corpuscle Usually one in each red blood corpuscle Round or oval Chromatin a round dot in thin part of ring	Smaller and denser than <i>P. vivax</i> , one fourth to one third of red blood corpuscle Usually one in each red blood corpuscle Round or oval Cytoplasm deep blue Chromatin a large deep red dot Ring often very narrow on each side of chromatin
Growing trophozoite	Actively amoeboid Very small, up to one fourth of red blood corpuscle Cytoplasm little Chromatin much, often red like, and dividing early Granular Brown	Actively amoeboid Flimsy Fine streaming pseudopodia through red blood corpuscle	Very slowly amoeboid Compact, frequently rectangular
Hemozoin pigment	Normal, or even shrunken in size Maurer's dots Not seen in peripheral blood except in very serious cases Circular, small, occupies one half to two thirds of red blood corpuscle, 8 to 12 chromatin dots	Scanty, fine grains or tiny rods Yellowish brown Enlarged and pale Schuffner's dots In peripheral blood flimsy, irregularly circular, large, 2, 4, 8, etc., rounded chromatin masses Fine hemozoin granules	Much Formed early in coarse, dense masses Brown black Normal No dots
Infected red blood corpuscles			In peripheral blood Finger gate, quadrilateral, medium, later circular, large, compact, occupies most of the red blood corpuscle Cytoplasm deep blue, 6 to 8 chromatin masses Deeply burrowed
Schizont			

Sporulating schizont, "rosotto"	Small, 8 to 18 merozoites arranged in a grape like cluster. Central residual mass with considerable pigment	Large, almost fills the enlarged and pale red blood corpuscle, 12 to 21 merozoites in an irregular grape like cluster. Residual mass with hemozoin pigment, eccentrically situated	Typical rosotto, 6 to 12 merozoites symmetrically arranged round deeply pigmented central residual mass
Microgametocyte	Male "crescent" shorter and stouter than the female. Occupies whole of red blood corpuscle, traces of which on concave side of crescent. Cytoplasm clear pale blue. Nucleus large, oval, central, diffuse. Hemozoin as scattered fine grains in middle two thirds.	Large, circular or ovoid, fills the enlarged pale and almost invisible red blood corpuscle. Smaller in size and lighter in colour than the female, and with a larger chromatin mass near centre. Pigment light and yellow brown	Smaller than in <i>P. vivax</i> , circular or ovoid, almost fills the red blood corpuscle, which is not enlarged. Smaller in size and lighter in colour than the female, and with the chromatin mass near the centre. Central cluster of pigment masses
Macrogametocyte	Female "crescent" longer than male, and with more pointed ends. Cytoplasm deeply blue. Nucleus compact, stains intensely. Hemozoin as a central dense cluster	Large, circular or ovoid, fills the enlarged pale and almost invisible red blood corpuscle. Larger in size and darker in colour than the male, and with a smaller chromatin mass at one side. Considerable granular hemozoin	Smaller than in <i>P. vivax</i> , circular or ovoid, almost fills the red blood corpuscle, which is not enlarged. Larger in size and darker in colour than the male, and with a chromatin mass near one end. Abundant deep brown black pigment. All stages of schizogony, as well as gametocytes. Multiple infection of red blood corpuscles very rare
General character of peripheral blood films	Rings and crescents only usually seen. Multiple infection of red blood corpuscles common. Infection much more intense than in other two species	All stages of schizogony, as well as gametocytes. Multiple infection of red blood corpuscles not uncommon	

A fourth species of malarial parasite in Man has been described, *Plasmodium ovale* Stephens (Ann Trop Med and Parasitol, vol xvi, p 38, 1922), but so far has not been recorded from India.—EDITOR



(3) Taking all-India generally, *P vivax* is the predominant species, but this only applies to the spring and early summer months. In autumn and early winter *L. malarix* usually becomes predominant.

(4) Benign tertian (*P vivax*) and quartan malaria (*P malarix*) are almost equally common in Ceylon, although in certain parts of the island—and especially in the hilly districts—quartan malaria predominates. The figure for malignant tertian (*L. malarix*) is extremely low throughout the island.

Taking the figures for India as a whole, it is clear that benign tertian and malignant tertian infections share the main incidence of malaria in India about equally between them, while quartan malaria is responsible for less than 7 per cent. The relative distribution of the different species in various localities will be seen from the map reproduced from Knowles, Senior White, and Das-Gupta on p. 279.

#### *Distribution of Mosquito-carriers of Malaria*

Covell (1931) has summarized the available information concerning the mosquito carriers of malaria in India, Burma, and Ceylon as follows —

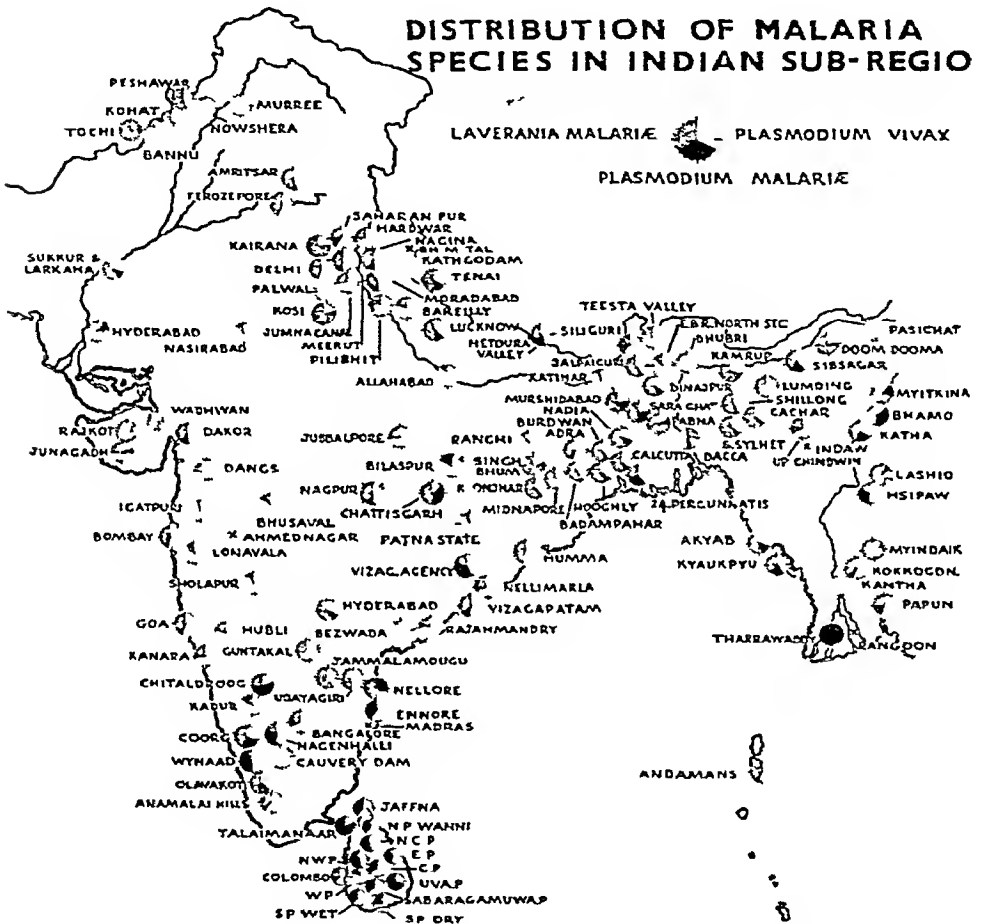
“The chief malaria carriers in Northern and Peninsular India are *A. culicifacies*, *A. stephensi*, and *A. listoni*. *A. culicifacies* is the most important vector in rural areas, whilst *A. stephensi* is notorious as being the great urban malaria carrier of India, it being the only malaria-carrying species capable of adapting itself to the conditions obtaining in cities.

“*A. maculatus* and its variety *willmori* are considered to be important carriers in submontane areas, chiefly on epidemiological grounds. *A. maculatus* has been found naturally infected (gut only) by Feegrade (1927 a) in Burma.

“In Eastern India *A. minimus* is probably the most important carrier. Ramsay (1930) has shown this species to be the principal vector in the Cachar District of Assam. Iyengar (1927) considers *A. minimus* var. *iaruna* to be the chief carrier in Lower Bengal. Sur and Sur (1929), as the result of their dissections under natural conditions, conclude that *A. philippinensis* plays an important part in malaria transmission in Bengal. This species has also been found naturally infected in Burma (Feegrade, 1926). *A. fuliginosus* has also been found infected in nature in Bengal and in Madras, but this species is not generally considered to play an important part in transmission.

“*A. ludlowi* is an important carrier in the Andamans and on the coasts of Burma and Bengal. In the Andamans it is considered to be the only vector of any practical importance.

# DISTRIBUTION OF MALARIA SPECIES IN INDIAN SUB-REGIO



" Various other species have been suspected to be carriers of malaria in India, but there is no direct evidence that they play any important part in the transmission of the disease

" In Ceylon Carter (1927) considers that *A. culicifacies* and *A. listoni* are the chief carriers, whilst the position of *A. maculatus* is uncertain. The last named species, although prevalent in certain districts where malaria is severely endemic, is relatively more abundant at somewhat higher elevations (1500 feet and over), where the incidence of the disease is low, but where the factors of temperature and atmospheric humidity are favourable for transmission. Senior White (1920), however, is of opinion that this species is 'the malaria carrier *par excellence* of the Ceylon hill country,' on epidemiological grounds "

Christophers (1933) has summarized the available data as follows —

" 1 Important carriers wherever found

*A. culicifacies*, *A. fluviatilis*, *A. stephensi*,  
*A. sundanicus*, *A. minimus*

" 2 Less important, but proved carriers in some areas —

*A. varuna*, *A. philippinensis*

" 3 Species that are important carriers in other countries, but of too limited distribution to be important in India

*A. superpictus*, *A. multicolor*

" 4 Species that have been found infected in nature or experimentally within or without the area, but which are probably not of importance as carriers

a Found infected in nature in Indian area

*A. maculatus*, *A. maculatus* var *willmori*,  
*A. fuliginosus*, *A. pulcherrimus*, *A. maculipalpis*, *A. pallidus*, *A. ramsayi*, *A. vagus*

b Infected experimentally only in Indian area

*A. theobaldi*, *A. subpictus*, *A. turkhudi*

c Found infected in nature outside Indian area only

*A. hyrcanus*, *A. barbirostris*, *A. karuari*,  
*A. leucosphyrus*, *A. sergenti*, *A. umbrosus*,  
*A. tassellatus*, *A. aconitus*, *A. kochi*

" The extremely common species *A. subpictus* and *A. vagus* appear to have little or no relation to the incidence of malaria "

Iyengar (1934) found five species of *Anopheles*, viz, *A. jeyporiensis* var *candidiensis* Koidz, *A. varuna* Iyengar, *A. fluviatilis* James, *A. listoni* (Liston), and *A. culicifacies* Giles, infected in nature in Travancore

234 *Plasmodium cynomolgi* Mayer (Fig 125 (Pl II) )

*Plasmodium cynomolgi*, Mayer, 1908, pp 314-22, pl \\\, Flu, 1908, pp 323-30, pl \\\ Blanchard & Langeron, 1913, pp 529-42, pls viii-ix, pp 599-607, pl \, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 515

†*Plasmodium cynomolgi* (?) Donovan, 1920, p 721

*Plasmodium cynomolgi*, Muhlens, 1921, p 1612-14, fig 32, Wenyon, 1926, p 969

*Plasmodium inui*, Wenvon, 1926 p 971, Knowles, 1928, p 439, Reichenow, 1929 p 1007, fig 993

*Plasmodium cynomolgi*, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1007-8, fig 994

*Plasmodium inui* (?), Green, 1931, pp 649-50, 1932, pp 455-77, 7 figs

†*Plasmodium lochi* (?) (part), Napier & Campbell, 1932, pp 246-9

†*Plasmodium* sp (part), Knowles & Das Gupta, 1932 pp 300-20, 7 pls & 6 charts Sinton & Mulligan, 1932, p 324

†*Plasmodium inui* var *cynomolgi*, Sinton & Mulligan, 1932 a, pp 396-405

†*Plasmodium cynomolgi*, Sinton, 1934 a, pp 48-50, 1934 b, pp 392, 399-400, Mulligan, 1935, pp 288-300, pl ix, figs 1-35

*Plasmodium cynomolgi*, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 339

Young rings, 2-5 $\mu$  in diameter, round or oval, with prominent chromatin dot and well-developed vacuole Two or three rings sometimes seen in same red corpuscle, infested corpuscle usually unaltered, no stippling Growing forms often show marked amoeboid movement, resembling that seen in *P inax* Pigment scanty appears later, and is darker and coarser than in *P inui*, vacuolation, especially in large forms, not marked, infected red corpuscles appreciably enlarged and pale, stippling resembling Schuffner's dots, conspicuous Schizonts common in peripheral blood, mature schizonts with eight to sixteen merozoites irregularly scattered, pigment in small dense clump, infected red corpuscles with marked pallor and prominent stippling A minute accessory chromatin dot frequently seen in merozoites and young rings Schizogony cycle takes forty-eight hours to complete Gametocytes intra-corpuscular or free, larger than the normal red corpuscle Female gametocytes round or oval, cytoplasm deep blue, chromatin small, compact, and eccentric, pigment not very abundant, and granules darker and coarser than in *P inui* Male gametocytes smaller, cytoplasm staining less deeply, chromatin central or peripheral, larger and less deeply staining than in the female gametocytes Sporogony cycle in mosquitoes

*Remarks*—*P inui* was described by Halberstadter and Prowazek (1907) from monkeys (*Macaca*) from Borneo Mayer (1908) described *P cynomolgi*, which was generally considered as identical with *P inui* He (1908) could obtain no development in *Culex pipiens* nor in *Aedes (Stegomyia) aegypti* (Linn) [= *Aedes argenteus*], he observed small oocysts in *Anopheles maculipennis*, but could not follow the complete

development Léger and Boulliez (1913) inoculated the parasite into a number of monkeys, including *Cercopithecus* sp. (the common host of *P. lochi*), with the result that many of them died of heavy infections. Quinine, even in large doses, appeared to have no influence. Donovan (1920) examined a large number of specimens of *Silenus sinicus* and *Pygerythrus priamus* (= *Presbytis priamus*) in the Nilgiri Hills, South India, but with negative results. Subsequently he found a *Plasmodium* in a blood-film from a specimen of *S. sinicus* from the same region, which he considered as morphologically identical with that found in *S. irus* (= *M. cynomolgus*). He also mentions having seen *Plasmodium* in several other apes and monkeys, but does not give any description or cite localities.

Franchini (1927) found in *Macacus cynomolgus* a parasite which showed many resemblances with *P. malariae*. Macfie (1928) found *P. inui* in a young baboon in Africa. Reichenow (1929) observed that *P. inui* does not show enlargement of the corpuscles and Schuffner's dots, whilst *P. cynomolgi* shows these, but still came to the conclusion that these forms are probably identical.

Sinton and Mulligan (1932), in a specimen of *Silenus irus*, obtained an infection which later work showed was a mixed one. They succeeded in isolating in *S. rhesus*, by blood inoculation from the same naturally infected host, two morphologically distinct types of *Plasmodium*, which they regard as *P. inui* var. *cynomolgi* and *P. knowlesi*. They obtained the sporogony cycle in a number of mosquitoes, and succeeded in transmitting the infection to a healthy specimen of *Silenus rhesus* by the bites of infected *A. annularis*. Van der Wulp, Napier and Campbell (1932) and Knowles and Das Gupta (1932) also recorded a malarial infection in *S. irus*, said to have been imported from Singapore. Sinton and Mulligan (1932 a) gave a critical review of the literature relating to malarial parasites in lower monkeys, and came to the conclusion that the majority of species of *Plasmodium* described from the lower monkeys fall into two main divisions, those found in the African monkeys (*P. lochi* group) and those found in the Oriental ones (*P. inui* group). According to them the latter include *P. inui* Halb & Prowazek (*sensu restr.*), *P. inui* var. *cynomolgi* Mayer, *P. inui* var. *gonderi*, and *P. knowlesi*, and the various previous records were arranged according to this scheme. Later on, Sinton (1934 a, 1934 b) and Mulligan (1935) have come to the definite conclusion that *P. cynomolgi* is a distinct species and not a variety of *P. inui*, as the duration of schizogony in the former is forty-eight hours and in the latter seventy-two hours.

*Habitat* —Blood of *Silenus sinicus* (Linn) Nilgiris, blood of *Silenus irus* (Cuv), said to have been imported from Singapore, and in inoculation infections in *S irus* (Cuv), *S rhesus* (Audeb), and *S sinicus* (Linn), sporozoites in the salivary glands of *Anopheles annularis* Van der Wulp (= *A fuliginosus* Giles), *A splendidus* Koidzumii (= *A maculipalpis* James & Laston), *A maculatus* Theobald, and *A culicifacies* Giles  
BENGAL, Calcutta, PUNJAB, Kasauli

235 *Plasmodium inui* Halberstädter & Prowazek (Fig 126  
(Pl II))

*Plasmodium inui*, Halberstädter & Prowazek, 1907, pp 37-43, pl vi, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 515, Mühlens, 1921, p 1612, Wenyon, 1926, pp 971-2, pl xv, figs 8-14, Knowles, 1928, p 439, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1007-8, fig 993

*Plasmodium inui*, sens restr, Sinton & Mulligan, 1933, pp 389-95

†*Plasmodium inui*, Sinton, 1934*b*, pp 393-410, pls m, n, Mulligan, 1935, p 310

*Plasmodium inui*, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 339

Young rings about one-fifth to one-fourth diameter of infected red cell, marked vacuolated appearance, amoeboid movement of lobose nature. Older trophozoites more rounded, mature forms do not fill infected red cell. Mature schizonts with sixteen merozoites which often form a rosette. Chromatin relatively large, prominent, and usually excentric at all stages, may be divided into two equal or unequal masses in young forms. Pigment yellow to brown, becoming darker with age, appears early, fine and abundant with peripheral distribution. Infected red cells slightly enlarged with older forms, stippling less conspicuous, scantier than with *P cynomolgi*. Duration of schizogony cycle seventy-two hours. Gametocytes rounded, about the size of normal red cells, with yellowish-brown to brown pigment, scattered and abundant. Female gametocyte with cytoplasm stained deep blue with Romanowsky's stain, with a small chromatin mass, and with scattered and coarser pigment, when mature, larger than normal red corpuscle. Male gametocyte with large loose chromatin mass and abundant scattered pigment, lighter brown than in the female.

*Remarks* —Sinton (1934*b*) has come to the conclusion that the duration of schizogony is seventy-two hours, and not forty-eight hours as reported by Mulligan (1935), to which paper he had access prior to publication.

*Habitat* —Blood of *Silenus irus* (Cuv) from Malaya, and in inoculation infections in *S irus* (Cuv) and *S rhesus* (Audeb).  
PUNJAB Kasauli

236 *Plasmodium knowlesi* Sinton & Mulligan (Fig 127  
(Pl II) )

*Plasmodium* sp., Franchini, 1927, pp 467-71, 2 figs

*Plasmodium lochi* (?) (part), Napier & Campbell, 1932, pp 246-9

*Plasmodium* sp (part), Knowles & Das Gupta, 1932, pp 301-20,  
7 pls & 6 charts, Sinton & Mulligan, 1932 a, p 324

†*Plasmodium knowlesi*, Sinton & Mulligan, 1932 b, pp 379-80,  
409-21, pl v, figs 1-35

*Plasmodium knowlesi*, Contney & Roudabush, 1936, p 339

Youngest rings closely resemble those of *Laverania malarix* and measure one-fourth to one-half of the infected corpuscle. Cytoplasm shows slight but definite thickening on the side opposite the chromatin, and a well-developed vacuole. Chromatin prominent, and occurs as a single round, oval or elongate mass or in two (rarely three) smaller masses. One or, rarely, two minute accessory chromatin dots may be present. Older trophozoites rounded or only very slightly amoeboid, vacuole very inconspicuous or absent. Mature schizonts of the same size, or smaller than the normal red corpuscles. Number of merozoites commonly about ten. Schizogony cycle takes twenty-four hours. Pigment appears early, is relatively abundant, and granules are fairly coarse, varying from greenish-brown to almost black. Infected red corpuscles not enlarged, but often show characteristic distortion, and stippling usually absent with ordinary stains. Gametocytes spherical, like those of *P. malarix*, about the size of normal red corpuscle, and with abundant coarse and dark pigment. Cytoplasm of the female gametocyte stains deep blue with Romanowsky's stain, and its chromatin is dense and compact, is usually situated peripherally, and frequently shows a more deeply staining inner area, the pigment is scattered irregularly. The male gametocyte stains poorly, and its chromatin is large and diffuse, appearing to merge into the cytoplasm. Dark brown or almost black granules of pigment occur in both the female and the male gametocytes. Sporogony not known to take place in mosquitoes.

*Remarks* —Napier and Campbell (1932) found a *Plasmodium* in the blood of a specimen of *Silenus irus* in Calcutta, said to have been imported from Singapore. Knowles and Das-Gupta (1932) described it in greater detail after inoculating *S. rhesus* with the strain, in which host it multiplied enormously. Sinton and Mulligan (1932) came to the conclusion that the original infection in *S. irus* was a mixed one of *Plasmodium inui* var *cynomolgi* and of *P. knowlesi*, and by inoculating *S. rhesus* an almost pure infection with *P. knowlesi* was the result. A large number of specimens of *Silenus rhesus* from Northern India, examined by Knowles and Das Gupta (1932) as well as by Sinton and Mulligan, have not shown

any malarial infection, which suggests that this species of monkey rarely, if ever, suffers from natural infection with malaria in this region

Knowles and Das-Gupta (1932) were also successful in infecting a man with a *Plasmodium* from the lower monkeys

*Habitat*—In natural infections of blood of *Silenus irus* (Cuv) believed to be imported from Singapore, and experimental infections of *S rhesus* (Audeb) BENGAL, Calcutta

### 237 *Plasmodium kochi* Laveran (Fig 135)

*Hæmaphysa kochi*, Laveran, 1899, p 124

*Plasmodium kochi*, Leger & Bouilliez, 1914, pp 954-85

†*Plasmodium kochi*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1913, pp 387-8, 1919, p 515

*Plasmodium kochi*, Mühlens, 1919, pp 1608-11, fig 31

†*Plasmodium kochi*, Donovan, 1920, p 719

*Plasmodium kochi*, Wenyon, 1926, p 971, pl xv, figs 22-8, Knowles, 1928, p 439, fig 102, 11-12, Reichenow, 1929, p 1006, fig 991

†*Plasmodium kochi*, Sinton & Mulligan, 1933, p 424

*Plasmodium kochi*, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 339

Resembles *P vivax* Ring-forms large The young rings occupy a smaller proportion of the corpuscle than in *P vivax*, but as growth proceeds resemblance becomes marked The infected red blood-corpuscles become enlarged, parasite becomes irregular in shape, pigment granules are of a light brown colour, and sometimes Schuffner's dots may be found

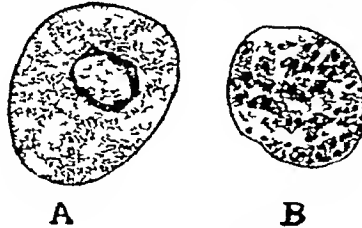


Fig 135—*Plasmodium kochi* (Laveran) A, ring-form, B, schizont (From Reichenow, after Gonda and Berenberg-Gossler)

to occur Schizogony is completed in forty-eight hours Schizont produces eight to fourteen merozoites, and bears a striking resemblance to that of *P vivax* Gametocytes are large round bodies which can be distinguished as male and female, as in *P vivax*

*Remarks*—The species is a common parasite of monkeys in tropical Africa, but shows little sign of pathogenicity in natural infections or in inoculated animals Gonder and Rodenwaldt (1910) noted, however, that if splenectomy is previously performed infections are much more severe, temperature rises, and the parasites continue in the blood for many months They were unable to inoculate the parasite



into man. Further development could not be achieved in *Anopheles maculipennis* Meig or in *Aedes* (*Stegomyia*) *egypti* (Linn) [= *Stegomyia fasciata*]. Castellani and Chalmers (1913) stated that illness and death may occur among the monkeys in Ceylon, due to a malarial parasite which they refer to *P lochi*. No description of the parasite is given, and according to Sinton and Mulligan (1932) this report needs confirmation.

*Habitat*—Blood of monkeys. CEYLON, *Cercopithecus* sp? Nilgiris

**238 *Plasmodium pitheci* Halberstadter & Prowazek (Fig 136)**

†*Plasmodium* sp., Laveran, 1905 (as noted in Wenyon, 1926, p 1363)

*Plasmodium pitheci*, Halberstädter & Prowazek, 1907, pp 37-43, pl vi, Shibayama, 1910, pp 189-91, 1 pl

†*Plasmodium pitheci*, Donovan, 1920, p 719

*Plasmodium pitheci*, Reichenow, 1920 c, pp 207-16, 1 pl, Muhlens, 1921, pp 1611-12

†*Plasmodium pitheci*, Donovan (first recorded in Wenyon, 1926, p 1363)

*Plasmodium pitheci* Wenyon, 1926, p 972, pl xv, figs 29-35, Knowles, 1928, fig 102, 13, 14, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1006-7, fig 992, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 340

Young rings resemble those of *Laverania malariae*. Fully developed trophozoite shows dark brown or black pigment. Schuffner's dots present. Schizogony resembles that of *P vivax*. Gametocytes resemble those of *P malariae*.



Fig 136—*Plasmodium pitheci* Halb & Prow. A, ring form, double infection, B, older ring, C, schizont, D, macrogamete, E, microgametocyte (From Reichenow, after Halberstädter and Prowazek)

*Remarks*—The parasite resembles *P mui*, but is distinguished by its dark brown or black pigment. Shibayama (1910) states that Schuffner's dots are not present, but Wenyon thinks that his staining was not sufficiently intense to show them. Dodd (1913) recorded an infection of an orang-utang with this parasite, which proved fatal. Reichenow considers it possible that what has been described as *P pitheci* may have been one of the human parasites.

*Habitat*—Blood of orang-utang, *Simia satyrus* Desmarest Asia (? exact locality—not given by Laveran), an Indian menagerie (Donovan)

239 *Plasmodium semnopitheci* Knowles (Fig 137)

†*Plasmodium semnopitheci*, Knowles, 1919, pp 195–202, pls xvi–xix

*Plasmodium semnopitheci*, Mühlens, 1921, pp 1614–15

†*Plasmodium* sp., Chumisso, 1922, pp 38–54

*Plasmodium semnopitheci*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 972, 1363

†*Plasmodium semnopitheci*, Scott, 1926, p 237, Knowles, 1928, p 439

*Plasmodium semnopitheci*, Reichenow, 1929, p 1008, Sinton & Mulligan, 1933, pp 382–6, 423–4, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 340

Young trophozoite an almost non-pigmented ring Growing trophozoites large flimsy rings with very large vacuole, very abundant pigment, little amœboid movement, and single, oval or rod-shaped chromatin mass Absence of segmenting forms in the peripheral blood Decolorization of infected red corpuscles frequently observed, but stippling never seen Gametocytes rounded Female gametocytes often free, and larger than normal red corpuscles, chromatin small, deeply staining, oval or much elongated, pigment very dark brown,

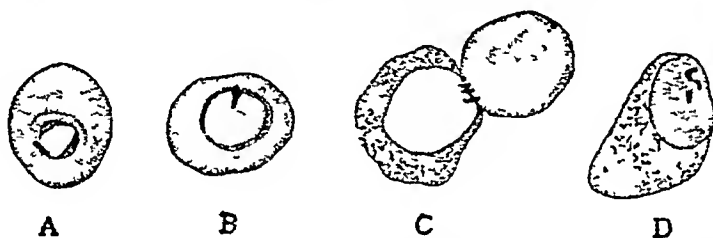


Fig 137 —*Plasmodium semnopitheci* Knowles A, ring form, B, larger and more flimsy ring, C, extracellular form impinging against a corpuscle, D, gametocyte (After Knowles)

very abundant, and in very fine granules or small dark collections Male gametocytes smaller than female gametocytes, and with very large pink nuclei

*Remarks* —Knowles (1919) discovered this parasite during an experiment conducted for the purpose of transmitting the malignant tertian parasite of man to a monkey The shock of the operation and the injection of foreign blood were believed to have stimulated a latent infection of a species peculiar to the host, which suddenly became virulent and proved fatal Nearly every corpuscle was found infected, and there were innumerable free forms, some of them undergoing schizogony whilst still extracellular Wenyon (1926) thinks this due to intensity of infection and to examination after death he considered the parasite to be very similar to *P. mui*, and Reichenow (1929) thought that it was probably identical with it Sinton and Mulligan (1932 a) consider it noteworthy that, except for Donovan's undescribed parasite, the only

Differential Characters of the Malarial Parasites occurring in Lower Oriental Monkeys

	<i>P. semnopitheci</i>	<i>P. muu</i>	<i>P. cynomolgi</i>	<i>P. lewisi</i>
Period of schizogony		72 hours	48 hours	24 hours
Chromatin in young ring forms	—	Frequently double, and of very unequal size	"Accessory dot" present	"Accessory dot" present
Trophozoites	Single, oval or rod-shaped mass Amœboidicity slight, with large vacuole	Amœboidicity of lobose nature, vacuolation marked up to early segmentation	Amœboidicity marked, of "lax" character, vacuole at first well developed, but not marked in old forms	Amœboidicity slight or absent, vacuole small in older forms
Pigment in trophozoites	Very abundant	Yellow to brown, becoming darker with age, appears early, fine and abundant with peripheral distribution	Golden-brown, appears later, and is coarser and scantier than in <i>P. muu</i> , distribution less markedly peripheral	Golden brown to almost black, appears early, abundant
Mature schizonts	—	Maximum 16 merozoites	Maximum 16 merozoites	Maximum 11 merozoites
Gametocytes	Larger than normal red cell, pigment dark brown, very abundant	Often rosette About size of normal red cell, pigment scattered, yellowish brown to brown and abundant	More regular Distinctly larger than red cell, pigment not very abundant, darker than in <i>P. muu</i>	Grape like cluster About size of normal red cell, pigment relatively coarse, brown to black, and abundant
Infected red cells	Decolorized Stippling never observed	Slightly enlarged with older forms Stippling less conspicuous, scantier than with <i>P. cynomolgi</i>	Much enlarged with old forms Stippling very conspicuous and dots very numerous	Not enlarged, showing characteristic distortion Stippling only shown by special stains
Pathogenicity	Virulent	Few or no symptoms Easily inoculable to other species of <i>Sitons</i> Not inoculable into higher monkeys	Usually no severe symptoms Easily inoculable to other specimens of <i>Sitons</i>	Mild in <i>S. irus</i> , but causing very severe symptoms, often hemoglobinuria, when inoculated into <i>S. rhesus</i> Has been transmitted to man and the gibbon

natural malarial infections which have been reported from Indian monkeys, namely, by Knowles (1919), by Chumisso (1922), and by Scott (1926), all appear to be due to *P. semnopithecus*.

*Habitat*—Blood of the entellus monkey or hanuman, *Pygathrix entellus* (Dufr.) (= *Semnopithecus entellus*) ASSAM, blood of *Presbytes pileatus* Blyth ASSAM, in the Zoological Gardens, London Also blood of *Silenus rhesus* (Audeb.) believed to be from INDIA, examined in Italy

#### 240 *Plasmodium bubalis* Sheather (Fig 138)

†*Plasmodium bubalis*, Sheather, 1919 a, pp 1-5, pls 1, 11, 1919 b, p 223

*Plasmodium bubalis*, Mühlens, 1921, p 1616

†*Plasmodium bubalis*, Edwards, 1925, p 50

*Plasmodium bubalis*, Wenyon, 1926 pp 975-8, pl 11, figs 13-17

Knowles, 1928, p 442 fig 102, 15, 16, Reichenow, 1929, p 1009,

Coatney & Roudabush 1936 p 338

†*Plasmodium bubalis*, Taylor, 1938, p 42

Resembles *P. malariae* in many respects. Smallest parasites round, oval or pyriform, pigment has appeared in parasites  $3\mu$  in size. Larger parasites,  $6\mu$  in size, generally round,

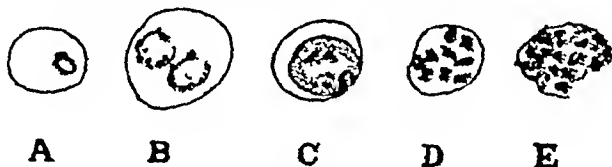


Fig 138—*Plasmodium bubalis* Sheather A, young trophozoite, B, double infection with two trophozoites, C, large trophozoite, D, schizont, E, merozoites escaping from the corpuscle (After Sheather)

sometimes oval, and possess a central vacuole. Chromatin is peripheral, single or double, and the pigment in the cytoplasm is scattered or in clumps. The larger parasites have a regular outline and cause a slight enlargement of the infected red blood-corpuscle. Adult schizont completely fills the corpuscle, produces seven to fourteen merozoites, and the pigment is aggregated in a single clump. Some of the large forms with a single nucleus are probably gametocytes, and many of them possess a vacuole.

*Remarks*—Sheather (1919) found the parasite in a buffalo, which died after inoculations made for immunization purposes, and noted that there was a fairly heavy infection, 1.6 per cent of the red corpuscles containing the parasite. Edwards (1925) noted the parasite again.

*Habitat*—Blood of buffalo, *Bos bubalus* Linn, and of ox, *Bos indicus* Linn. UNITED PROVINCES, Muktesar, Izatnagar  
SPOR

# 241 *Plasmodium canis* Castellani & Chalmers (Fig 139)

†*Plasmodium canis*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1910, 1919, p 515, figs 171, 172

*Plasmodium canis*, Muhlens, 1921, p 1617, Wenyon, 1926, p 976, Knowles, 1928, p 442, Reichenow, 1929, p 1009, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 338

Morphologically similar to *P vivax* Small round merozoite enters the red cell, and grows into a pigmented trophozoite, finally dividing into a number of merozoites Schuffner's dots are seen Female gametocyte has a small rounded nucleus Male gametocyte has a narrow elongated nucleus Infected red cells are enlarged

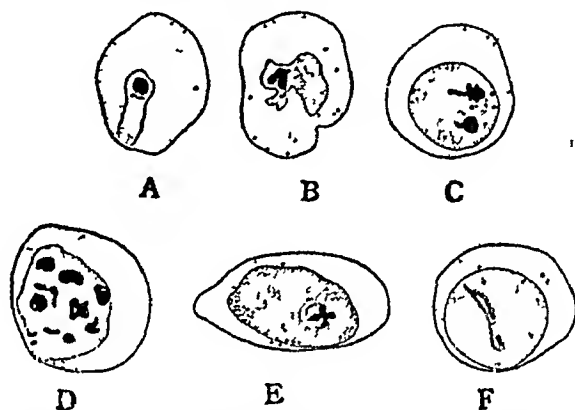


Fig 139 —*Plasmodium canis* Castellani & Chalmers A, young trophozoite, B, full grown trophozoite, C, early schizont, D, mature schizont, E, female gametocyte, F, male gametocyte (After Castellani and Chalmers)

*Remarks* —Castellani and Chalmers (1910) described this parasite from dogs in Colombo Castellani (1924) again refers to it, and states that he saw several cases of infection in dogs in Colombo No other observer has seen the organism Wenyon (1926) obtained blood-films from 500 pariah dogs from Ceylon, but in none of them could the parasite be found

*Habitat* —Blood of the dog, *Canis familiaris* Linn CEYLON, Colombo

# 242. *Plasmodium equi* Castellani & Chalmers

†*Plasmodium equi*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1913, 1919, p 516

*Plasmodium equi*, Wenyon, 1926, p 976, Reichenow, 1929, p 1009, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 339

Very similar to *P vivax* of man

*Remarks* —Castellani and Chalmers gave no description, but simply stated that the species closely resembled *P canis* It has not been recorded since by any other observer

*Habitat* —Blood of the horse, *Equus caballus* Linn CEYLON

243 *Plasmodium mackiei* de Mello & de Sá (Fig 140)

†*Plasmodium mackiei*, de Mello & de Sá, 1916, pp 736-7 pl lxxiv, fig C, 1-10

*Plasmodium mackiei*, Wenyon 1926 p 1364, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 339

Young trophozoite of a bacillary form The schizonts show a precocious division of the chromatin, and always form six merozoites in the rosette Gametocytes spherical or ovoid

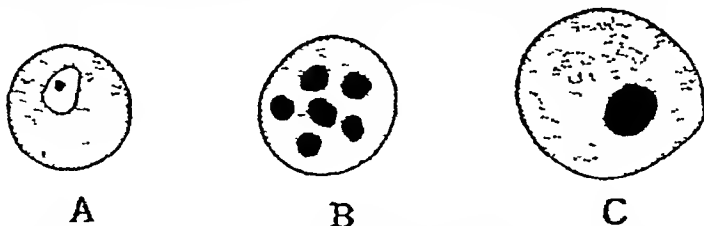


Fig 140 —*Plasmodium mackiei* de Mello & de Sá A, young trophozoite, B, schizont, C, gametocyte (After de Mello and de Sá)

*Habitat* —Blood of *Myotis muricola* (Hodgs) (= *Vespertilio muricola*) PORTUGUESE INDIA, Arjuna (Bardéz), Santa Cruz

244 *Plasmodium narayani* de Mello & Dias (Fig 141)

†*Plasmodium narayani*, de Mello & Dias, 1936, pp 212-13, pl iii

Young trophozoite has an annular form, with its cytoplasm more or less thin or more or less compact Sometimes two "rings" occur in the same red blood-corpuscle Parasite

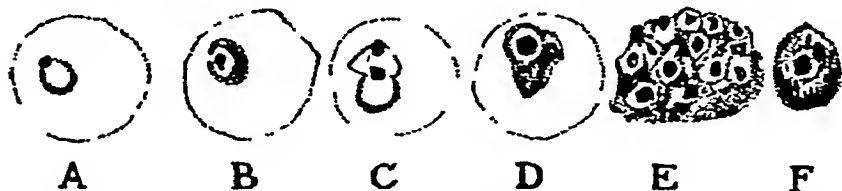


Fig 141 —*Plasmodium narayani* de Mello & Dias A, flimsy "ring", B, compact "ring", C, two "rings" in the same corpuscle, D, full grown trophozoite, E, "rosette" showing schizogony, F, female gametocyte (After de Mello and Dias)

not seen in the living condition, but inferred to be strongly amoeboid, as many aberrant forms, such as fusiform crescentic or triangular, were met with Young schizont occupies one-sixth to one fifth of the red cell, and sometimes shows one or two granules of almost black pigment Full-grown schizont round, with many granules of pigment, some of them rod-shaped, filling the cytoplasm Chromatin lodged in a clear, vacuolated zone, in contrast with the cytoplasm which is

more compact Very rarely "rosettes," with merozoites, found in the lung-smears Female gametocyte oval, with a compact oval nucleus situated in the middle and some granules and rods of pigment irregularly scattered in the surrounding area Male gametocytes not found Infected red cell sometimes dehaemoglobinized, somewhat enlarged, but does not show dots of any kind

*Remarks* —The parasites were very scanty and were found in the blood and lung-smears only

*Habitat* —Blood and smears from the lung of the fish-otter, *Lutra lutra* Linn . PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nagoa

#### 245 *Plasmodium pteropi* Breinl (Fig 142)

*Plasmodium pteropi*, Breinl, 1912, Johnston, 1913, p 35, figs , A. & M Léger, 1914, pp 399-401

γ*Plasmodium pteropi*, Mackie, 1914, pp 375-6, pl xlvii, Wenyon, 1926, p 974, pl xvi, figs 8-12, p 1362

*Plasmodium pteropi*, Knowles, 1928, p 442, Reichenow, 1929, p 1009, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 340

Resembles *P vivax* of man Trophozoites ring-shaped, showing a circular form when full grown Pigment light

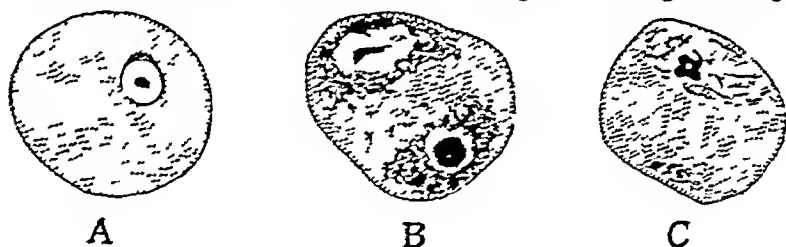


Fig 142 —*Plasmodium pteropi* Breinl A, ring form, B, trophozoite, C, gametocyte (After Mackie)

brown Immature schizonts and gametocytes also observed Infected red blood-corpuscles may be slightly enlarged Sporogony not known

*Remarks* —Breinl (1912) described *P pteropi* from the blood of a flying fox, *Pteropus gouldi* Peters, in West Australia Johnston (1913) and A. & M. Léger (1914) described *P pteropi* as a new species Mackie (1914) also described a very similar form from *Pteropus medius* Temm (= *Pteropus edwardsii* Horsfield), and gave it the name *P. pteropi* without knowing that Breinl had already given the name to the West Australian form According to Wenyon the two are probably identical The parasite was also seen in the blood of the flying fox in Ceylon, and Wenyon (1926) has drawn the figures from these films

*Habitat* —Blood of the flying fox, *Pteropus medius* Temm = *P edwardsii* Horsfield) INDIA, CEYLON.

246 *Plasmodium ratufæ* Donovan†*Plasmodium ratufæ*, Donovan, 1920, pp 719-20*Plasmodium ratufæ*, Wenyon, 1926, p 974, Knowles, 1928, p 442, Reichenow, 1929, p 1009

Very similar to *P vivax* of man Gametocytes predominated, and in a few films the female gametocytes exceeded in number the male forms

*Remarks*—The species is similar to, if not identical with, *P vassali* (Laveran, 1905), the parasite first found by Vassal in *Sciurus grisemanus* in Annam

*Habitat*—Blood of the giant squirrel, *Ratufa indica* Erxleben BOMBAY, Malabar

247 *Plasmodium tyrio* de Mello, Fernandes, Correa, & Lobo (Fig 143)†*Plasmodium tyrio*, de Mello, Fernandes, Correa, & Lobo, 1928, pp 513-16, figs 1-28*Plasmodium tyrio*, Coatney & Roudabush, 1936, p 340

Young trophozoites usually circular or oval, very regular, aberrant or fusiform forms very rare Ring-forms show a

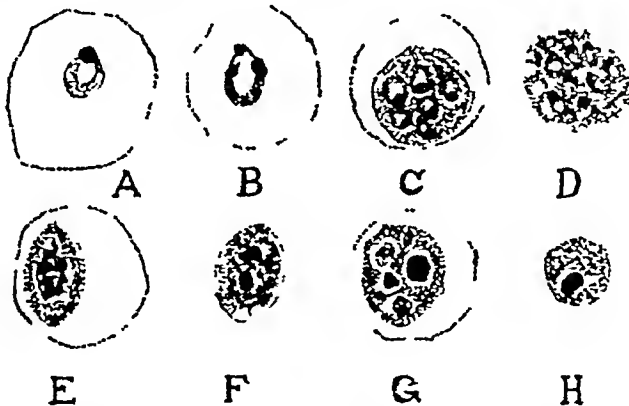


Fig 143—*Plasmodium tyrio* de Mello, Fernandes, Correa, & Lobo A, B, ring forms, C, D, rosette forms, E, F, male gametocytes, G, H, female gametes (After de Mello, Fernandes, Correa, and Lobo)

precocious division of the nucleus into two or three granular masses united together Schizonts irregular in form, resemble those of *P vivax*, and even when fully developed do not cover the entire area of the corpuscle Large black pigment granules appear irregularly in the cytoplasm of the parasite Schizogony takes place in the peripheral blood The number of merozoites varies from four to eight Gametocytes spherical or ovoid Male gametocytes almost devoid of pigment, when the pigment is present, it is in the form of fine dark granules dispersed round the nucleus Female gametocytes



have a more deeply staining cytoplasm, smaller nucleus, and large black granules of pigment

*Dimensions*—Schizonts  $1.5-4.5\mu$  by  $1-2\mu$ , gametocytes, male  $3-4.5\mu$  by  $2.2-5\mu$ , female  $3-4\mu$  by  $2-2.5\mu$

*Habitat*—Peripheral blood, as also smears from lungs and liver of the ant-eater, *Manes pentadactyla* Linn (popularly known in Goa as the "Tyrio") ' PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa

### 3 Family THEILERIIDÆ du Toit, 1918

Parasites of blood of Mammals, which do not form pigment (hæmozoin) Schizogony takes place in the endothelial cells of the capillaries of the internal organs, and the schizonts (Koch's "blue bodies") produce a number of merozoites. The parasites finally invade the red corpuscles, within which they occur as round, ovoid, rod-like or irregular forms. Show no tendency towards a paired arrangement. The forms in the red corpuscles do not reproduce, and are possibly gametocytes.

The family includes the genus *Theileria*, the best-known species of which, *T. parva*, causes the East Coast fever of cattle in Africa and elsewhere. Species of *Theileria* have also been recorded from sheep and goats in other countries. Du Toit (1918) recognizes *Rangelia* Carini & Maciel (1914) as a distinct genus, but Wenyon (1926) has advanced convincing reasons for merging the two genera into one.

*Remarks*—There is no teneral agreement as regards the position of this family and the following one in the system of classification. Wenyon (1926) places the two families Theilerinidæ and Babesinidæ in a suborder PIROPLASMIDEA. The suborder includes parasites which inhabit red blood-corpuscles of Mammals, but do not form pigment (hæmozoin). In films stained with Romanowsky's stain each parasite consists of a blue-staining cytoplasm and a red-staining nucleus, the latter generally consisting of a granule of chromatin with a string of finer granules extending from it. If a vacuole is present it becomes difficult to distinguish the form from the young ring-form of a malarial parasite. The organisms included in the suborder reproduce by division into two or four individuals only.

Reichenow (1929) places the family Theilerinidæ under HÆMOSPORIDIA and the family Babesinidæ as an appendix to the same. In his latest work (1935) he places both the families in an appendix after the HÆMOSPORIDIA, and remarks that the life-cycle of the Theilerinidæ, so far as is known, shows points of agreement with the typical HÆMOSPORIDIA but the plan of development of the Babesinidæ is quite different from the TELOSPORIDIA. In this work I have included the

PIROPLASMIDEA under HÆMOSPORIDIA on grounds of practical convenience, and have divided the order into four families (see p 209)

The two families, Theilerudæ and Babesudæ stand in much the same relationship to one another as Hæmoproteidæ to Plasmodudæ

### Genus THEILERIA Bettencourt, Franca, & Borges, 1907

*Piroplasma* (part), Stephens & Christophers, 1903 *b*, pp 335-6, Theiler, 1904, pp 1-20

*Theileria*, Bettencourt, Franca, & Borges, 1907, pp 341-9, Nuttall, Fantham, & Porter, 1909, pp 325-40, Gonder, 1910 *a*, pp 143-64, 1910 *b*, pp 49-52, 1911 *a*, pp 222-31, 1911 *b*, pp 170-8, Minchin, 1912, pp 379-80, 382, Nuttall, 1913, pp 302-20, Hegner & Tahaferro, 1924, p 305, Wenyon, 1926, pp 992, 1029-39, Knowles, 1928, pp 457-9, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1022-7, Kudo, 1931, p 289, Calkins, 1933, p 566, Reichenow, 1935, p 377

With the characters of the family

*Remarks*—It is not easy to decide whether a particular form met with in the blood is a *Theileria* or a *Babesia*. In the former, schizogony takes place in the endothelial cells of the capillaries of the internal organs and forms produced there enter the red corpuscles and are seen in the peripheral blood. Unlike *Babesia*, they do not multiply in the red corpuscles. The blood is consequently not infective when inoculated to healthy animals unless endothelial cells containing schizonts happen to be present.

### 248 *Theileria parva* (Theiler) (Fig 144)

*Piroplasma bigemina*, a stage of, Koch, 1898

*Piroplasma kochi*, Stephens & Christophers, 1903 *b*, pp 335-6, fig 75

*Piroplasma parvum*, Theiler, 1904

†*Piroplasma parvum*, Lungerd, 1907, p 274, pl vii, fig 1, 8

*Theileria parva*, Bettencourt, Franca & Borges, 1907, pp 341-9, pls xvii, xviii, Nuttall, Fantham & Porter, 1909, pp 325-40

†*Piroplasma parvum*, Gaiger, 1910, p 66

*Theileria parva*, Gonder, 1910 *a*, pp 143-64, 1910 *b*, pp 49-52, 1911 *a*, pp 222-31, 1911 *b*, pp 170-8, Minchin, 1912, p 382, Nuttall, 1913, pp 302-20, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp 498-9, fig 164, Hegner & Tahaferro, 1924, p 305, Saceghem, 1925, pp 651-60, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1029-34, fig 428, Sergeant, Donatien, Parrot, Lestoquard, & Plantureux, 1926, p 1362, 1927 *a*, pp 489-506, 3 figs, 1927 *b*, pp 721-84, 23 figs, 1927 *c*, pp 161-87, 5 figs, Knowles, 1928, p 457, figs 106, 107, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1032-4, figs 1007-11, Kudo, 1931, p 289, fig 122, 1, du Toit, 1931, pp 547-8, Reichenow, 1935, p 377

*The Cycle in Cattle*—The sporozoites injected by the tick collect in the spleen, lymphatic glands, and other organs, penetrate the endothelial cells of the capillaries, grow rapidly,

and form large multinucleate masses or schizonts (Koch's "blue bodies") They may be discovered by puncture of the enlarged glands In dried films, stained by Romanowsky's stain, they will be seen as blue masses of cytoplasm with a varying number of red chromatin dots In films they may be found in the endothelial cells or free, but in sections they are always intracellular About fourteen days after infection, and simultaneously with the attack of fever, the schizonts may be recognized as of two kinds, some containing a smaller number of larger nuclei and others containing a larger number

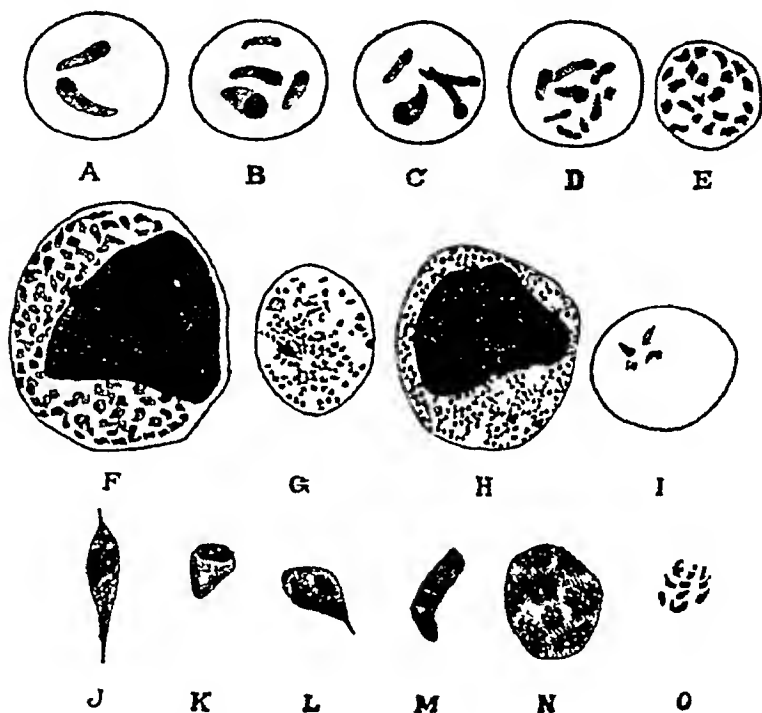


Fig 144 —*Theileria parva* (Theiler) A-D, stages in the red blood corpuscles, E, free schizont, F, intracellular schizont which gives rise to merozoites, G, free gametocyte producing body, H, intracellular gametocyte producing body, I, young gametocytes in a blood corpuscle, J, ripe microgamete, K, ripe macrogamete, L, zygote, M, ookinete, N, multiplication cysts in the salivary glands of the tick, O, free sporozoites (From Reichenow, A-D after Theiler's preparations, E-O, after Gonder)

of smaller nuclei The former break up into a number of minute bodies (merozoites), which enter other cells, grow, and reproduce by schizogony The latter give rise to gametocytes which enter the blood and penetrate the red corpuscles These forms in the blood are very small, ring-, comma-, pear-shaped or rod-like, in the latter the nucleus lies at one end

Sometimes cross-shaped forms are met with, but these are regarded as aggregates of four parasites, and not fission stages. The forms in the blood do not multiply by fission, and are consequently assumed to be gametocytes. They grow into adult gametocytes of two kinds—male gametocytes, which are long, slender, “bacillary” forms, and female gametocytes, which are plump, rounded or pear-shaped forms. The gametocytes can only develop further in the tick, *Rhipicephalus*.

*Dimensions*—Schizonts  $3-10\mu$  in size, gametocytes, rod-like forms  $2.5\mu$  in length by  $1.2\mu$ .

*The Cycle in the Tick*—In the gut of the tick the gametocytes leave the red corpuscles and develop into gametes. The macrogamete is stationary, whilst the microgamete is motile, seeks out the macrogamete, and is said to unite with it, forming the zygote. The latter develops into a worm-like ookinete, and no further development is known to take place till after the moulting of the tick. After the moulting of the tick, large cyst-like structures containing numerous nuclei are met with in the salivary glands. Each cyst develops a number of sporoblasts, and numerous very small sporozoites are ultimately set free, which are introduced into the cattle when the tick again sucks the blood.

*Remarks*—The organism produces a serious disease of cattle, known as East Coast fever, in various parts of Africa. It has also been met with in Transcaucasia, Macedonia, and India. The disease differs from that caused by *Babesia bigemina* in that hæmoglobinuria, jaundice, and progressive anæmia are absent. Theiler (1904) demonstrated that East Coast fever was a distinct disease, and that cattle which had recovered from hæmoglobinuric fever due to *Babesia* were not immune to it. He also found that the disease could not be transmitted by inoculation of infected blood into a healthy animal. This was explained as being due to the fact that the blood-forms do not multiply. Experiments by Ed. Sergent and his co-workers (1926) have, however, shown that this view is incorrect, though, as Wenyon (1926) remarks, the occasional positive results obtained by blood inoculations of healthy animals may be due to the presence of endothelial cells in the peripheral blood.

The blood-forms were carefully described by Nuttall, Fantham, and Porter (1909) in artificial infections of animals in England by means of ticks, *Rhipicephalus evertsii*, imported from South Africa, and also by Nuttall (1913). The life-history was studied by Gonder (1910, 1911 a, 1911 b), whose account has been followed above, but certain points lack confirmation.

Lingard (1907) and Gaiger (1910) recorded this species from India, but no one seems to have seen it since.

*Habitat*—Blood of ox, *Bos taurus* Linn (?). INDIA

249 *Theileria mutans* (Theiler) (Fig. 145)

*Piroplasma mutans*, Theiler, 1906, pp 292-300, 1909, pp 115-33

†*Piroplasma mutans*, Gaiger, 1910, p 66, Baldrey, 1911, p 509

*Piroplasma mutans*, Theiler, 1911, pp 202-3

*Babesia mutans*, Minchin, 1912, pp 380, 382

*Gonderia mutans*, du Toit, 1918, p 86, fig 8

*Theileria mutans*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 499, Brumpt, 1923, pp 16-53, pls 1, 11, Volu, 1923, pp 54-64, 6 figs, Doyle, 1924, pp 18-27

†*Theileria mutans*, Edwards, 1925, pp 48-9, 1926, p 43, Cooper, 1926 a, pp 96-7, 1926 b, pp 315-16, pl xviii, fig 2

*Babesia mutans*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1001-2, 1035, fig 413

Knowles, 1928, pp 451, 453, fig 106

*Theileria mutans*, Reichenow, 1929, p 1025, fig 1012, Du Toit, 1931, pp 551-2

†*Theileria mutans*, Cooper, 1931, pl 1, figs 2, 3, Achar, 1935, p 9

*Theileria mutans*, Reichenow, 1935, p 377

Blood-forms and schizonts very similar to those of *T. parva*. The blood-forms are exceedingly minute, comma shaped, bacilliform or coccal, dumbbell-shaped, ring or even cross-shaped forms occur, the largest not exceeding  $1\mu$  in diameter. Schizonts very similar to Koch's "blue bodies", they are larger than those of *T. parva*, and the nuclei tend to be ovoid.

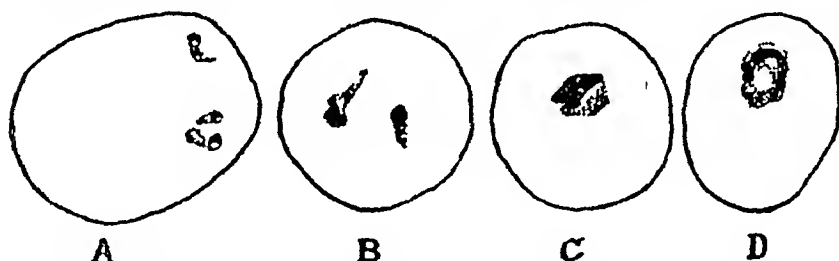


Fig 145—*Theileria mutans* (Theiler) ( $\times c$  4000) A-D, different forms in the blood corpuscles (From Wenyon, after Gonder)

and not spherical as in the latter. They occur in small numbers in the internal organs as well as in the peripheral blood.

Transmission occurs by ticks of the genus *Rhipicephalus*, ticks fed at the nymphal stage transmitted the infection when feeding as adults.

**Remarks**—Compared with *T. parva*, *T. mutans* is a benign parasite. The infections are mild in character, and the parasite does not cause hæmoglobinuria, though it may cause a certain amount of anæmia. Theiler (1906) showed that inoculation of infected blood readily conveys infection to healthy animals, and this was regarded as the chief distinction between *T. parva* and *T. mutans*, so much so that cross-forms which occur in both species were differently interpreted, in *T. parva* as being due to aggregation of four parasites, and in *T. mutans* as binary fission, and the latter organism was then

referred to *Babesia* Brumpt (1923) showed that usually the infections are mild and the schizonts are not apparent, but in intense infections they occur in large numbers in the internal organs as well as in peripheral blood. This was confirmed by Velu (1923), Doyle (1924), and Edwards (1925). Ed Sergeant and his co-workers (1924) disagreed with Brumpt, and stated that *T. mutans* never produces schizonts, but later (1928) found a few of them. *T. mutans* and *T. parva* cannot be differentiated morphologically, and Brumpt (1924) differentiates them biologically as follows —

Non-pathogenic, transmissible by direct blood inoculation,	
persistence of parasites in the blood for long periods	
(no immunity)	<i>T. mutans</i>
Highly pathogenic, not transmissible by direct blood inoculation,	
no persistence of parasites after recovery (complete immunity)	<i>T. parva</i>

Du Toit (1931) recommends the provisional recognition of four species of *Theileria* in cattle, viz., *T. parva*, *T. dispar*, *T. annulata*, and *T. mutans*, and these show a gradual transition from the most virulent *T. parva* to the avirulent *T. mutans*.

Cooper (1926 a) remarked that *T. mutans* was almost universally present in Indian cattle, and showed the occurrence of Koch's "blue bodies" in this species. Datta (1938) has found that the parasite multiples in the lymphoid tissue generally, including that of glands, spleen, etc.

*Habitat*—Blood of bulls, *Bos indicus* Linn (?), used for Rinderpest hyper-immunisation. PUNJAB, UNITED PROVINCES, Muktesar, MYSORE, Bangalore.

## 250 *Theileria* sp

†*Theileria* sp., "types A & B," Sen & Srinivasan, 1937 pp 15-37, pl. vii

Usually round or slightly oval forms, having the appearance of signet-rings, and uniformly 1-2  $\mu$  in diameter. Stained with Giemsa's or Leishman's stain, the cytoplasm takes a pale blue colour, the chromatin stains well, two chromatin spots being sometimes connected together. Koch's "blue bodies" present.

*Remarks*—Sen and Srinivasan (1937) studied Theileriasis of cattle in a large number of Indian hill bulls artificially infected with a strain isolated from a fatal case at Muktesar. They came to the conclusion that in the present state of our knowledge it is impossible to rely on any morphological features as an indication of the extent of the pathogenicity of the organism. According to them, the diagnosis of the species of *Theileria* would appear to depend on the quantitative

combination of a number of morphological and clinical features. They consider the forms studied by them to be two types of a new species and give their differential characters alongside those given in du Toit's table of previously known species. The examination of blood taken at the first rise of temperature frequently reveals the presence of few parasites and Koch's "blue bodies" or both, but, as the disease advances the parasites rapidly increase in number and may eventually invade 50 to 100 per cent of the red blood-corpuscles, although Koch's "blue bodies" may vary in number from "rare" to "numerous."

Sen and Srinivasan also came to the conclusion that the infection in imported Friesian bulls is exotic in origin, being probably acquired by the animals during the course of their voyage to India, and the parasite concerned is *Theileria annulata*.

*Habitat*—Blood of Indian hill bulls, *Bos indicus* Linn  
UNITED PROVINCES, Muktesar

## 251 *Theileria celli* (Castellani & Chalmers)

†*Babesia celli*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1910

*Theileria celli*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p. 500

*Babesia celli*, Wenyon, 1926, p. 1027

Bacillary and pear-shaped forms, lying side by side in the red blood-corpuscles. Development not known.

*Remarks*—This form was originally described as *Babesia celli* by Castellani and Chalmers but in the third edition of their work they substituted the name *Theileria celli* without giving any further details. It is by no means clear from the original description whether the form should be referred to *Babesia* or to *Theileria*.

*Habitat*—Blood of *Macacus pileatus* (Shaw) CEYLON

## 252 *Theileria hirci* Dschunkovsky & Urodschevich (Fig 146)

*Theileria hirci*, Dschunkovsky & Urodschevich, 1924, pp. 108-10, fig. A 1-24, Wenyon, 1926, pp. 1036-8, fig. 430, Reichenow, 1929, p. 1026, Thomson & Hall, 1933, p. 228

*Theileria ouis*, Lestoquard, 1924, pp. 122-8, 15 figs

†*Theileria ouis*, Edwards, 1926, p. 43

*Theileria ouis*, du Toit, 1931, p. 556

†*Piroplasma taylori*, Sarvai, 1935, pp. 172-5 pls. v, vi, vii, viii

*Theileria hirci*, Reichenow, 1935, p. 378, Bhatia, 1936, pp. 151-4

Parasites mostly small and variable in shape, some being distinctly ring-shaped, others bacillary or nail-like, oval or pyriform, occurring singly, in twos or, rarely, in threes in the centre of the red blood-corpuscle. Cross-like forms also occur, each member being pyriform. Extracellular forms, similar to Koch's "blue bodies," encountered in peripheral blood, were round or oval, at times as large or larger than a blood-

corpuscle, and contained chromatin granules of varying size and shape. Internal organs of host contain the schizonts.

*Remarks*—Sarwar (1935) described a form from a goat in the Punjab in which the parasites were mostly ovoid or round, pear-shaped forms being rare. Single parasites found in a corpuscle measured  $2\mu$  by  $1.5\mu$ . Although single parasites were frequently seen, it was not uncommon to find two, four, eight or sixteen individuals in one red cell. He also

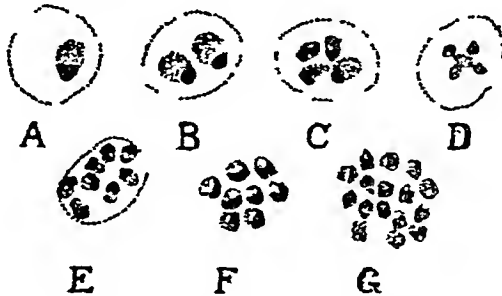


Fig 146 —*Theileria hirci* Dsch & Urod. A-E, intra-corpuscular forms. F-G, extra-corpuscular bodies showing multiple division (After Sarwar)

found extracellular forms showing multiple division, but did not regard them as Koch's "blue bodies," nor did he find them in the internal organs of the host. He named the form *Piroplasma taylori*. I (1936) thought that the form described by Sarwar was identical with *T. hirci* Dsch & Urod, 1924\*.

*Habitat*—Blood of goat, *Capra hircus* Linn. UNITED PROVINCES, Muktesar, PUNJAB, Malwale (Sheikhupura)

#### 4 Family BABESIIDÆ Poche, 1913.

Non-pigmented parasites of the red blood-corpuscles of Mammals, which multiply in the corpuscle by division into two or four. They are of varying size and shape, and usually arrange themselves in pairs of pear-shaped individuals. The forms in the corpuscles are individuals reproducing asexually, but probably some are gametocytes.

*Remarks*—Franca (1917, 1918) gave a detailed classification of the family and recognized a number of genera. His classification was modified by du Toit (1918), who recognized six genera, viz., *Babesia* Starcovici, *Nicolia* Nuttall, *Nuttallia* Franca, *Smithia* Franca, *Rossiella* Nuttall, and *Gonderia* du Toit. Wenyon (1926), Reichenow (1929), and many other

\* Through his courtesy I have now examined his preparations, and the extra-corpuscular bodies (fig 146, F, G) in the peripheral blood which I interpreted as Koch's "blue bodies" cannot be regarded as such. So his form ought to be transferred to *Babesia* and known as *B. taylori* (Sarwar).



writers, place all the species in a single genus, *Babesia*, with the characters of the family. Yakimoff (1931) retains the generic name *Piroplasma* and divides the genus into two subgenera, *Piroplasma* s. str. and *Babesiella*. Sometimes as many as a dozen or more of these parasites occur together in a mammalian red corpuscle. They produce no pigment, but destroy the corpuscle in which they are contained and set free the hæmoglobin, which is then excreted by the kidney of the host. Hence a characteristic symptom of the diseases produced by these parasites, generally termed "piroplasmoses" (or "babesioses"), is a great reduction of the corpuscles and a red coloration of the urine (hæmoglobinuria or "red-water")

### Genus *BABESIA* Starcovici, 1893

(*Syn* *PIROPLASMA* Patton, 1895)

- Hæmatococcus* (non Agardh, 1828), Babes, 1888, p. 692, 1890, pp. 800, 975, 1891, p. 81, 1892, p. 359  
*Babesia*, Starcovici, 1893, pp. 1-8  
*Pyrosoma* (non Péron, 1804), Smith & Kilborne, 1893, p. 67  
*Babesia*, Kroguis & Van Hollens, 1894, pp. 353-64, San Felice & Loi, 1895, pp. 295-6  
*Apiosoma* (non Blanchard, 1885), Wandolleck, 1895, pp. 554-6.  
*Piroplasma*, Patton, 1895, p. 498, Labbé, 1899, p. 124  
*Babesia*, Labbé, 1899, p. 125  
*Piroplasma*, Laveran, 1901, pp. 385-8, Minchin, 1903, pp. 254, 255, 265, 269, 309  
*Babesia*, Minchin, 1903, p. 269  
*Piroplasma*, Lingard & Jennings, 1904, pp. 161-5, Raymond, 1904, p. 272, Stephens & Christophers, 1904, pp. 332-7, Theiler, 1904, pp. 401-5, 1906 a, pp. 283-92, 1906 b, pp. 292-300, 1907, pp. 1-18, Dreyer, 1910, pp. 37-45, Nuttall & Strickland, 1910, pp. 524-5, 1912, pp. 65-90  
*Babesia*, Minchin, 1912, pp. 379-86  
*Piroplasma*, du Toit, 1918, pp. 84-104, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp. 492-8  
*Babesia*, Wenyon, 1926, pp. 992-1028, Cooper, 1926 a, pp. 314-15, Knowles, 1928, pp. 145-57, Reichenow, 1929, pp. 1032-40  
*Piroplasma*, Yakimoff, 1931, pp. 372-400  
*Babesia*, Kudo, 1931, p. 289, Collins, 1933, p. 566, Reichenow, 1935, p. 378

Intra-corpuscular parasites, without pigment. Pyriform (lancet-shaped), mostly in pairs, ring-shaped or elliptical.

The genus includes parasites from dogs, cattle, pigs, sheep, horses, rats, mongooses, monkeys, etc., which are transmitted by ticks.

*Remarks*—Species belonging to this genus have been described in India or Ceylon from dogs, jackals, horses, cattle, goats, mongooses, monkeys, etc. Raymond (1904) was the first to draw attention to the presence of indigenous *Piroplasma* in Bovines in India in 1898. Lingard and Jennings (1904) described and figured specimens of *Piroplasma* from a large number of Indian animals and referred them all to a single

species, *Piroplasma tropicus*, instead of to several previously described species, such as *P. bigeminum*, *P. canis*, *P. bovis*, *P. ovis*, etc. Yakimoff (1931), after reviewing the previous classifications of *Piroplasma*, divides the genus into two subgenera, as follows —

(1) Of typical pyriform shape, often in pairs. Length of pyriform organisms greater than the radius of the erythrocyte. Situation in the corpuscle central. Pyriform individuals of a pair form an acute angle. Number of chromatin masses in budding pear-shaped forms not less than two. Pear-shaped forms more numerous than the round forms. Trypan blue effective. Species included are *P. bigeminum*, *P. caballi*, *P. canis*, *P. motasi* [= *P. ovis*]. Subgenus *Piroplasma* s. str.

(2) Form pear-shaped (lancet-shaped), annular or elliptical. Length of the pear-shaped forms smaller than or equal to the radius of the erythrocyte. Situation in corpuscle peripheral or central. Pyriform individuals of a pair form an obtuse angle. In the pear-shaped forms there is a single chromatin mass. Round forms predominate over the pear-shaped ones. Trypan blue may or may not be effective. Subgenus *Babesiella* Mesnil, 1919.

The subgenus *Babesiella* is further subdivided into species groups as follows —

Group 1 *Babesiella* s. str. Form smaller than the radius of the erythrocyte, situation peripheral, trypan blue effective. *B. bovis*

Group 2 *Françaniella*. Form smaller than or equal to the radius, situation central, trypan blue not effective.

(a) Form equal to radius. *F. colchica*, *F. major*

(b) Form less than the radius. *F. argentina*, *F. berbera*, *F. caucasica*, *F. occidentalis*

This scheme is convenient for diagnostic purposes, but obviously the names *Babesiella* and *Françaniella* cannot be used in a generic sense.

## 253 *Babesia bigemina* (Smith & Kilborne) (Fig 147)

*Pyrosoma bigeminum*, Smith & Kilborne, 1893 a, p. 67, 1893 b, p. 511, fig. 1, Starcovici, 1893, pp. 1-8.

*Piroplasma bigeminum*, Labbé, 1899, p. 194, fig. 195, Minchin, 1903, pp. 242, 262, 269, 338, 350.

†*Piroplasma bigeminum*, Lingard, 1903.

†*Piroplasma* sp. (probably *bigeminum*), Donovan, 1903, p. 1401.

†*Piroplasma bovis*, Stephens & Christophers, 1904, pp. 333-4, pl. III.

†*Piroplasma bigeminum*, Holmes, 1904, pp. 317-26, 1 pl., Lingard & Jennings, 1904, pp. 161-5, pl. I, figs. 4, 5, 1907, pl. VII, fig. G, 9.

*Piroplasma bovis*, Nuttall & Graham Smith, 1908, pp. 128-9, diagram II.

- †*Piroplasma bigeminum*, Gaiger, 1910, p 66, Baldrey, 1910, pp 569-79
- †*Piroplasma (Babesia) bigeminum*, Edwards, 1925, pp 48-9
- Piroplasma bigeminum*, Minchin, 1912, p 379, fig 160, pp 384-5, fig 162
- Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 497, Velu, 1922, pp 133-45, fig 21, Hegner & Tahaferro 1924, p 304
- †*Piroplasma bigeminum*, Cooper, 1926 a, p 96, 1926 b, pp 314-15, pl xviii fig 1
- Babesia bigemina*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 993-8, figs 408, 410 A-J, pl xviii figs 6-10, Knowles, 1928, p 451, figs 105, 106, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1034-5, fig 1019, Dennis, 1930, pp 179-92, 2 pls, Kudo, 1931, p 289, fig 122, g
- †*Babesia bigemina*, Cooper, 1931, pl 1, fig 1, Ware, 1932, p 31, Ray, 1938, p 265

Largest of the known Piroplasms of cattle Round, oval or irregular, or pyriform and occurring in pairs, individuals of the pair lying close together the pear-shaped forms extend across the diameter of the red corpuscle, which in cattle measures from 5 to 6 $\mu$  Occasionally four pear-shaped forms are arranged in a fan-like manner Multiplication takes place

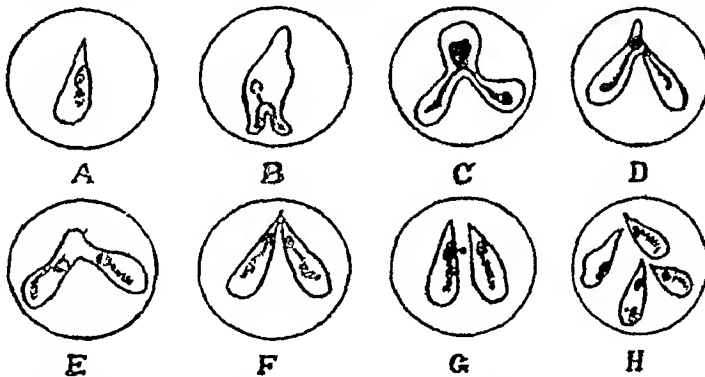


Fig 147 —*Babesia bigemina* (Smith & Kilborne) ( $\times c 3000$ )  
A, pear shaped form, B-F, multiplication by budding,  
G, two pear shaped forms in a corpuscle, H, four pear  
shaped forms in a corpuscle (From Wenyon, after Nuttall  
and Graham Smith)

by a characteristic budding process, the buds remaining attached by their pointed ends Transmission by ticks

*Dimensions*.—Round forms 2-3 $\mu$  in diameter, pyriform examples 2-4 $\mu$  in length by 1.5-2 $\mu$  in width

*Remarks*—It was in the case of *B. bigemina*, the cause of red-water fever in cattle in Texas, that Smith and Kilborne (1893) demonstrated the possibility of transmission of protozoal parasites by Arthropod hosts Not only did they discover that infection is transmitted by the tick, but that the eggs of an infected tick are also infected, so that the second generation of ticks hatched from such eggs may also be infective This was the first time that the rôle of Arthropods in the transmission of protozoal disease was demonstrated—several

years before Ross's discovery of the transmission of *P. vivax* by *Culex* mosquitoes. Not much, however, is known of the actual development in the tick. Koul (1906a) observed that in the stomach of the tick the pear-shaped forms escaped from the blood-corpuscles, became amoeboid, threw out long spiky pseudopodia, associated in pairs, and gave rise to elongate bodies with two nuclei and spiky pseudopodia at both extremities. Fusion of the nuclei then took place, along with the withdrawal of the pseudopodia. Christophers (1907), who studied the development of *B. vivax* in the tick, doubted if the amoeboid stages were essential in the development, and described motile club-shaped forms which he referred to as 'zygotes' or 'oökinetes'. These give rise to a globular stage, which divides by multiple fission into sporoblasts and sporozoites. The sporozoites collect in vast numbers in the salivary glands of the tick, and thence pass into the Vertebrate when the tick feeds. Observations on the development in cultures were published by Kleine (1906) and by Nuttall and Graham-Smith (1908), and certain stages in the tick were also described by Dscrunkovski and Luhs (1909).

The development of the parasite in the Vertebrate host consists of multiplication by binary or quadruple fission within the corpuscle. After destroying the corpuscles in which they are lodged, the parasites become free in the blood and penetrate other red corpuscles. The stages in the blood were studied in great detail by Nuttall and Graham-Smith (1906, 1907, 1908) and by Christophers (1907) in *B. vivax*, and a summary of their observations will be found under that species.

The organism remains in the blood of animals that have recovered from acute symptoms, for many years after its apparent disappearance, as tested by microscopic examinations, and inoculation of blood can produce infection in a healthy animal.

Cooper (1926c) is of the opinion that infection with this parasite is so widespread in India that probably in most localities cattle become infected as young calves, at which age they possess a high degree of resistance and recover readily, and are subsequently immune, but continue to act as carriers. Acute disease is liable to occur when adult cattle are imported from countries where the species does not exist, or when the immunity is broken down through the effect of intercurrent disease conditions.

Dennis (1933) described the structure of the nucleus of *B. bigemina* and even noted the presence of a blepharoplast.

Ray (1938) found the nuclear chromatin to be confined to the apical portion of the parasite with a circular row of fine

chromatin beads connected with the main mass of chromatin  
He did not find any evidence of a blepharoplast

*Habitat*—Blood of ox, *Bos indicus* Linn (?) PUNJAB,  
Lahore, UNITED PROVINCES, Muktesar, MADRAS

254 *Babesia bovis* (Babes) (Fig 148 )

*Hæmatococcus bovis*, Babes, 1888, p 692, 1890, pp 800, 975

*Babesia bovis*, Starcovici, 1893, pp 1-8, Labbé, 1899, p 125

*Piroplasma divergens*, MacFadyean & Stockman, 1911, p 340,

Nuttall, 1913, p 305, fig 2

*Piroplasma bigeminum* (*Babesia bovis*), Minchin, 1912, p 379

*Microbabesia divergens*, Sohns, 1918

*Babesiella bovis*, Mesnil, 1919

*Babesia bovis*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 998-1000, figs 411, 412

Reichenow, 1929, pp 1035-6, fig 1021, 1935, p 378

†*Babesia bovis*, Idnani, 1938, p 265, 1938, p 42

Smaller than *B. bigemina* Amœboid forms chiefly rounded,  
often ovoid, pear-shaped, or rod-shaped forms also occur

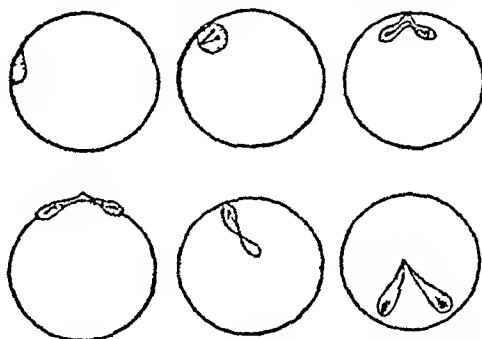


Fig 148 —*Babesia bovis* (Babes) (After Nuttall )

In films stained with Romanowsky's stain the nucleus is seen as a red dot, with a string of fine granules extending from it Two pear-shaped individuals often lie with their pointed ends together and forming an obtuse angle, or even in a line The forms are smaller than the radius of the corpuscle, usually lie near the margin of the corpuscle, and trypan blue is usually effective

*Dimensions*—Round forms 1-1.5  $\mu$  in diameter, pyriform individuals 1.5-2  $\mu$  in length

*Remarks*—The organisms were marginal in position and the pointed ends of a pair of individuals included an obtuse angle, or the individuals were in a straight line The host had shown acute proplasmiasis associated with hæmoglobinuria, and trypan blue had been administered, but without producing any effect

*Habitat*—Blood of an Indian buffalo, *Bos bubalus* Linn  
MADRAS, Belgaum

255 *Babesia caballi* (Nuttall & Strickland) (Fig 149)

*Piroplasma* sp., Marzinowsky & Bieitzer, 1909, pp 28-31, pls v-vii

*Piroplasma caballi*, Nuttall & Strickland, 1910, pp 524-5, 1912, pp 65-96, pl iii, 8 diagrams and 5 charts, Dschunkovski & Luhs, 1913, pp 289-302, pls xiv, xv, Darling, 1913, pp 197-203, pl iii, Carpano, 1913 b, pp 13-41, 3 pls

†*Piroplasma caballi*, Valladares, 1914, pp 88-94

*Piroplasma caballi*, Yakimoff, Schokhor, & Koselkane, 1917, pp 302-11, Velu, 1922, pp 197-212, fig 27

*Babesia caballi*, Wenyon, 1926, p 1008, pl xviii, 21-25, & fig 415, Knowles, 1928, p 453, fig 105 22-30, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1036-8

Parasites relatively large, and resemble *B. bigemina* found in cattle. Multiplication takes place by budding, and pear-shaped forms occur in pairs in the red blood-corpuscles.

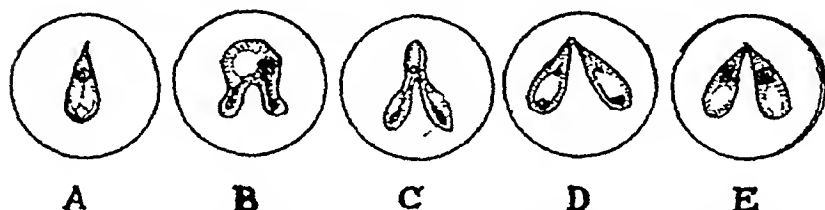


Fig 149—*Babesia caballi* (Nuttall & Strickland) A, pear shaped form, B-D, stages in the process of budding, E, a pair of pear-shaped individuals (After Nuttall and Strickland)

*Remarks*—This form, like *B. equi* (Laveran, 1901), causes hæmoglobinuric fever in horses. Nuttall and Strickland (1910) showed that two distinct species occur in horses. They placed the small form, previously known as *Piroplasma equi* Laveran, in a new genus under the name *Nuttallia equi*, and described the larger form as *Piroplasma caballi*. Later (1912) they described the method of multiplication of the latter in the blood.

Marzinowsky and Bieitzer (1909) showed that the tick, *Dermacentor reticulatus* Koch, was the vector in South Russia, and Carpano (1913 b) thought that *Margaropus annulatus* (Say) was the vector in Italy.

*Habitat*—Blood of the horse, *Equus caballus* Linn  
MADRAS, Madras

256 *Babesia canis* (Piana & Galli-Valerio) (Figs 150, 151)

*Pyrosoma bigeminum* var *canis*, Piana & Galli-Valerio, 1895, p 345

*Piroplasma canis*, Labbé, 1899, p 124, Lounsbury, 1901, p 714, Minchin, 1903, pp 242, 270, 337, 350, Lounsbury, 1904, p 113, Nuttall, 1904, pp 219-57, 7 figs & 7 charts

- †*Piroplasma canis*, Daggetty, 1904, pp 67-8, Lingard & Jennings, 1904, pp 161-5, pl 1, fig. 10, Stephens & Christophers, 1904, pp 334-5, fig 74
- Piroplasma canis*, Nuttall & Graham-Smith, 1905, pp 237-49, 1906, pp 586-651, pls xi-xiii and 23 text figs, 1907, pp 232-72, pls i-iii
- †*Piroplasma canis*, Webb, 1906, p 1, Christophers, 1907 a, pp 76-8, 1907 b, pp 1-83, 3 pls
- Piroplasma canis*, Nuttall & Graham Smith, 1909, pp 211-14, pl ix
- †*Piroplasma canis*, Baldrey, 1910, pp 569-79, Gauger, 1910, p 66, Brandford, 1912, pp 643-6
- Babesia canis*, Schuberg & Reichenow, 1912, pp 415-34, pl ii
- Piroplasma canis*, Minchin, 1912, pp 382-3, 384-5, 387, figs 161, 162
- †*Piroplasma canis*, de Mello, de Sá, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha, 1917, p 16
- Piroplasma canis*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp 493-6, fig 163, Velu, 1922, pp 224-40, figs 29, 30, Hegner & Tahaferro, 1924, pp 303-4, fig 114
- †*Piroplasma canis*, Rau, 1926, pp 243-4
- Babesia canis*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1012-20, pl xviii, figs 410, 417, 418, 419, 421, Knowles, 1928, pp 446-50, figs 103, 104, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1032-4, figs 1016, 1018
- †*Piroplasma (Babesia) canis*, Stirling, 1929, pp 647-53
- Babesia canis*, Beltzer & Markoff, 1930, pp 498-601, Regendanz, 1932, pp 745-8, Regendanz & Reichenow, 1933, pp 50-71, 2 pls, 1 fig, Reichenow, 1935, p 378, fig 31

*The Cycle in the Dog*—Parasites typically pear-shaped, rounded and bulbous at one end and pointed at the other, with

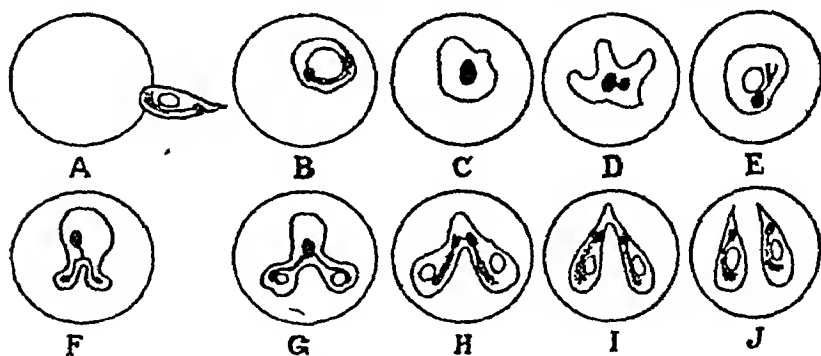


Fig 150 —*Babesia canis*, development in the dog ( $\times c 3000$ ) A, pear-shaped form, B, vacuolated form, C, rounded form, D-G, stages in the process of budding, H-J, ultimate formation of pear shaped individuals (After Nuttall and Graham Smith)

a vacuole in the cytoplasm,  $4.5-5\mu$  in length. In films stained with Romanowsky's stain the nucleus is seen as a deeply stained granule situated near the pointed end, with a string of fine granules extending from it. This typical

form passes through a series of stages before division takes place. The organism becomes rounded, the vacuole first enlarges, then disappears, and the string of chromatin granules is withdrawn into the larger granule (fig 150, A-C). It now passes through an amoeboid phase, and division of the organism is initiated by the separation from the larger granule of chromatin of a smaller one, which remains connected with the larger by a string of granules. The smaller granule divides into

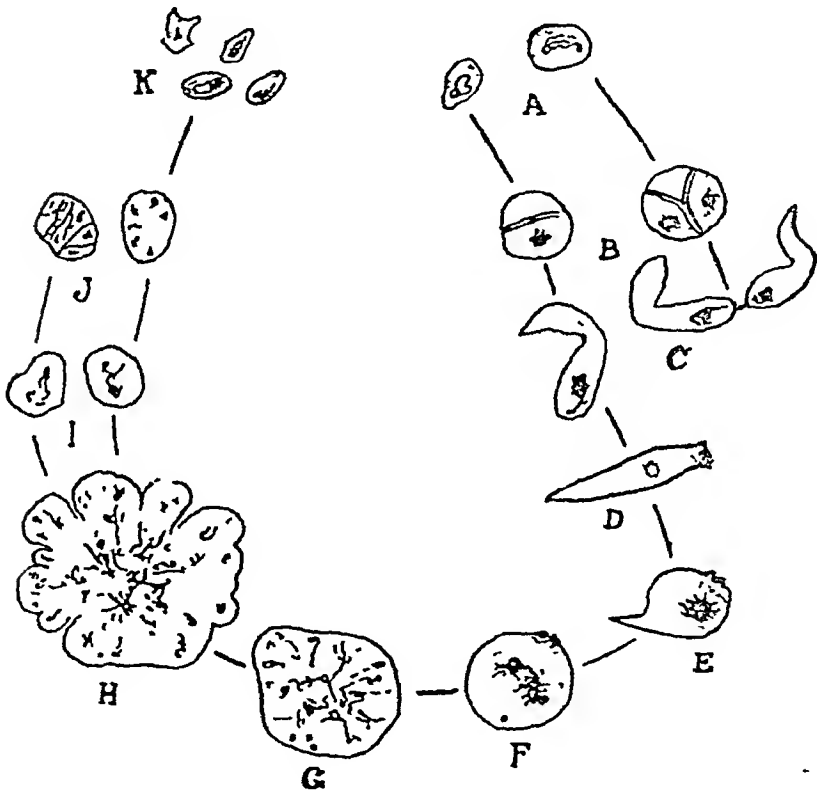


Fig 151—*Babesia canis*, development in the tick ( $\times c$  1500)  
 A, globular forms in the stomach of the tick, B, globular form showing split, C, club shaped forms, D, "zygote," which passes through the stomach wall, E-H, globular body in ovum or tissue-cells, which shows multiple fission, I, sporoblasts, J, formation of sporozoites, K, sporozoites in the salivary glands (From Nuttall, after Christophers)

two, and the cytoplasm forms two buds, each containing one of these granules, thus finally a trilobed form results, in which the three chromatin granules are connected with a Y-shaped or V-shaped chromatin strand (fig 150, D-G)



The larger chromatin granule also now divides, followed by the division of the cytoplasm, and two pear-shaped merozoites result (fig 150, H-J). These merozoites may now leave the corpuscle to invade other corpuscles or may further divide within the same corpuscle so as to produce multiple-cell infections. Schizogony is thus by budding, and is not comparable with that of the malarial parasites. Sometimes there may be as many as sixteen of these organisms in a single blood-corpuscle.

*The Cycle in the Tick*—When ingested into the stomach of the tick the parasites leave the blood-corpuscle, increase in size, and become globular bodies,  $4-5\mu$  in diameter. A split appears in the globular body, a portion swings round, and the globular body is changed into a club-shaped body. The club-shaped bodies are motile and Gregarine-like. Whether any sexual process is involved is not known. The club-shaped bodies after passing through the wall of the gut, enter the ova and later are found in the tissue-cells of the embryo developed from the egg. There they again become globular, and increase in size up to a diameter of  $25\mu$ . This globular stage, termed "zygote" by Christophers, according to Minchin probably corresponds to the oöcyst of the Plasmodia. The globular body divides up by multiple fission into a number of "sporoblasts," which do not remain aggregated together, but scatter themselves through the tissues of the tick, larva, nymph, or adult as the case may be. The nucleus of each sporoblast divides into a large number, and then the sporoblast segments into an equal number of sporozoites, which are small bodies with a single nucleus similar in appearance to the forms in the blood. The sporozoites collect in the salivary glands of the tick and pass into the blood of the dog when the tick next feeds on it.

*Remarks*—The parasite was first discovered as the cause of malignant jaundice of dogs in Italy, and has since been shown to have a wide distribution. It has long been known to yield to treatment with the aniline dye, trypan blue. Lingard and Jennings (1904), James (1905), Webb (1906), and Christophers (1907 a, 1907 b) were the earliest to study it in India. Christophers showed that in India *Rhipicephalus sanguineus* (Latreille) was the transmitting tick, and described the cycle in the tick as summarized above. Christophers also proved that eggs laid by an adult which had fed on infected dogs gave rise to larvæ which were not infective, but that the nymphs, and probably the resulting adults, were infective. James took specimens of *R. sanguineus* to England and succeeded in infecting English dogs with them. Baldrey (1911) gave a useful summary of the observations on piroplasmosis in India up to that date.

Lounsbury (1901, 1904a) was the first to demonstrate experimentally that infection is transmitted from dog to dog by the tick *Hæmaphysalis leachi* (Audouin) in South Africa. Nuttall (1904) and Nuttall and Graham-Smith (1905, 1906) described the structure and life-history of the parasite in the dog. Breinl and Hindle (1908) described a biflagellate stage of the parasite, but Wenyon (1926) and Knowles (1928) are of the opinion that this must have been a species of *Bodo* (*Mastigophora*) from some extraneous source, and was not part of the life-cycle of *B. canis*. Schuberg and Reichenow (1912) concluded from their observations that the amoeboid forms are extra-corpuscular, become rounded, and produce buds, and these buds pass into the red corpuscles, producing there the intra-corpuscular pairs of pear-shaped forms. They also studied the details of nuclear division in wet fixed films.

Nawrotzky (1912) infected dogs by introducing infected blood into the stomach by means of a stomach tube. Laveran and Nattan-Larrier (1913) adduced evidence to show that the viruses of France and North Africa were different, dogs which had recovered from infections with French virus, and were immune, could be infected with the North African one.

Several workers have attempted to infect animals other than dogs, but without success. Dunsbury (1903) failed to infect a jackal. Nuttall and Graham-Smith (1909a) failed to infect foxes. Contrary to these negative results, Rau (1926) has succeeded in experimentally infecting a jackal with *B. canis* from a dog. He also found the parasite in a blood-smear from a wild jackal.

Regendanz and Reichenow (1933) have restudied the development of *Babesia canis* in *Dermacentor reticulatus*. They find that most of the parasites when sucked in with the dog's blood by the tick die, but some produce small vermiform bodies that infect the cells of the tick's midgut and multiply there asexually. The daughter cells enter the body-cavity and proceed to the eggs, where, after a few divisions, they decrease in size and remain dormant. Later, in the nymph or the adult developing from the egg, they enter the salivary glands, multiply and produce vermiform cells that escape into the salivary ducts thence they are passed into the dog. In the dog's blood they reproduce asexually. No sexual stages were found by them at any stage of the life-history, and they believe that the sexual stages previously reported by others are misinterpretations of the observations. They further claim that proplasms have no close relationship with either Sporozoa or Flagellata, but have their nearest affinities with Sarcodina.

*Habitat* —Blood of the dog, *Canis familiaris* Linn MADRAS Madras, PUNJAB, PORTUGUESE INDIA, NOVA GOA, CENTRAL PROVINCES, the jackal, *Canis aureus* Linn MADRAS, Madras, and the blood of the transmitting tick. *Rhincephalus sanguineus* Koch

257 *Babesia equi* (Laveran) (Fig 152)

*Piroplasma equi* Laveran, 1901, pp 385-8, text figs, Minchin, 1903, pp 242, 270, 350, Stephens & Christophers, 1904, p 337

†*Piroplasma* sp, Lingard & Jennings, 1904, pp 161-5 pl 1, figs 4, 3

*Plasmodium equi*, Axe, 1906, pp 222-5, Joffe, 1907, pp 51-66

*Piroplasma equi*, Gaiger, 1910, p 66

*Nuttallia equi*, Franca, 1910, p 14, Nuttall & Strickland, 1910, pp 524-5, Minchin, 1912, p 380, Dschunkvoski & Luhs, 1913, pp 289-302, pls xiv, xv

*Piroplasma equi*, Carpano, 1913 b, p 845, 1914 a, pp 13-41, 3 pls, 1914 b, pp 42-53, 1 pl

†*Piroplasma equi*, Valladares, 1914, pp 88-94 Williams, 1914 pp 1-6

*Nuttallia equi*, Schein, 1917, pp 871-2, Yakimoff, Schokhor, & Koselkine, 1917, pp 302-11, Du Toit 1919, pp 84-104, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 500

*Piroplasma equi*, Velu, 1922, pp 197-212, fig 28

*Babesia equi* Wenyon, 1926, pp 1009-10, fig 416, pl xviii, figs 26-30, Knowles, 1928, p 453, fig 106, 26-30, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1036-7, fig 1022

Very small, nearly rounded and actively amœboid, ovoid or pear-shaped, not exceeding  $2\mu$  in diameter Division

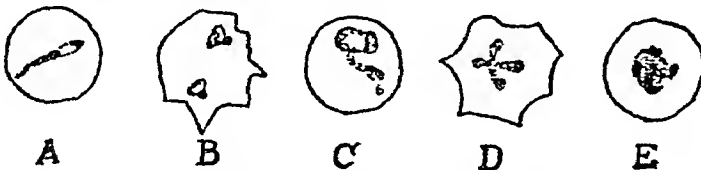


Fig 152 —*Babesia equi* (Laveran) (After Wenyon)

gives rise to four individuals, which are arranged in a cross-like manner The four daughter individuals eventually separate, escape from the red corpuscle, and infect other corpuscles Transmission by ticks

*Remarks* —Round or ring-shaped, oval or rod-shaped proplasms showing division rosettes of four, arranged in the form of a cross, were placed by Franca (1910) in a separate genus called *Nuttallia* but Wenyon (1926) thinks that differences in size and in the number of daughter individuals produced are not sufficient grounds for recognition of new genera

Nuttall and Strickland (1910) have described the growth and division stages in this species. The species produces a disease like that caused by *B. caballi*, but is much more widely distributed. Theiler (1905 a) showed that *Rhipicephalus evertsi* Neumann is the vector in South Africa, and according to Carpano (1913 b), *Rhipicephalus bursa* Canestrini & Fanzaga is the vector in Italy.

Young animals are not so seriously affected as older ones. Immunity is acquired. The blood remains infective for many years after a clinical recovery.

*Habitat*—Blood of the horse, *Equus caballus* Linn. PUNJAB, UNITED PROVINCES, Muktesar, RAJPUTANA, MADRAS.

### 258 *Babesia felis* Davis (Fig 153)

†*Pyroplasma* sp., Lingard & Jennings, 1904, p. 161

*Babesia felis*, Davis, 1929, pp. 304, 523–34

†*Babesia felis*, Mangrulkar, 1937 a, p. 15, 1937 b, pp. 243–6, pl. xvi

Small, rounded, non-pigmented, intra-corporal parasite multiplying by division into four in a cross-like arrangement,

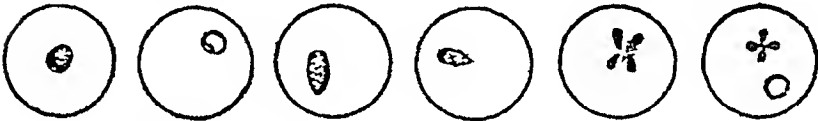


Fig 153—*Babesia felis* Davis. Various forms seen in Leishman-stained films. Light blue cytoplasm is indicated by stippling and the dark red chromatin by black. Outlines of the corpuscles are represented schematically. (After Davis.)

Schizonts do not occur in the internal organs. Trypan blue not effective.

*Dimensions*—1–2.25  $\mu$  in diameter, the majority being about 1.25  $\mu$ .

*Remarks*—Lingard and Jennings (1904) recorded piroplasmiasis in wild and tame cats, but did not describe the form found. Davis (1929) described *Babesia felis* from the Sudanese wild cat, *Felis ocreata*, and found that the parasite is readily transmissible to the domestic cat by means of blood inoculation, and that the progress of infection in inoculated cats follows a constant but benign course. Splenectomy prior to or after inoculation results in an intense infection characterized by anæmia and hæmoglobinuria. Mangrulkar (1937) has recently found the form in Indian cats, but has not come across any division into four or cross-forms.

*Habitat*—Blood of cat, *Felis domesticus* Linn. UNITED PROVINCES, Bareilly, Muktesar.

259 *Babesia gibsoni* (Patton) (Fig 154)

- †*Piroplasma tropicus* (part), Lingard & Jennings 1904, pp 161-5  
 †*Piroplasma gibsoni*, Patton, 1910, pp 274-81, fig 1  
 †*Piroplasma tropicus* (part), Baldrey, 1910 pp 572-7  
 †*Piroplasma gibsoni*, Patton, 1911, pp 615-21, 1 fig, Symons & Patton, 1912, pp 361-70  
*Achromaticus gibsoni*, Franca, 1917, pp 221-9  
*Piroplasma gibsoni*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 497  
*Babesiella gibsoni* Velu, 1922, p 131  
*Babesia gibsoni*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1020-1, fig 422  
*Piroplasma gibsoni*, Symons, 1926, pp 292-315  
 †*Piroplasma gibsoni*, Rau, 1927, pp 785-800, pls xxxi, xxxii, 4 text-figs, Stirling, 1929 pp 647-53  
 †*Babesia gibsoni*, Swaminath & Shortt, 1937, pp 499-503, Ra- & Idnani, 1938, p 265

Smaller than *B. canis*, young trophozoites rounded, not pear-shaped, and appear as small ring-like forms occupying about one-eighth of the infected corpuscle. Parasites (in films stained with Leishman's or Giemsa's stain) appear as small rings, somewhat resembling the rings of the malignant tertian malarial parasites but very much smaller and staining

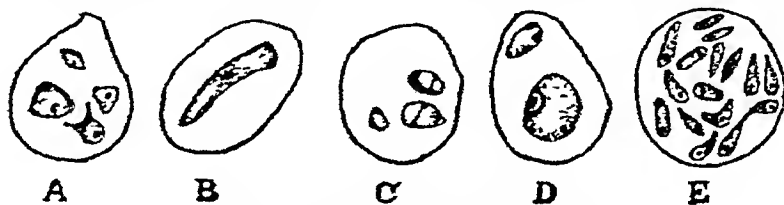


Fig 154 — *Babesia gibsoni* (Patton)  
 (From Wenyon, after Patton)

less deeply. They also differ from *B. canis* in not showing reticular structure of protoplasm or vacuoles. The protoplasm takes a very faint blue stain, the ring being sometimes made up of a blue-staining periphery and a clear centre. Generally there are two masses of compact chromatin, staining red, one larger and the other smaller, which is situated either near the larger or on the periphery of the ring. Larger ovoid or elongate forms are also met with, though in smaller numbers. Parasite usually excentrically situated in the blood-corpuscle. Usually only one but sometimes up to five, may be found in a single corpuscle. The infected host-cell generally not altered in shape or size. Sometimes the parasite escapes from the corpuscle, becomes disc-shaped, and after a short while enters another corpuscle. In spleen-puncture smears similar forms are met with, and also very large rings with their chromatin divided into two, three or even four parts. Schizogony takes place in the spleen. The parasite, having penetrated a red cell in the spleen, grows and divides into two, four, etc. The daughter parasites are somewhat pear-shaped, and, when

present in large numbers in a cell, the shape varies from a long oval to pyriform or circular. The merozoites are set free by the rupture of the corpuscle and infect other corpuscles.

*Remarks*—Patton (1910) believed that the hounds got the infection from the jackal. He demonstrated the same parasite in the blood of the jackal, and showed that the infection could be transferred to dogs by means of inoculation of blood from the infected animal. Dogs which had recovered from *B. canis* were inoculable with *B. gibsoni*. He suspected *Rhipicephalus* sp., a species related to *Rhipicephalus simus* (Koch) which occurs on the jackal, as the transmitting agent.

Baldrey (1911) thought that the outbreak described by Patton as due to this species was of the same nature as that previously described by Pease and Gunn (1908), and that the form is not morphologically distinct from *Babesia tropicus* (Lingard & Jennings, 1904). Lingard and Jennings studied piroplasmiasis in different animals, but probably confused a number of species, and *B. tropicus* is not now recognized as a distinct species.

Rau (1927) observed that smears from engorged larvæ of the tick, *Hæmaphysalis bispinosa* Neumann, showed some parasites with fibrillar prolongations and a few free large rings. Transmission experiments with *H. bispinosa* were inconclusive. Cultivation of the parasite *in vitro* was also not successful. The blood from an infected jackal when injected into a dog gives the disease to it and *vice versa*. In the dog, however, the disease takes a more acute form than in the jackal.

According to Stirling (1929) the infection caused by this much smaller proplasma differs clinically from that caused by *P. canis* in being usually more prolonged in its effects. The symptoms are generally those of a progressive anæmia with frequent tendency to relapses at prolonged intervals. It does not respond to treatment with trypan blue, but good results have been obtained by repeated treatment with certain arsenical preparations, notably tryparsamide.

Swaminath and Shortt (1937) have shown that the jackal-tick, *Hæmaphysalis bispinosa* Neumann, is a vector of *B. gibsoni*, and that all stages of the tick can transmit. Hereditary transmission through the egg also occurs.

Ray and Idnani (1938) have recently made a detailed study of *B. gibsoni* in the Vertebrate host. They found two types of parasites, viz., ring forms and thin elongate forms, in smears from the peripheral blood as well as internal organs. The ring forms were found to multiply by repeated binary fission until 12 to 16 merozoites were formed, while the thin elongate forms were observed to multiply in a manner which suggested a process of schizogony and gave rise to

more than 30 macrories in a corpuscle. Sometimes corpuscles infected with both forms were seen in smears from peripheral blood, and they regard this as suggestive of sexual dimorphism.

*Habits*—Blood of the jackal, *Canis aureus* Linn. Ceylon (?); Madras, Kurrul: blood of the dog *Canis familiaris* Linn.: Ceylon (?). Madras: CENTRAL PROVINCE Body of *Hemaphysalis hispidula* Neumann: Madras, Madras.

### 239 *Babesia motasi* Wenyon. (Fig. 155)

*Babesia bigemina*, Motas, 1933 a, pp. 1522-4, 1933 b, pp. 531-4.

*Piroplasma ovis*, Dackiworshi & Luba, 1932, pp. 149-51;

Lestoguard, 1925, pp. 149-5.

*Babesia motasi*, Wenyon, 1926, pp. 1605-6, Fig. 414, 9-12.

†*Babesia motasi*, Achar & Srikantiah, 1934, pp. 1-3, 2 pls. & 2 charts.

*Babesia motasi*, Sarvan, 1935, pp. 171-2; Thomson & Hall, 1933, pp. 215-220, Figs. 1-6.

Parasites are most frequently pear-shaped, though ovoid, round or irregularly shaped forms are also met with. They occur singly or in pairs, and the pairs always meet at an acute

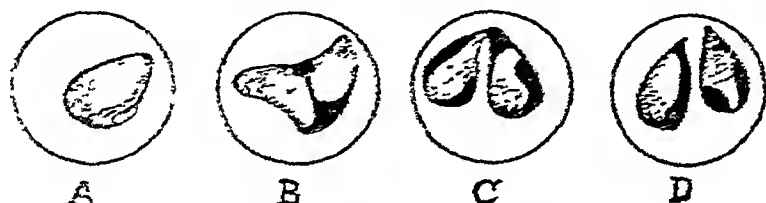


Fig. 155—*Babesia motasi* Wenyon. ( $\times 3000$ )  
(From Wenyon, after Lestoguard.)

angle at their narrower ends. Chromatin often appears as double

*Dimensions*.—2.5-4  $\mu$  in length by 1.2-3  $\mu$  in breadth.

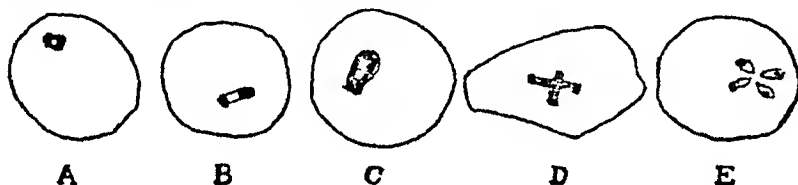
*Remarks*—Motas (1933) found this parasite in sheep and considered it to be identical morphologically with *B. bigemina* of cattle. He also described the transmission of the infection through the agency of the tick, *Rhipicephalus bursa* Canestrini & Fanzaga. The disease caused by this parasite also resembles red-water fever of cattle, and is said to occur in acute or chronic form. Lestoguard (1925) observed this parasite in the blood of goats in Algeria, and showed that the parasites were readily inoculable from one goat to another. He referred to it as *Piroplasma ovis* but as the name *Babesia ovis* is already preoccupied for a piroplasm of sheep of intermediate size, Wenyon (1926) re-named it *B. motasi*.

Achar and Srikantiah (1934) have recorded the finding of this species in sheep. They have conducted a few transmission experiments and report that the parasite was not transmissible to goats.

*Habits*—Blood of sheep, *Ovis* sp.: MYSORE STATE

261 *Babesia ninense* (Yakimoff) (Fig 156)*Piroplasma ninense*, Yakimoff, 1909, pp 472-7, 1 pl†*Nuttallia ninense*, Sinton, 1922, pp 359-63, pls xxvi, xxvii*Babesia ninense*, Wenyon, 1926, p 1358*Nuttallia ninense*, Reichenow, 1929, p 1039

Parasites occur in the red blood-cells, usually one in a cell, occasionally more. Stained with Giemsa's stain the cytoplasm is blue and the nucleus a deep carmine-red. The cytoplasm is condensed and deeply stained at the periphery, with usually a lighter area in the neighbourhood of the nucleus. Cytoplasm is voluminous as compared with the nucleus, which is a solid mass of chromatin, usually round, but elongated in dividing forms, and is usually peripheral, rarely central. The intracellular parasites may be ring-shaped, oval or elongate rod-like in form. The oval or oat-shaped form is the common type in division rosettes. Division rosettes consisting of four small parasites found in smears from blood, spleen, and bone-marrow. Cross-form of division also met with.

Fig 156—*Babesia ninense* (Yakimoff) ( $\times c$  2500) (After Sinton)

*Dimensions*—Intracellular parasite, small form  $0.7-1\mu$ , large form  $2-3\mu$  in length.

*Habitat*—Red blood-corpuscles in smears from the blood, liver, spleen, and bone-marrow of the hedgehog, *Erinaceus* sp.: N W F PROVINCE, Kohat.

262 *Babesia sergenti* Wenyon (Fig 157)*Piroplasma ovis* (part), Ratz, 1913, pp 194-200*Theileria ovis*, Yakimoff, 1916, p 201*Gonderia ovis*, Sergeant, Parrot & Hilbert, 1922, pp 789-92, 1 fig*Piroplasma ovis*, Velu, 1922, pp 216-23*Gonderia ovis*, Lestoquard, 1924, pp 122-8, 15 figs*Babesia sergenti*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1004, 1007-8, fig 414, 1-4*Babesia ovis*, Reichenow, 1929, p 1036†*Babesia sergenti*, Krishna Iyer, 1933, p 33

Morphologically the parasite corresponds very closely to *B. mutans*. Similar rounded and bacillary forms occur. Reproduction is by budding into two or four, so that the characteristic cross-forms are produced. Nothing is known of the method of transmission.



*Remarks*—The piroplasms of sheep and goats continue to be referred to *Piroplasma ovis* Laveran & Nicolle (1909), but Wenyon (1926) has restricted that name to the organisms of intermediate size, and named the larger form as *B. molasi* and the smaller form as *B. sergenti*. Thus *B. molasi*, *B. ovis*,

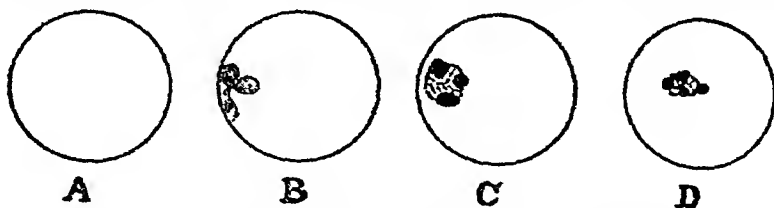


Fig 157 —*Babesia sergenti* Wenyon ( $\times 3000$ )  
(From Wenyon, after Lestoquard)

and *B. sergenti* of sheep and goats correspond to *B. bigemina*, *B. bovis*, and *B. mutans* of cattle. *B. sergenti* produces no recognizable symptoms.

*Habitat*—Blood of goat, *Capra hircus* Linn. UNITED PROVINCES, Muktesar

## 263 *Babesia soricis* (Christophers)

†*Piroplasma soricis*, Nuttall, 1908

*Babesia soricis*, Hoare, 1930, p. 246

Parasites of moderate size, occupying one-third of the corpuscle in the larger forms. Did not show typical binary forms.

*Remarks*—Nuttall (1908) stated that "Christophers has found a parasite in musk rats in India which he names *P[iroplasma] soricis*." Hoare (1930), failing to trace the original publication, referred to Christophers, who gave him the meagre information quoted above and remarked that he had found the parasite, but never described it or referred to it in print.

*Habitat*—Red blood-corpuscles of the musk rat, *Crocidura caerulea* (Kerr). MADRAS, Gundy

## 264 *Babesia tropicus* (Lingard & Jennings) (Fig 158)

†*Piroplasma tropicus* (part), Lingard & Jennings, 1904, pp. 161-5,  
Baldrey, 1910, pp. 572-7, pl. XXXV

Small ring-forms, with central position of the chromatin in many of the infected red corpuscles. Chromatin in the form of two dots and a connecting bar between them. Pear-shaped forms rare in corpuscles, but occasionally seen free in the plasma.

*Remarks*—Lingard and Jennings (1904) found piroplasms in bovines, buffaloes, equines, elephants, camels, goats, sheep,

dogs, cats, monkeys, deer, fowls, guinea-pigs, and lizards, without referring them to different species. Baldrey (1911) not only referred a form found in the blood of cavalry and artillery horses at Mhow and Meerut to this species, but also thought that *B. gibsoni* (Patton) was identical with it. Lingard and Jennings, and Baldrey were wrong in referring the parasite from cattle, dogs, sheep, and horses to *P. tropicus* when *P. bovis*, *P. canis*, *P. ovis*, and *P. equi* were already known from those animals. Since then other species have also been described from these animals, and piroplasms of monkeys

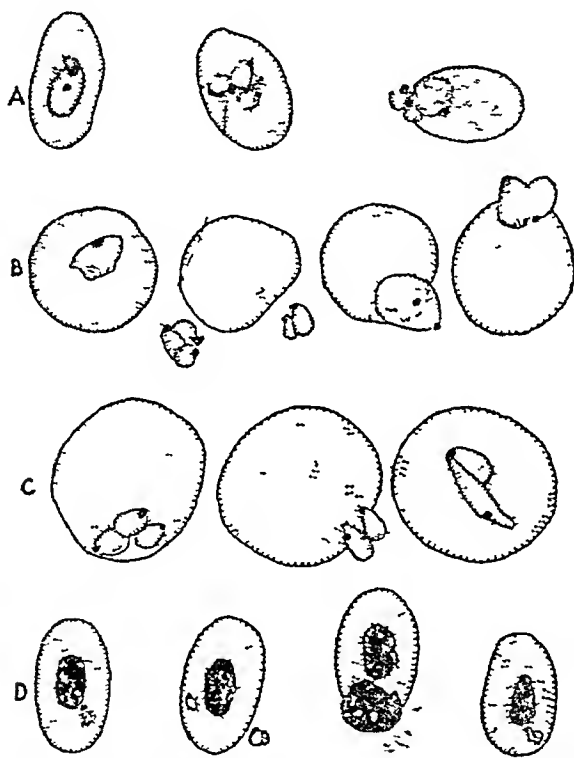


Fig 158 —*Babesia tropicus* (Lingard & Jennings) A, from camel, B, from guinea pig, C, from elephant, D, from the common lizard (After Lingard and Jennings)

and deer have been described as *P. pitheci* and *P. cervi*. No one else seems to have described piroplasms from elephants, camels, fowls, guinea-pigs, and lizards, and for this residue the name *P. tropicus* may be retained till the parasites from these animals are examined again and the specific name restricted to one particular form.

*Habitat* —Red blood-corpuscles of elephants, camels, guinea-pigs, fowls, and lizards. UNITED PROVINCES, Bareilly

265 *Babesia* sp

†*Piroplasma* sp, Patton, 1910, p 279, 1911, p 620  
*Babesia* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1027

*Remarks* —The form may perhaps be the same as *Babesia cervi* Bettencourt, Franca and Borges (1907) described from *Cervus dama* Robert of Portugal

*Habitat* —Blood of the spotted deer, *Axis axis* (Erxl) (= *Cervus axis*) INDIA

266 *Babesia* sp

*Babesia* sp, Plummer, 1915, p 130, Wenyon, 1926, p 1356

*Remarks* —Wenyon (1926) thinks that this form may possibly be the same as *B. gibsoni*. He saw the parasite in large numbers in the blood of a Colombo dog

*Habitat* —Blood of the wild dog, *Cyon dukhunensis* (Sykes), from INDIA, in the Zoological Gardens, London, CEYLON, Colombo

267 *Babesia* sp

†*Piroplasma* sp, Patton, 1910, p 279, 1911, p 620  
*Babesia* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 1025

*Remarks* —The form may possibly be the same as *Babesia herpestidis* Franca (1908) from the mongoose, *Herpestes ichneumon* Illiger, in Portugal

*Habitat* —Blood of *Herpestes edwardi* Desmarest [= *Herpestes mungo* (Gmel)]

## Doubtful Protozoa.

## INCERTA: SEDIS

## Family ANAPLASMIDÆ Nietz, Alexander &amp; du Toit, 1933.

## Genus GRAHAMELLA Brumpt, 1911

(*Syn* BARTONELLA Strong, Tyzzer, Brues, Sellards, and Gastiaburu, 1915)

A new Hæmatozoan, Graham Smith, 1905, pp 453-9, pls xiii, xiv  
*Grahamella*, Brumpt, 1911, pp 514-17, 1913

Graham Smith bodies, Laveran & Marullaz, 1914, pp 240-6, pl n  
*Grahamella*, Carini, 1915, pp 103-4

*Bartonella*, Strong, Tyzzer, Brues, Sellards, & Gastiaburu, 1915, p 32, Mayer, Borchardt, & Kikuth, 1926, p 559, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1059-60, Noguchi & Battistini, 1926, p 851, Noguchi, 1926, pp 533, 697, 715, 729

*Grahamella*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1056-9, Knowles, 1928, pp 462-3, Brumpt, 1928, pp 1079-81

- Bartonella*, McCarrison & Mula Singh, 1931, pp 945-9  
*Grahamia*, Nietz, Alexander & du Toit, 1933, pp 263-71  
*Bartonella*, Donatien & Lestoquard, 1934, pp 650-2, Adler & Ellenbogen, 1934, pp 219-21, Kikuth, 1934, pp 1241-50  
 Lestoquard 1934, pp 650-2, Adler & Ellenbogen, 1934, pp 219-21  
 (*Bartonella*), Topley & Wilson, 1936, pp 710-11  
*Grahamella*, Topley & Wilson, 1936 p 712

Parasites minute, rounded, oval or more usually rod-like bodies, showing an irregular staining, a blue cytoplasmic portion being distinguishable from a red chromatinic part. Rods may be straight or slightly curved, and forms with a red-staining granule at each end with a constriction in the middle suggest that reproduction is by binary fission. One, two or as many as fifty may infect the same red corpuscle or an endothelial cell.

*Remarks*—Graham-Smith (1905) described these bodies in red blood-corpuscles of moles. Brumpt (1911), who encountered the same structures in the red blood-corpuscles of moles in France, described them as a new genus. Other observers have found similar structures in the red blood-corpuscles of various other mammals. Wenyon (1926) thought that there was little evidence for regarding them as parasites, and still less that they were PROTOZOA. Structurally they resemble bacilli more than any other organisms. Knowles (1928) supported this view. Reichenow (1929), Kudo (1931), and Calkins (1933) have left them out of consideration, probably because they do not believe them to be PROTOZOA.

Very similar organisms were found in human red blood-corpuscles and placed in a new genus called *Bartonella*. These are believed to be the causal agents of two diseases, namely, Oroya fever and Verruga peruviana, occurring in man in Peru. The former is a fever with marked anæmia, and the latter a nodular eruption of the skin. Strong, Tyzzer, Brues, Sellard, and Gastiaburu (1915) established that these diseases are distinct, and gave the name *Bartonella bacilliformis* to the organism associated with Oroya fever. Noguchi and Battistini (1926) succeeded in cultivating the organism *in vitro*. They also succeeded in inoculating the form into *Macacus rhesus* (Audeb.). Noguchi in a series of papers (1926, 1927) has further shown that on subpassage in monkeys the virulence of the organism was increased, and it produced more marked anæmia than at first. The organism was constantly present, as shown by culture, in the lymph glands, less often in the spleen, bone-marrow, and heart-blood. Inoculation of the monkey might produce either Oroya fever or Verruga peruviana, or both the conditions simultaneously. He also established by cross-immunity experiments that the two conditions were caused by the same virus. He further succeeded in transmitting

the infection from monkey to monkey by the bites of the tick, *Dermacentor andersoni*

Mayer (1925) described another species of the genus in mice, and Donatien and Lestoquard (1934) yet another in cattle

Brumpt (1928) recalls in detail the successive creation of the genera *Grahamella* and *Bartonella*, and concludes that there is now insufficient cause for maintaining the genus *Bartonella*, created on the sole characteristic of pathogenicity. He regards *Bartonella muris* Mayer, 1921, as synonymous with *Grahamella muris* Carini, 1915, and combines under *Grahamella* Brumpt, 1911, all forms described under the genus *Bartonella*, which decision is followed here

Nietz, Alexander, and du Toit (1933), however, regard the two genera as distinct, and change the name *Grahamella* to *Grahamia*, but their paper is not available to the author. Topley and Wilson (1936) also regard them as distinct, and remark that the evidence in favour of *Bartonella* being a living reproducible micro-organism, capable of giving rise under favourable conditions to disease, is now very strong, but considerably less is known about *Grahamella*, and it would be unwise to assert at the moment that these bodies are definite bacteria. According to them, *Grahamella*, though resembling *Bartonella*, are much coarser and more like ordinary bacteria. With Giemsa's stain they take on a blue rather than a reddish tint. Only occasional red cells are affected. *Grahamella* appear to be non-pathogenic and are not influenced by splenectomy. They have not so far been cultivated, and though it is probable that they are living organisms, the evidence in favour of this is not yet conclusive.

## 268 *Grahamella canis* (Kikuth)

*Bartonella canis*, Kikuth, 1928, p. 1729, 1929, pp. 1-7, Topley & Wilson, 1936, p. 711

†*Bartonella canis*, Ray & Idnani, 1937, p. 371, 1938, p. 259

Forms in the red blood-corpuscles very pleomorphic, large or small, coccoid or rod-shaped

*Remarks*—Kikuth (1928) described this form and considered it responsible for causing infectious anaemia of dogs. He was unsuccessful in cultivating the organism on artificial media. Ray and Idnani (1937) have recently recorded the occurrence of this parasite in dogs in India, and believe it to be the cause of one of the types of obscure canine fever. Appearance of the parasite in the blood was marked by a distinct thermal reaction associated with a number of pathological changes. Kikuth (1927) and others have stated that *Bartonella* usually appears in the blood of splenectomized dogs, but Ray and Idnani (1938) find the infection to be

inoculable into healthy non-splenectomized dogs, producing acute symptoms and ultimate death of the host in several cases

*Habitat* —Blood of the dog, *Canis familiaris* Linn UNITED PROVINCES, Muktesar

## 269 *Grahamella muris* Carini

*Grahamella muris*, Carini, 1915, pp 103-4

*Bartonella muris*, Mayer, 1925, Mayer, Borchardt, & Kikuth, 1926, p 559, Wenyon, 1926, p 1060

†*Grahamella* sp, Knowles 1928, p 463

†*Bartonella muris*, McCarrison & Mula Singh, 1931, pp 945-9

Dot- and rod-like bodies in the red blood-corpuscles of mice

*Remarks* —Mayer (1925) described this organism from the red blood-corpuscles of mice which had been treated with Bayer 205 for trypanosome infections. Later, Mayer, Borchardt, and Kikuth (1926) showed that the same bodies appear in anæmia caused by splenectomy in rats. They believed that the operation had stimulated a latent infection. McCarrison (1927) and Wills (1930) showed that the same type of anæmia may arise in a proportion of non-splenectomized rats when they are fed on a diet deficient in fat-soluble vitamins and vitamin C. The faulty food would thus appear to induce functional injury to the spleen, thereby lowering resistance to infection, in a manner comparable to, though not so effective as, splenectomy. McCarrison and Mula Singh (1931) have further shown that the blood of one- to four-day-old suckling rats born of splenectomized or non-splenectomized mothers may also show the infection.

Knowles (1928) recorded *Grahamella* in certain films of rats' blood prepared by Parmanand of Bombay. Up to eight forms per red blood-corpuscle were encountered, while a very few lay apparently free and extra-corpuscular.

*Habitat* —Blood of rat MADRAS, Madras, BOMBAY, Bombay

## 270 *Grahamella* sp (Fig 159)

"Corps Bartonelliformes," de Mello, 1928, pp 515-16, fig B, 29-38

Intra-corpuscular bodies, bipolar, navicular, fusiform or

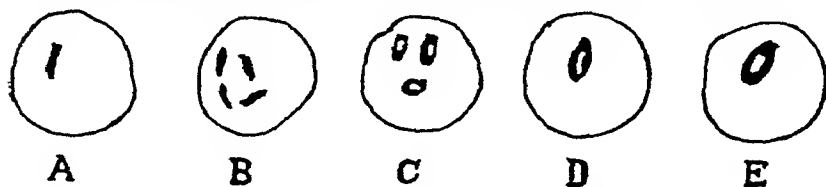


Fig 159 —*Grahamella* sp (After de Mello)

annular, the chromatin being concentrated into an excentric nucleus or at the two poles

*Remarks*—De Mello regards these bodies of doubtful nature, and intermediate between *Grahamella* and *Paraplasma*

*Habitat*—Blood of the ant-eater, *Manis pentadactyla* Linn  
PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa

### Genus **PARAPLASMA** Seidelin, 1912

"Seidelin bodies," Seidelin, 1911, pp 282-8

*Paraplasma*, Seidelin, 1912, pp 503-4, 1914 a, pp 203-8, Wenyon & Low, 1914, pp 369-72, 1915, pp 55-6, Seidelin, 1915, pp 38-40, Seidelin & Connal, 1915, pp 427-48

"Seidelin bodies," Thompson, 1915, pp 479-82, Fowler, Simpson, Ross, Leishman, & Balfour, 1915, 3rd report, Cropper & Drew, 1916, pp 20-4, de Mello, 1917, pp 21-4

Polymorphic intra-corpuseular bodies, ranging from a small chromatic granule to large bodies consisting of a chromatic granule with a shaft of cytoplasm

*Remarks*—Seidelin, who first described these bodies, considered them to be the causative agent of yellow fever, and named the organism *Paraplasma flavigenum* Seidelin and Connal (1915) considered the organism to be capable of transmission by artificial infection, and claimed to have discovered naturally infected guinea-pigs in West Africa, which were supposed to be reservoirs of the disease Wenyon and Low (1914, 1915) refuted the parasitic view and showed that similar bodies were found in guinea-pigs in England, and especially in young animals Finally, this latter view was supported by the Yellow Fever Commission, who reported (1915) that *P. flavigenum* was not an organism, and was not connected with yellow fever Cropper and Drew (1916) reported the occurrence of similar bodies in anæmic foetal blood

### 271 *Paraplasma* sp (Fig 160)

† "Seidelin bodies" (?), de Mello, do Sá, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha, 1917, pp 21-4, pl II, figs 1-20

Circular, vacuolated bodies occurring in groups of two, three or four in red blood-corpuseles, or in the form of thin or thick bacilli or vibrios

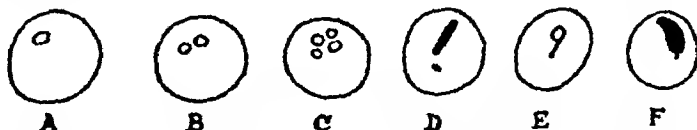


Fig 160—*Paraplasma* sp (After de Mello and others)

*Remarks* — De Mello found these bodies in the blood-corpuscles of a man who had never been outside India, but it is doubtful if the so-called "Seidelin bodies" are an independent organism

*Habitat* — Blood of man PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa

### Genus *ANAPLASMA* Theiler, 1910

"Marginal points," Smith & Kilborne, 1893, p 177

*Anaplasma*, Theiler, 1910, pp 135-7, 1912 *a*, pp 319-38, 1912 *b*, pp 105-16, 1912 *c*, pp 193-207, Minchin, 1912, p 383, Dias & Aragão, 1914, pp 231-49, Carpano, 1914, pp 42-53, Lignières, 1914, pp 133-62, 1919 *a*, pp 558-66, 1919 *b*, pp 641-51, 1919 *c*, pp 774-9, Hegner & Tahaferro, 1924, pp 305-6, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1053-6, Knowles, 1928, pp 466-7

Spherical body of chromatin less than  $0.5\mu$  in diameter, situated at or near the edge or towards the centre of the red blood-corpuscles Infection transmitted by a tick

*Remarks* — Smith and Kilborne (1893) in their studies on Texas fever of cattle recognized certain red-staining granules on the margin of red corpuscles ("marginal points") and regarded them as a resistant phase of *Babesia bigemina*. Theiler (1910) recognized similar bodies in the blood of cattle in South Africa, and referred them to *Anaplasma*, a new genus of parasitic PROTOZOA. The bodies are commonly found in association with infections of *B. bigemina* and *B. mutans*, and Carpano (1914) considered them as resistant forms of Piroplasmata. Dias and Aragão (1914) believed that they are not true organisms at all, but a hæmolytic product. Theiler (1912) and Lignières (1919) have described cases of pure infection with these bodies. According to the latter author, in true *Anaplasma* infections as many as 50 per cent of the red corpuscles may be infected, and the infection is readily transmissible to clean cattle. Infected cattle suffer from fever and an intense and progressive anæmia. Laveran and Franchini (1914) discovered them in numerous Mammals, such as rats, mice, rabbits, guinea-pigs, moles, cats, dogs, calves, pigs, and monkeys. De Mello and his colleagues (1917) found them in human blood, and also in the blood of fishes, frogs, lizards, snakes, and birds, but did not regard them as PROTOZOA, considering them to be hæmolytic products.

### 272 *Anasplasma* sp (Fig 161)

†*Anaplasma*, de Mello, de Sá, de Sousa, Dias, & Noronha, 1917, pp 17-21, pl 11, figs 21-9

Intra-corpuscular, oval or lanceolate, of small dimensions, and staining like chromatin, apparently not possessing any cytoplasm



*Remarks*—De Mello and his colleagues (1917) found Anaplasmosis in the blood, of fishes, frogs, lizards, snakes, tortoises, and man. Discussing the origin of the so called *Anaplasma*, they came to the conclusion that they are not Protozoa, but are unquestionably due to hæmolytic alterations. They regarded them as due to nuclear fragmentation,

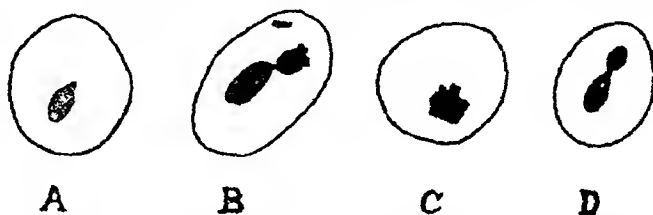


Fig 161 —*Anaplasma* sp (After de Mello and others)

which is normal in Vertebrates with nucleated red corpuscles, or pathological, as in anæmias of Mammals

*Habitat*—Blood of *Perca fluviatilis* Linn, *Rana tigrina* Daud, *Rana esculenta* Linn, *Hemidactylus brooki* Gray, *Coluber blumenbachii* Schlegel, *Naja naja* Linn, *Chitra indica* (Gray), and *Homo sapiens* Erxleben. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa

### 273 *Anaplasma* sp

†*Anaplasma* sp, Knowles, 1928, p 467

*Habitat*—Blood of Indian bats. BENGAL, Calcutta

### Genus **BERTARELLIA** Carini, 1930

*Bertarellia*, Carini, 1930, pp 1312–13, de Mello & de Meyrelles, 1937 b, pp 98–108

Polymorphic intra-corpuscular bodies, probably of a parasitic nature, usually round or oval, variable in size, smallest of the size of cocci and the largest 1–2  $\mu$  in diameter. Stained with Leishman's or Giemsa's stains, in the largest individuals the cytoplasm is stained blue, usually with a chromatic granule stained red. The infected red blood-corpuscles are not altered.

### 274 *Bertarellia calotis* de Mello & de Meyrelles (Fig 162)

†*Bertarellia calotis*, de Mello & de Meyrelles, 1937 b, pp 98–108, pl xii, 2 text figs

Circular bodies, with refringent greenish cytoplasm surrounded by a strong membrane, intra corpuscular or free, dividing by a process of budding. Stained by Leishman's or Giemsa's stains they show a variety of forms. They appear either as a small round chromatic dot, of anaplasmod nature,

or like a vacuole devoid of any central granule or a small roundish body surrounded by a more or less strong membrane, taking a chromatic stain, with a central nuclear granule. The cytoplasm is stained blue or greyish-blue, often surrounded by a white circular halo, without any granule at all or with a central chromatic granule or the nuclear mass may be located at the periphery attached to the membrane. The infected red blood-corpuscle may have two or three of these parasites, and does not show any alteration.

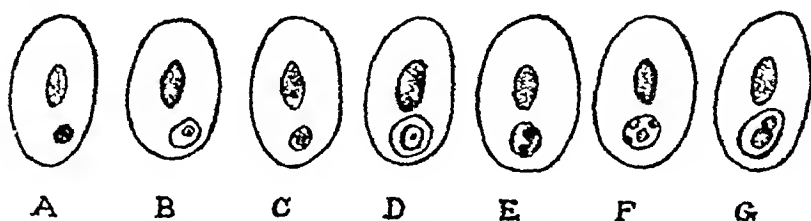


Fig 162 — *Bertarellia calotis* de Mello & de Meyrelles. A, anaplasmod, B, surrounded by a vacuole, C, cytoplasm surrounded by a strong membrane, D, cytoplasm containing a central chromatic granule, E, cytoplasm with peripheral chromatic mass, F, with central and peripheral chromatic granules, G, chromatic granule showing budding (After de Mello and de Meyrelles)

*Remarks* — Blood-smears fixed with Boun's or Schaudinn's fluid and stained with Heidenhain's iron-haematoxylin are said to have confirmed the structure as revealed by Romanowsky's stain, and have thrown light on the process of division. The chromatic granule or nucleus becomes enlarged and takes a ring form. Later it becomes compact and gives origin to a small bud, which protrudes to the exterior, becomes covered by membrane and separated from the main cell.

*Habitat* — Blood-corpuscles of *Calotes versicolor* Daud subspecies *major* Blyth. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa.

## 275 *Bertarellia* sp

†*Bertarellia* sp, de Mello & de Meyrelles, 1937 b, p 107

*Habitat* — Blood of the Indian tortoise, *Lissemys punctata granosa* (Schoepff). PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa.

## II Subclass *CNIDOSPORIDIA* Doflein, 1901

This subclass includes organisms which are amœboid during the trophic phase, and of which dissemination takes place through resistant spores, which are provided with one to four polar capsules. Each spore contains one to many sporoplasms or generative cells, and the spore-membrane may be complete

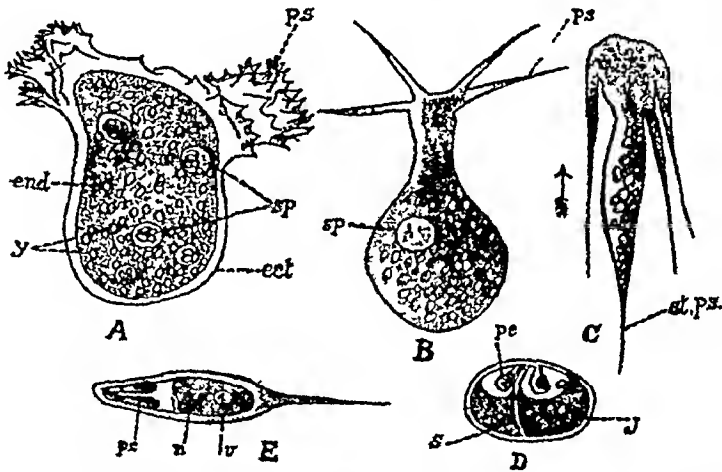


Fig 163 —Some typical CNIDOSPORIDIA and their spores. *A*, *Chloromyxum leydigi* Mingazzini, *B, C*, *Leptotheca agilis* Thélohan in different stages of locomotion, *D*, spore of the same, *E*, spore of *Henneburya psorospermica* Thélohan, stained section. *ect*, ectoplasm, *end*, endoplasm, *fg*, fat-globules, *n*, nuclei, *pc*, polar capsules, *ps*, pseudo-podia, *s*, sutural plane, *sp*, spores, *st.ps*, stylar pseudopodium, *v*, vacuole (From Reichenow, after Doflein and Thélohan)

or be bivalved or trivalved. Each polar capsule contains a long coiled filament, which, when extruded, serves to attach the spore to the intestinal wall till the amœboid body can escape from the spore and infect the tissues of the new host.

Schaudinn (1900) divided the SPOROZOA into two subclasses, the TELOSPORIDIA and the NEOSPORIDIA. The TELOSPORIDIA include the GREGARINIDA, COCCIDIA, and HÆMOSPORIDIA, and are a uniform group, characterized by having

definite intracellular stages, schizogony, and, following upon conjugation of gametes, formation of oöcysts within which the sporozoites are formed. The NEOSPORIDIA, including the CNIDOSPORIDIA, SARCOsporIDIA, and HAPLOsporIDIA, do not form a natural group, nor have they much in common with the TELOsporIDIA. In the NEOSPORIDIA the life of an individual does not come to an end when reproduction takes place, but reproduction continues throughout the trophic phase, the sporoblasts being carried about by the more or less active organism, which may ultimately become a large mass of spores. Among the CNIDOSPORIDIA the parasites may sometimes be intracellular, but they usually reproduce by binary fission, and the zygotes do not become encysted and do not produce sporozoites. The SARCOsporIDIA and HAPLOsporIDIA possess simple spores, and do not seem to be related either to the CNIDOSPORIDIA or to the TELOsporIDIA.

Wenyon (1926) considers it justifiable to reserve the title SPOROZOA for the TELOsporIDIA, to consider the CNIDOSporIDIA as an independent class, and to regard SARCOsporIDIA and HAPLOsporIDIA as parasites of undetermined position. Reichenow (1929, 1935) regards TELOsporIDIA, CNIDOSporIDIA, SARCOsporIDIA, and HAPLOsporIDIA as independent subclasses of SPOROZOA. Kudo (1931) also follows this arrangement, but places SARCOsporIDIA and HAPLOsporIDIA in one subclass with the title ACNIDOSPORIDIA. Calkins (1933) regards TELOsporIDIA, CNIDOSPORIDIA, and ACNIDOSPORIDIA as classes of the subphylum SPOROZOA.

CNIDOSPORIDIA are exclusively parasites of the Invertebrates and the lower Vertebrates, and are responsible for causing epidemics of infection among animals of economic importance such as fishes, silkworms, and honey-bees. There are no secondary or intermediate hosts.

Following Kudo, the CNIDOSPORIDIA are divided into four orders, as follows —

- |   |                                  |
|---|----------------------------------|
| 1 Spore large, membrane bivalved, two or four polar capsules visible <i>in vivo</i> . . . . .                 | [Bütschli, p. 330. Myxosporidia  |
| 2 Spore large, membrane trivalved, three distinctly visible polar capsules . . . . .                          | [Stolic, p. 346. Actinomyxidæ    |
| 3 Spore small, membrane in one piece, one (rarely two) polar filaments, invisible <i>in vivo</i> .            | [Balbiani, p. 346. Microsporidia |
| 4 Spore small, barrel-shaped, a thick filament coiled beneath the spore-membrane, three sporoplasms . . . . . | [Kudo, p. 360. Helicosporida     |

## I. Order MYXOSPORIDIA Butschli, 1881

The MYXOSPORIDIA are distinguished by their characteristic spores, which are of various shapes and dimensions. Each spore is covered by a bivalved chitinous membrane called the spore-membrane, the two valves of which are united in a sutural plane, which may be more or less straight or irregularly

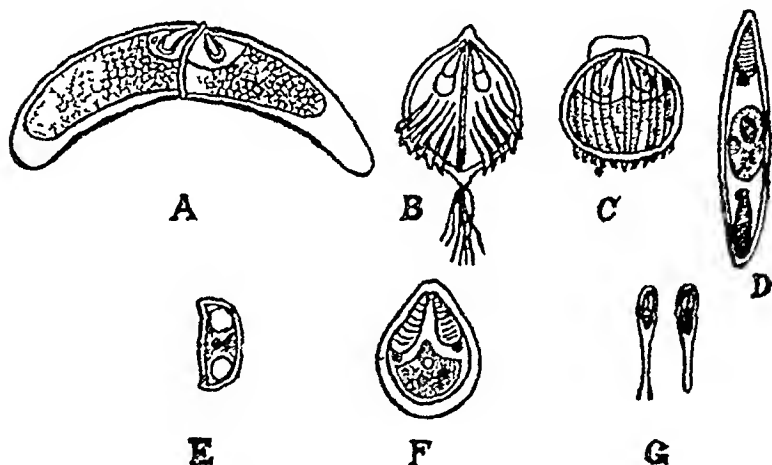


Fig 164 —Some characteristic forms of spores of various MYXOSPORIDIA  
A, *Ceratomyxa truncata* Thélohan, B, *Chloromyxum leydigi* Mingazzini, C, *Sphaerospora rostrata* Thélohan, D, *Myxidium procerum* Auerbach, E, *Zschokkella acherlognathi* Kudo, F, *Myxobolus carassii* Klokałowa, G, *Henneguya gurleyi* Kudo ( $\times 1500$ ) (After Kudo)

curved. The surface of the valves may be smooth or marked with ridges, and the form of the spore depends upon the shape of the valves and the presence of accessory appendages.

Within the shell are polar capsules, which may be one, two or four in number and are usually situated at what is described as the anterior end of the spore. In the family Myxididae there are two polar capsules, one near each pole of the spore. Each polar capsule contains a coiled filament, which can be extruded through its pore. The substance contained in the spore, apart from the polar capsules, is designated the sporoplasm. It usually contains two nuclei,

and in the family Myxobolidae an iodophilous vacuole containing glycogenous substance which stains mahogany-red with iodine

When introduced into the digestive tract of a fish, the sporoplasm leaves the spore as amœboid "planonts" or wanderers. These probably fuse together and grow into the characteristic trophic phase, the so-called multinucleate plasmodium. Passing through the epithelium of the gut, it enters the tissues of specified organs, grows into a schizont, and its nucleus divides repeatedly. Some of the nuclei become surrounded by cytoplasm and form sporonts. The sporont may be monosporous, disporous or polysporous, according as it produces one, two or many spores.

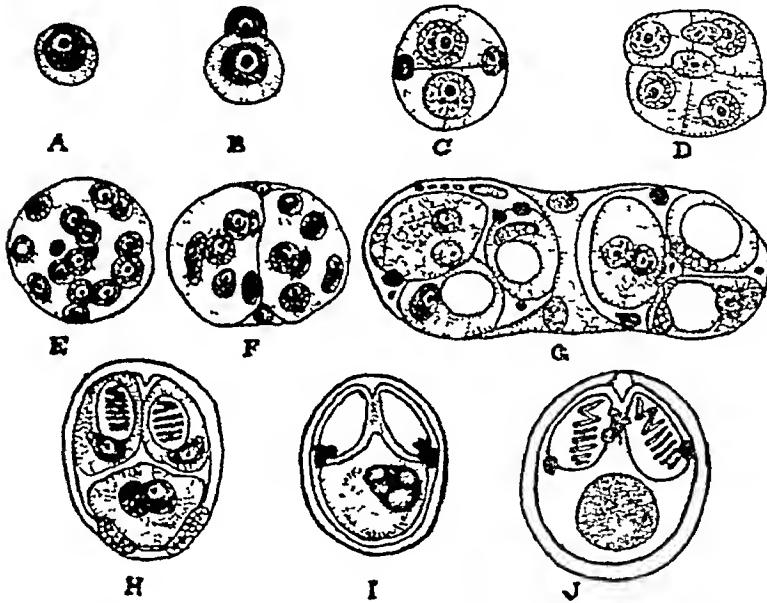


Fig 165 —Development of the spore from the pansporoblast in *Myxobolus pfeifferi* Thélohan. A, single propagative cell from multinucleate plasmodium, B, division to form one large and one small cell, C, association of two pairs to form a group of two large and two small cells, D, formation of six-called stage, E, stage with fourteen nuclei, two of which are the nuclei of the original small cells, F, division into two bodies, each with six nuclei, while the nuclei of the small cells take up a position at the angles between them, G, each sporoblast now divides into three cells, two of which, each with a single nucleus and a vacuole, are the capsulogenous cells containing the polar capsules, one with two nuclei forms the binucleate amœbula, while the remaining two nuclei become peripherally arranged and form, together with some cytoplasm, the valves of the spore, H, more advanced stage of one of the developing spores, I, J fully developed spores (From Wenyon, after Keysseltz)

Sporulation begins with a peculiar process of endogenous or internal budding. An island of protoplasm or pansporoblast is formed round two of the nuclei, which are usually dimorphic. Each of these nuclei undergoes division until fourteen are present, seven from each of the original nuclei. The bud then divides into two cells, each of which is a sporoblast containing six nuclei, after one has been extruded. Two of these six nuclei form the valves of the capsule (sporocyst), two form the polar capsules, and two remain as pronuclei, which subsequently fuse when the spore becomes mature. Thus the endogenous bud represents a zygote, and the two original nuclei of the pansporoblast the pro-gametic nuclei. The details of the process of sporulation

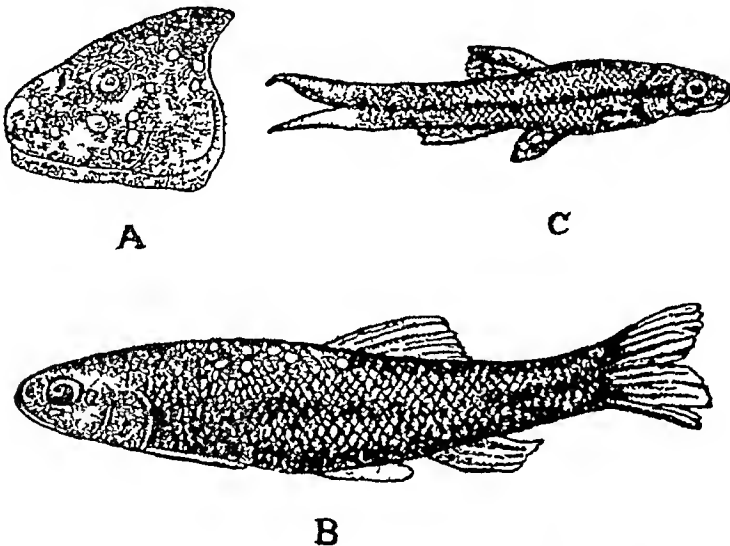


Fig 166—External appearance of Myxosporidian infection in fish. A, head of the short headed red horse, showing the cysts of *Myxobolus conspicuus* Kudo,  $\times \frac{1}{2}$ , B, the river chub, with cysts of *Myxobolus squamosus* Kudo,  $\times \frac{1}{4}$ , C, a blunt-nosed minnow, with numerous cysts of *Myxobolus aureatus* Ward on the fins,  $\times \frac{1}{3}$  (After Kudo)

differ in different species. Neville (1931) has reviewed the previous literature and made an independent study of five different species. He concludes that there are two types of nuclei, germinal and vegetative. The germinal nuclei contain the diploid number of chromosomes, but after several divisions undergo reduction, whereby the number of chromosomes is reduced to one-half.

The simpler members of the order occur in various cavities in the bodies of their host, such as the gall-bladder, uriniferous

tubules of the kidney or urinary bladder, and do not cause much harm to the host. In other cases the parasites invade the tissues, causing them to degenerate, and give rise to tumours in muscles, central nervous system, etc., which are referred to as Myxosporidian cysts and are visible to the naked eye, or the parasites may spread through tissue, giving rise to diffuse infiltration.

The MYXOSPORIDIA are parasites of cold-blooded Vertebrates, more particularly fishes. Each species attacks one or several species of fish. In the case of freshwater fishes they usually invade the gills and the gall-bladder, while in the marine fishes they are usually found in the gall-bladder or the urinary bladder. Whitish pustules visible to the naked eye may indicate the infection in the gills, and in the case of internal organs there may be abnormal changes of form or colour but ordinarily infection can only be detected by microscopical examination.

Doflein (1901) divided the order into two suborders, DISPOREA and POLYSPOREA, but Kudo (1920) considers such a division an artificial one, as the number of spores produced by any species is not always constant.

Following Kudo (1920, 1933) the MYXOSPORIDIA are divided into three suborders, as follows —

- |  |                                |
|--|--------------------------------|
| 1 Largest diameter of the spore at right angles to the sutural plane, one polar capsule on each side of the plane, sporoplasm without iodophilous vacuole              | [Kudo, p 333<br>Eurysporea,    |
| 2 Spore spherical or subspherical, with one, two or four polar capsules, sporoplasm without iodophilous vacuole  | [Kudo, p 335<br>Sphaerosporea, |
| 3 Sutural plane of the spore coincides or forms an acute angle with the longest diameter, one or two polar capsules, sporoplasm with or without an iodophilous vacuole | [Kudo, p 336<br>Platysporea,   |

## I Suborder *EURYSPOREA* Kudo, 1920.

The largest diameter of the spore is at right angles to the sutural plane, with one polar capsule on each side of the plane. Sporoplasm without iodophilous vacuole. Vegetative form found in body-cavity. The great majority are parasites of marine Fish. Monosporous, disporous or polysporous.

### *Identification Table of Families*

- |   |                             |
|---|-----------------------------|
| 1 Typically cœlozoic, in marine Fish        | Ceratomyxidæ Doflein, p 334 |
| 2 Histozoic or cœlozoic, in freshwater Fish | Wardudæ * Kudo              |



## Family CERATOMYXIDÆ Doflein, 1899.

Typically cœlozoic parasites of marine Fish

### Genus CERATOMYXA Thélohan, 1892, emend

*Ceratomyxa*, Thélohan, 1892, pp 169, 171, 175, Labbé, 1899, pp 89-91, Minchin, 1903, pp 289, 293, 295, 298, 1912, p 408, Kudo, 1920, pp 61-80, Wenyon, 1926, p 725, Knowles, 1928, p 324, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1953-7, Kudo, 1931, p 306, 1933, pp 196, 199-201, Calkins, 1933 p 567, Reichenow, 1935, p 386

Spore arched, breadth more than twice the sutural diameter  
Valves of spore extended into long, lateral, conical, and hollow processes Sporoplasm asymmetrically placed, usually not filling the intrasporal cavity Monosporous, disporous or polysporous Generally in the gall-bladder or urinary bladder of marine Fish

### Key to Indian Species

- |   |  |
|---|--|
| 1 (2) Spore crescent shaped, 14-15 $\mu$ by 4-5 $\mu$ | <i>C. gobioidesi</i> Chak ,<br>[p 334] |
| 2 (1) Spore elliptical, 30-40 $\mu$ by 10 $\mu$       | <i>C. hilse</i> Chak , p 335           |

### 276 *Ceratomyxa gobioidesi* Chakravarty

†*Ceratomyxa* sp., Ray, 1933 a, p 259, 1933 b, p 349  
†*Ceratomyxa gobioidesi*, Chakravarty, 1938

Trophozoites more or less spherical, not showing sharp demarcation between ectoplasm and endoplasm, pseudopodia short and blunt Disporous, spores crescent-shaped, valves symmetrical and terminating in blunt points, sutural plane distinct Extra-capsular cavity filled with finely granular sporoplasm Polar capsules equal and spherical, situated on each side of the sutural plane, and provided with distinct coiled filaments

*Dimensions* —Trophozoites 500-650  $\mu$  in diameter, spores 14-15  $\mu$  in breadth, 4-5  $\mu$  in sutural diameter, polar capsules 2.5-3  $\mu$ , polar filament 15  $\mu$

*Remarks* —Ray (1933 a, b) reported this species from a number of estuarine fish, but did not publish any description Chakravarty (1938) has recently restudied the form and described it as a new species He has kindly allowed me to see the manuscript of his paper prior to its publication, and to abstract the description of this and several other species

*Habitat* —Liver, gall-bladder, kidney, ovary, etc., of *Gobioides rubicundus* Hamilton, gall-bladder of *Trichogaster fasciatus* Schneider and *Macrones guho* (Ham-Buch)  
BENGAL, Calcutta

277 *Ceratomyxa hilsæ* Chakravarty†*Certaomyxa hilsæ*, Chakravarty, 1938

Trophozoites in large numbers in the gall-bladder of the host. Disporous, spores often seen lying side by side in a common envelope. Spores elliptical, valves tapering to blunt ends, sutural plane prominent, dividing the spore into equal parts. Extra-capsular cavity filled with finely granular sporoplasm. Polar capsules spherical, of equal size, provided with well-marked coiled polar filaments.

*Dimensions*—Spores  $30-40\mu$  in breadth,  $10\mu$  in sutural diameter, polar capsules  $5\mu$  in diameter, polar filament  $35-40\mu$ .

*Remarks*—The above description is based on Chakravarty's paper in manuscript.

*Habitat*—Gall-bladder of *Hilsa ilisha* (Ham-Buch) BENGAL, Calcutta.

## II. Suborder *SPHÆROSPOREA* Kudo, 1920, emend.

Spore spherical, with one, two or four polar capsules. Sporoplasm without iodophilous vacuole. Vegetative form found in body-cavity and tissues. Monosporous, disporous or polysporous. Parasites of marine and freshwater Fish and Amphibia.

### *Identification Table of Families*

- |                             |   |
|-----------------------------|---|
| 1 With four polar capsules. | <i>Chloromyxidæ</i> Thélohan<br>[p 335] |
| 2 With two polar capsules   | <i>Sphærosporidæ</i> Davis,<br>[p 336]  |
| 3 With one polar capsule    | <i>Uncapsulidæ</i> * Kudo               |

## 1 Family *CHLOROMYXIDÆ* Thélohan, 1892.

Spore with four polar capsules. Monosporous, disporous or polysporous.

### Genus *CHLOROMYXUM* Mingazzini, 1890

*Chloromyxum*, Mingazzini, 1890, p 160, Labbe, 1899, pp 94-6, Minehin, 1903, p 295, 1912, p 409, Kudo, 1920, pp 87-99, Wenyon, 1926, p 726, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1058-9, Kudo, 1931, p 308, 1933, pp 197, 202-3, Calkins, 1933, p 568, Ray, 1933, p 259, Reichenow, 1935, p 386.

Spore with four polar capsules, grouped at the anterior end, surface often striated or with ridges, sutural line often obscure. Monosporous, disporous or polysporous. Histo-zoic, or cœlo-zoic in freshwater and marine Fish and also in Amphibians.

278 *Chloromyxum amphipnovi* Ray†*Chloromyxum amphipnovi*, Ray, 1933 a, p 259†*Chloromyxum* sp., Ray, 1933 b, p 349

This parasite was reported by Ray (1933) as a new species, but no account of it has as yet been published

*Habitat* —Gall-bladder of *Amphinoxus kuchia* (Ham -Buch )  
BENGAL Calcutta

## 2. Family SPHÆROSPORIDÆ, Davis, 1917

Spore with two polar capsules Monosporous, disporous or polysporous

## Genus SPHÆROSPORA Thélohan, 1892

*Sphærospora* Thélohan, 1892, p 167, Labbé, 1899, p 86, Minchin, 1903, pp 286, 293, 295, 298, Kudo, 1920, pp 100-4, Wenyon, 1926, p 726, Reichenow, 1929, p 1059, Kudo, 1931, p 308, 1933, pp 197, 203, Calkins, 1933, p 568, Reichenow, 1935, p 387

Spore with two polar capsules at anterior end Sutural line straight Monosporous, disporous, or polysporous Body-cavity and tissue parasites of freshwater and marine Fish

279 *Sphærospora* sp†*Sphærospora* sp., Southwell & Prashad, 1918, pp 347-8*Sphærospora* sp., Kudo, 1920, p 103, 1933, p 203

*Remarks* —The poor condition of the material did not allow of a complete account of its structure being given, but the bicausulate, rounded structure of the spore places it in this genus

*Habitat* —Cysts occurred in very large numbers, one under each scale of *Basilus barna* (Ham -Buch ), from the vicinity of the Ruby Mines BURMA

## III Suborder PLATYSPOREA Kudo, 1920

Sutural plane coincides or forms an acute angle with the longest diameter One, two or four polar capsules Sporoplasm with or without an iodophilous vacuole

*Identification Table of Families*

1 (5)	Without iodophilous vacuole	2-4
2	Two polar capsules, one at each pole	Myxidiidæ Thélohan, p 337 Coccomyxidæ* Léger & Hesse
3	One polar capsule	
4	Two or four polar capsules at anterior end	Myxosomatidæ* Pocho Myxobolidæ Thélohan, p 340
5 (1)	With an iodophilous vacuole	

## 1. Family MYXIDIIDÆ Thélohan, 1892.

Spore fusiform or semicircular One polar capsule at each end. Sporoplasm without iodophilous vacuole

*Key to Indian Genera*

- |       |   |                    |              |
|-------|---|--------------------|--------------|
| 1     | Polar filaments long and fine   | 2                  |              |
| 2 (3) | Spores fusiform, with pointed ends, polar capsules oppositely directed          |                    | [p 337       |
| 3 (2) | Spores fusiform, usually with truncated ends, polar capsules obliquely directed | MYXIDIUM Bütschli, | [bach, p 339 |
|       |   | ZSCHOKKELLA Auer-  |              |

## Genus MYXIDIUM Bütschli, 1882

*Myxidium*, Bütschli, 1882, p 593

*Cystodiscus*, Lutz, 1889, pp 84-8

*Myxidium*, Labbé, 1899, pp 91-2, Minchin, 1903, pp 286, 288, 295, 1912, p 409, Kudo, 1920, pp 108-18, Wenyon, 1926, p 726, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1060-2, Kudo, 1931, p 309, 1933, pp 197, 204-6, Calkins, 1933, p 568, Reichenow, 1935, p 387

Spore fusiform, with pointed or rounded ends Polar capsules typically pyriform Polar filament comparatively long and fine Monosporous, disporous or polysporous Typically cœlozoic, but also histozoic in marine or freshwater Fish, Amphibians or Reptiles

*Key to Indian Species*

- |       |  |                             |        |
|-------|--|-----------------------------|--------|
| 1 (2) | Spore elongated, fusiform, 10-12 $\mu$ in length                       |                             | [p 337 |
| 2 (1) | Spore not fusiform   | <i>M danilewskyi</i> Lav ,  |        |
| 3 (4) | Spore oval, tapering at each end to a blunt point, 16 $\mu$ by 5 $\mu$ | 3                           | [p 338 |
| 4 (3) | Spore ovoidal, 12-15 $\mu$ by 8.5-10 $\mu$                             | <i>M mackiei</i> Bosan ,    |        |
|       |  | <i>M glossogobii</i> Chak , | [p 337 |

280 *Myxidium danilewskyi* Laveran

*Myxidium danilewskyi*, Laveran, 1897, p 725, 1898, pp 27-30, 30 figs, Labbé, 1899, p 92

†*Myxidium danilewskyi*, Laveran & Mesnil, 1902, p 609

*Myxidium danilewskyi*, Minchin, 1903, pp 275, 294, 346, Kudo, 1920, pp 109-10 figs 255-7, 1933, p 204, Reichenow, 1935, p 387

Vegetative phase not known Disporous Spores elongated, fusiform, sometimes a little incurved Polar capsules small, situated at the extremities

*Dimensions*—Length of spore 10  $\mu$

*Habitat*—From the kidney of the tortoise, *Chincmys reevesi* (Gray) CEYLON

281 *Myxidium glossogobii* Chakravarty

†*Myxidium glossogobii*, Chakravarty, 1938

Vegetative form not observed Spores elongate oval,  
SPOR Z

valves not striated. Space outside the capsule filled entirely with uniformly granular sporoplasm, containing several black dots in the fresh condition. Polar capsules one at each end of the spore, spherical at first, but ovoidal after the extrusion of the polar filament. Openings through which filaments are extruded are marked by elevated areas of the shell just in front of the polar capsules.

*Dimensions* —Spore  $12-15\mu$  in length,  $8.5-10\mu$  in breadth, polar capsules  $3.1-4.1\mu$ , polar filament  $40-50\mu$ .

*Remarks* —Description is based on Chakravarty's paper in manuscript.

*Habitat* —Gall-bladder of *Glossogobius giuris* (Ham.-Buch.)  
BENGAL, Calcutta

## 282 *Myxidium mackiei* Bosanquet (Fig 167)

, *Myxidium mackiei*, Bosanquet, 1910, pp 436-8, figs 7-13

The vegetative phase does not ordinarily exhibit a distinction between ectoplasm and endoplasm, in a few cases where the

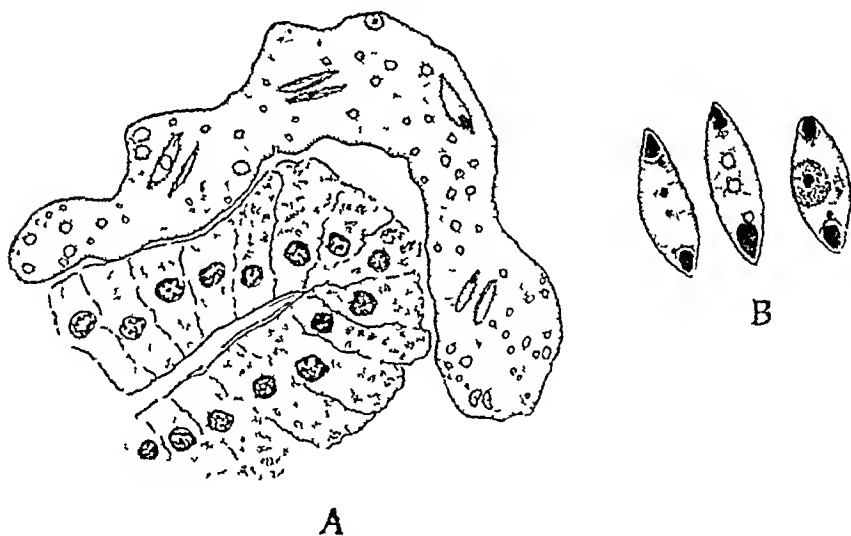


Fig 167 —*Myxidium mackiei* Bosanquet. A, vegetative phase in contact with cells of a renal tubule, B, spores (After Bosanquet)

whole organism was converted into spores there was a cuticle or cyst-wall. Cytoplasm contains a large number of nuclei, apparently of two varieties, some vesicular, others smaller and compact. Spores formed in pairs, at many points simultaneously, ultimately the whole mass being converted into spores. A portion of the cytoplasm becomes rounded off and lies in a definite space within the parasite. This portion

(disporoblast?) contained in one instance 10 nuclei but it seems likely that 12 is the full number of nuclei in the disporoblast, as the final sporoblasts into which this divides appear to contain usually 6 nuclei. Of the 6 nuclei of the sporoblast 2 go to form the valves of the sheath, 2 attach themselves to the polar capsules and 2 remain in the sporoplasm. The two last-mentioned nuclei may fuse into one. In the sporoplasm two large vacuoles are often seen, one near each polar capsule. Both ends of a spore taper to a blunt point and the spore-coat is markedly striated.

*Dimensions*—Spores average  $16\mu$  in length by  $5\mu$  in breadth.

*Remarks*—The description is based on sections of the kidney of the host prepared by J Percival Mackie in the Bombay Bacteriological Laboratory.

*Habitat*—Kidney of the tortoise. *Trionyx gangeticus* Cuvier : BOMBAY. Bombay

### 283 *Myxidium* sp.

†*Myxidium* sp., Ray, 1933 b p. 349

*Habitat*.—Gall-bladder of *Otias batrachus* Cuvier & Valenciennes. *Saccobranchus fossilis* (Bloch). *Ophiocephalus punctatus* Bloch - BENGAL, Calcutta - gall-bladder of *Echidna smithi* (Gray), *Lissemys punctata granosa* (Schoepff) UNITED PROVINCES. Allahabad and *Geomyda trijuga* (Schweigger) - MADRAS, Madras

### Genus ZSCHOKKELLA Auerbach, 1910.

*Zschokkella*. Auerbach, 1910 Kudo, 1920, pp. 122-3; Wenyon, 1926, p. 727. Reichenow 1929, p. 1062; Kudo, 1931, p. 310; 1933, pp. 198, 206 Collins 1933, p. 568, Reichenow, 1933, p. 387.

Spore semicircular in front view, ellipsoidal in profile; ends pointed. Sutural line much curved. Polar capsules large and spherical; polar filaments long and fine. Monosporous, disporous or polysporous. Typically cœlozoic parasites of fresh- and salt-water Fish.

### 284 *Zschokkella prashadi* Ray.

†*Zschokkella prashadi*, Ray 1933 a, p. 259.

†*Cystodiscus* (*Zschokkella*) sp., Ray 1933 b, p. 349

This parasite was reported by Ray (1933) as a new species but no description has so far been published.

*Habitat*—Gall-bladder of *Bufo melanostictus* Schneid., *Rana tigrina* Daud. : BENGAL, Calcutta, also gall-bladder of *Lissemys punctata granosa* (Schoepff) : UNITED PROVINCES, Allahabad.

## 2. Family MYXOBOLIDÆ Thélohan, 1892.

Spore with one or two polar capsules at the anterior end, with or without posterior processes Sporoplasm with an iodophilous vacuole Majority polysporous in freshwater Fish

### Key to Indian Genera

- |       |   |                               |
|-------|---|-------------------------------|
| 1 (2) | Each valve of spore prolonged into a long process | [p 344<br>HENNEGUYA Thélohan, |
| 2 (1) | Valves without posterior processes .              | 3 [p 340                      |
| 3 (4) | Spores ovoidal , two polar capsules               | MYXOBOLUS Bütschli,           |
| 4 (3) | Spores pyriform , one polar capsule               | THELOHANELLUS Kudo,<br>[p 342 |

### Genus MYXOBOLUS Bütschli, 1882

*Myxobolus*, Bütschli, 1882, pl xxxviii, figs 6-10, Labbé, 1899, pp 97-101, Kudo, 1920, pp 58, 128-58, Wenyon, 1926, p 727, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1668-72, Kudo, 1931, p 312, 1933, pp 198, 208-10, Calkins, 1933, p 568, Reichenow, 1935, p 388

Spore ovoidal, flattened Shell without posterior processes Two pyriform polar capsules at the anterior end Sporoplasm with an iodophilous vacuole This genus includes many species, the majority are polysporous and tissue-parasites of freshwater Fish, but a few are known from marine Fish, an Annelid, and an Amphibian

### Key to Indian Species

- |       |   |                                   |
|-------|---|-----------------------------------|
| 1 (4) | Spore with unequal polar capsules                   | 2 p 340                           |
| 2 (3) | Spores oval, 12.4-15 $\mu$ by 8.2-10 $\mu$          | <i>M calbasui</i> Chak ,          |
| 3 (2) | Spores spherical to oval, 7.21-8.24 $\mu$ in length | [p 341<br><i>M mrigala</i> Chak , |
| 4 (1) | Spore with equal polar capsules                     | 5 [ & Prash , p 341               |
| 5 (6) | Spores ovoidal, 9 $\mu$ by 7.2 $\mu$                | <i>M nodularis</i> Southw         |
| 6 (5) | Spores spherical, 13 $\mu$ in diameter              | <i>M</i> sp , Southw ,<br>[p 342  |

### 285 *Myxobolus calbasui* Chakravarty

†*Myxobolus* sp (part), Ray, 1933 b, p 349

†*Myxobolus calbasui*, Chakravarty, 1938

Trophozoites spherical to oval Polysporous Spores oval, rounded at the posterior and pointed at the anterior end, sutural plane distinct Sporoplasm occupying the posterior region of the spore Polar capsules pyriform, one smaller than the other Coiled polar filaments well marked, unequal in length when extruded A spherical iodophilous vacuole present

*Dimensions* —Spore 12.4-15  $\mu$  in length, 8.2-10  $\mu$  in breadth, polar capsules 6.18  $\mu$  by 4.12  $\mu$  and 4.12  $\mu$  by 3.09  $\mu$ , polar filaments 125  $\mu$  and 60  $\mu$  respectively, iodophilous vacuole 4.1  $\mu$  in diameter

*Remarks* —Description is based on Chakravarty's paper in manuscript

*Habitat* —Ovary and liver of *Clarias batrachus* Cuvier & Valenc , gills of *Katla latia* (Ham -Buch ) , liver of *Cirrhina mrigala* (Ham -Buch ) , and gall-bladder of *Labeo calbasu* (Ham -Buch ) , *Labeo rohita* (Ham -Buch ) , and *Cirrhina mrigala* (Ham -Buch ) BENGAL, Calcutta

286 *Myxobolus mrigalæ* Chakravarty

†*Myxobolus mrigalæ*, Chakravarty, 1938

Cysts oval, on the scales of the host, perforated, and containing large number of mature spores Polysporous Spores spherical to oval, valves thick, exhibiting several triangular markings in front view Sporoplasm situated at the posterior end of the capsules Polar capsules pyriform, unequal in size, divergent, and containing distinct coiled filaments An iodophilous vacuole is present

*Dimensions* —Cysts 75–15 mm in length and 75–1 mm in breadth , spores  $7.21-8.24\mu$  , polar capsules  $5.15\mu$  by  $3.09\mu$  and  $3.09\mu$  by  $2.06\mu$  , polar filaments  $41.2\mu$  and  $20.6\mu$  respectively

*Remarks* —Description is based on Chakravarty's paper in manuscript

*Habitat* —Scales of *Cirrhina mrigala* (Ham -Buch ) BENGAL, Calcutta

287 *Myxobolus nodularis* Southwell & Prashad (Fig 168 )

†*Myxobolus nodularis*, Southwell & Prashad, 1918, p 347, pl xi, figs 32–6

*Myxobolus nodularis*, Kudo, 1920, p 153 , 1933, p 209

Cyst rounded or slightly elongated, creamy-yellow in colour Spore ovoidal Suture between valves thick Two polar capsules Polar filament very much coiled

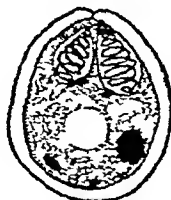


Fig 168 —Spore of *Myxobolus nodularis* Southwell & Prashad  
(After Southwell and Prashad )

*Dimensions* —Cysts from 3.5 to 3.8 mm in length and 2.3–2.8 mm in breadth , spores  $9\mu$  by  $7.2\mu$  , polar capsules  $3.4\mu$  in length, filament  $18.3\mu$  in the extruded condition

*Habitat* —Muscles of *Rasbora daniconius* (Ham -Buch ) BENGAL, Mirpur, Dacca



288 *Myxobolus* sp

†*Myxobolus* sp, Southwell, 1915, pp 312-13, pl xxvi, fig 3  
*Myxobolus* sp, Kudo, 1920, p 151, 1933, p 209

Cyst soft, flattened, roughly oval or lenticular, milky-white in colour Spore with two equal polar capsules, with a very short anterior tail-like process Iodinophilous vacuole present

*Dimensions*—Cysts up to 11 mm, spores  $13\mu$  by  $13\mu$ , polar capsule  $4\mu$  by  $4\mu$

*Habitat*—Subcutaneous intermuscular tissue of *Rasbora daniconius* (Ham-Buch) from a stream near Katiwan UNITED PROVINCES, Mirzapore

Genus *THELOHANELLUS* Kudo, 1933

*Myxobolus* (part), Butschli, 1882, pl xxxviii, Labbé, 1899, pp 97-101, Kudo, 1920, p 132, Wenyon, 1926, p 727, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1068-72, Kudo, 1931, p 312, Calkins, 1933, p 568  
*Thelohanellus*, Kudo, 1933, pp 198, 210

Spore pyriform, flattened One polar capsule at the anterior end Sporoplasm with an iodophilous vacuole Histozone in freshwater Fish

*Key to Indian Species*

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1 (2) Cyst oval to cylindrical, spore 30-32 $\mu$<br>by 7-8 $\mu$           | [Prashad], p. 342<br><i>T. rohita</i> (Southwell & [Prashad], p 344 |
| 2 (1) Cyst elongated, ellipsoidal, spore 13.2-13.6 $\mu$ by 10.1-10.3 $\mu$ | <i>T. seni</i> (Southwell &   |

289 *Thelohanellus rohita* (Southwell & Prashad) (Fig 169)

†*Myxobolus rohita*, Southwell & Prashad, 1918, pp 344-7, pl vi, figs 1-27  
*Thelohanellus rohita*, Kudo, 1920, p 132, 1933, p 210

Cysts oval to cylindrical, with the long axis of the cyst parallel to the gill-filaments, creamy-yellow in colour The wall of the cyst is formed of a vertically striated portion showing no nuclei, covered externally by a membrane, two to three layers thick, and lined internally by an endoplasmic layer showing a coarse granular structure and with scattered nuclei In the endoplasm two kinds of nuclei are found, viz, the vegetative and the generative The latter occur in rounded cells called pansporoblasts or propagative cells They are rounded in shape, with a marginally situated nucleus, and vary in size from 6 to 11  $\mu$  The nucleus in the pansporoblast divides mitotically Finally ten fully formed nuclei can be distinguished in the mother-pansporoblast, besides two nuclei for the pansporoblast mother-cell, and

reduction nuclear chromatin particles lying free in the cytoplasm of the mother-cell. The pansporoblast ultimately divides into two daughter-cells or sporoblasts, each with five nuclei, two of these unite later to form the nucleus of the sporoplasm, one forms the nucleus of the polar capsule and the other two are for the spore-membrane. A fully formed spore is an elongated pear-shaped body, rounded posteriorly and acutely pointed anteriorly. The spore-wall consists of

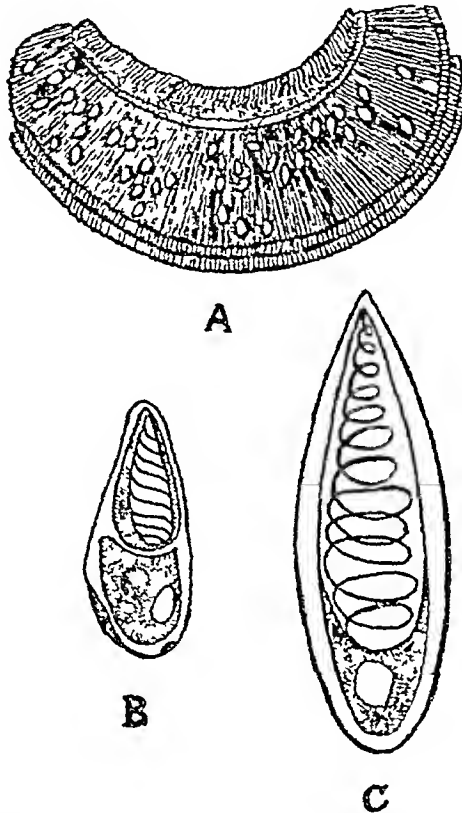


Fig 169—*Thelohanellus rohita* (Southwell & Prashad) A, gill with cysts, B, young spore, C, mature spore (After Southwell and Prashad)

two valves, the suture is a distinctly thickened ridge lying parallel to the long axis of the spore. There is only one polar capsule in each spore, with a long and much-coiled polar filament. An iodophilous vacuole is present.

*Dimensions*—Cysts 3.1–3.8 mm by 0.8–1.2 mm, spores 30–32  $\mu$  by 7–8  $\mu$ , polar capsule 22–23  $\mu$  in length.

*Habitat*—Gills of *Labeo rohita* (Ham-Buch), from Turag River, BENGAL, Mirpur, Dacca.

290 *Thelohanellus seni* (Southwell & Prashad) (Fig 170)†*Myxobolus seni*, Southwell & Prashad, 1918, p 347, pl 21, figs 28-31*Thelohanellus seni*, Kudo, 1920, pp 132-3, 1933, p 210

Cyst elongated, ellipsoidal, whitish, with black scattered granules on the surface. Spore oval, pointed at the anterior end and much wider behind. Two valves, suture slightly thickened. Polar capsule single, with a much-coiled filament. Iodinophilous vacuole present.

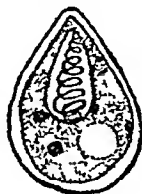


Fig 170 —Spore of *Thelohanellus seni* (Southwell & Prashad)  
(After Southwell and Prashad)

**Dimensions** —Cysts 4.7–5.4 mm by 2.9–3.7 mm, spores 13.2–13.6  $\mu$  by 10.1–10.3  $\mu$ , polar capsule about 4  $\mu$  in length, filament 43  $\mu$  in the extruded condition.

**Habitat** —On the median and caudal fins of *Labeo rohita* (Ham-Buch) BENGAL, Mirpur, Dacca.

Genus **HENNEGUYA** Thélohan, 1892*Henneguya*, Thélohan, 1892, pp 167, 176, 1895, p 352*Myxobolus* (part), Gurley, 1893, p 418, Cohn, 1896, pp 227-72

*Henneguya*, Labbe, 1899, pp 101-4, Minchin, 1903, pp 286, 296, 1912, pp 409, 426, Kudo, 1920, pp 158-73, 198-9, Wenyon, 1926, p 728, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1059, 1072, Kudo, 1931, pp 312-13, 1933, pp 198, 210-12, Calkins, 1933, p 568, Reichenow, 1935, p 388

Spores ovoidal, flattened. With a single or double caudal prolongation. Two pyriform polar capsules at the anterior end. Monosporous, disporous or polysporous. Sporoplasm contains an iodophilous vacuole. Mostly histozoic (a few coelozoic) parasites in freshwater Fish, one species in a marine Fish.

*Key to Indian Species*

- |  |                              |         |
|--|------------------------------|---------|
| 1 (2) Cysts attached to the gill filaments of the host | <i>H. ophiocephali</i> Chak, | [p 345] |
| 2 (2) Cysts in the bulbus arteriosus of the host       | <i>H. otolithi</i> Ganapati, | [p 345] |

291 *Henneguya ophiocephali* Chakravarty†*Henneguya* sp., Ray, 1933 b, p 349†*Henneguya ophiocephali*, Chakravarty, 1938

Cysts spherical, attached to the gill-filaments of the infected host Polysporous Spores ovoidal or oblong, with the anterior end rounded and broader and the posterior tapering and forming a tail which is bifurcated along its entire length Polar capsules elongate, with anterior end pointed and provided with a coiled filament, one capsule slightly smaller than the other An iodophilous vacuole is present

*Dimensions* —Cysts about 2 mm in diameter, spore 16.4–20.5  $\mu$  in length, 6.15  $\mu$  in breadth, tail 28–32  $\mu$ , polar capsules 6.18  $\mu$  by 2.06  $\mu$  and 5.18  $\mu$  by 2.06  $\mu$  respectively, polar filaments 26–32  $\mu$

*Remarks* —Description is based on Chakravarty's paper in manuscript

*Habitat* —Gills and muscles of *Ophiocephalus punctatus* Bloch BENGAL, Calcutta

292 *Henneguya otolithi* Ganapati†*Henneguya* sp., Ganapati, 1936, p 204, 1938, p 155

The affected area presents numerous white pustules, which are cysts containing the spores Trophozoite shows a clear differentiation into ectoplasm and endoplasm, and vegetative and generative nuclei are present Pansporoblasts originate by divisions of single generative cells Each pansporoblast gives rise to two spores Autogamy occurs The phenomenon of diffuse infiltration seems to be much pronounced, bringing about considerable pathological changes

*Remarks* —This is the second record of a Myxosporidian infecting the heart, the previous one being that by Keysselitz of *Myxobolus cordis* from the ventricle of *Barbus fluviatilis*

*Habitat* —Tissue parasite in the bulbus arteriosus of *Otolithus ruber* (Bl Schn) and *O. maculatus* (Kuhl & Hass) MADRAS, Madras

## II. Order ACTINOMYXIDIA Stolc, 1899

The organisms included in this order are characterized by spores of complicated structure. Each spore has its membrane or shell composed of three valves, which may be drawn out into simple or bifurcated processes. It has three polar capsules, and the polar filaments are visible *in vivo*. Several sporoplasms occur in each spore.

They are parasitic in the body-cavity or the gut-epithelium of freshwater or salt-water Annelids, but have not been studied in India.

### *Identification Table of Families*

- |       |  |  |
|-------|--|--|
| 1 (2) | Spore with a double membrane,<br>outer trivalve and the inner a<br>single piece. A single binucleate<br>sarcoplasm | [=Tetractinomyxidæ<br>Haploactinomyxidæ* Granata |
| 2 (1) | Spore-membrane a single trivalve<br>shell. A single eight nucleate or<br>eight uninucleate sporoplasm              | [=Triactinomyxidæ<br>Euactinomyxidæ* Granata     |

## III Order MICROSPORIDIA Balbiani, 1882

Intracellular parasites typically of Arthropods and Fishes. Pseudopodia and amoeboid movements have rarely been observed. Multiplication takes place by schizogony, and the resulting agametes are small, uninucleate bodies with indefinite outlines. Successive nuclear divisions, not accompanied by cell-division, lead to chain formation. These ultimately give rise to sporulating individuals or sporonts. Sporont develops into one to numerous spores. The spores are relatively small and less complex than those of MYXOSPORIDIA. They are ovoidal or bean-shaped. The spore-membrane is usually of a single piece and envelops the sporoplasm, and the polar filament is very long and fine. The filament may be contained in a polar capsule or lie coiled in the spore. In rare cases there may be two capsules and filaments in a spore. Owing to their small size, the polar capsules and filaments are invisible or obscure in the living spore, but can be rendered visible upon treatment with alkalis. Intermediate hosts are unknown.

The life-history of *Stempellia magna*, as described by Kudo, may be regarded as typical. When the spore reaches the mid-gut of the Culicine host, the polar filament is extruded, the unicellate sporoplasm creeps out, enters a fat-cell, and reproduces by division (fig 171, A). The products of this division become multinucleated, with four to eight nuclei (B). These chains then break up into binucleated cells, the nuclei of which discard some chromatin and fuse together in pairs (C). The sporonts thus formed may give rise to a single spore (D), or divide to form two (E), four (F) or eight (G) sporoblasts. Each of these forms a single spore after chromidia formation and reconstitution of small nuclei has taken place (H).

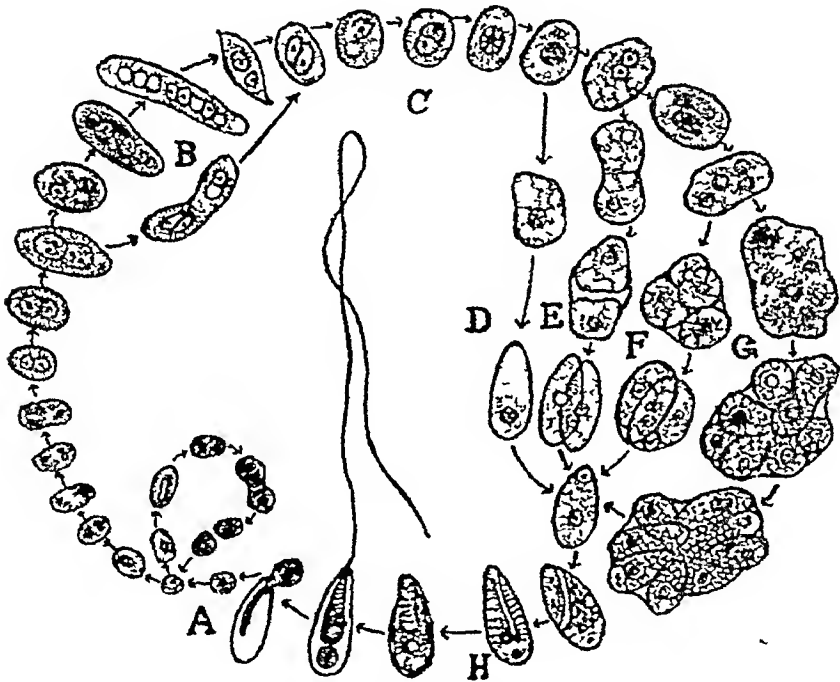


Fig 171 —Diagram showing the probable development of a typical Microsporidian, *Stempellia magna* Kudo,  $\times 800$ . A, amœbula coming out from the spore in the mid gut of Culicine larva, B, stages in schizogony or nuclear increase, C, sporont formation, D-G, formation of one, two, four or eight sporoblasts, H, transformation of a sporoblast into a nucleated spore with polar capsule (After Kudo)

Each of these forms a single spore after chromidia formation and reconstitution of small nuclei has taken place (H).

The MICROSPORIDIA are responsible for causing devastating epidemics in silkworms, honey-bees, and certain fishes. All the tissues of the host may become infected, and the tissue-cells destroyed on an extensive scale. Many species cause tumour-like masses to be formed in which the organisms may

be encapsuled in a membrane derived from the host, in others the membrane may be wanting

Pérez (1905) subdivided the MICROSPORIDIA into two suborders, SCHIZOGENEA (or OLIGOSPOREÆ) and BLASTOGENEA (or POLYSPOREÆ). In the former the principal trophic phase is a uninucleate meront which multiplies by fission, and finally gives rise to a sporont, and in the latter there is a multinucleate plasmodium producing sporonts by internal cleavage. As the exact structure of the trophic phase in many forms

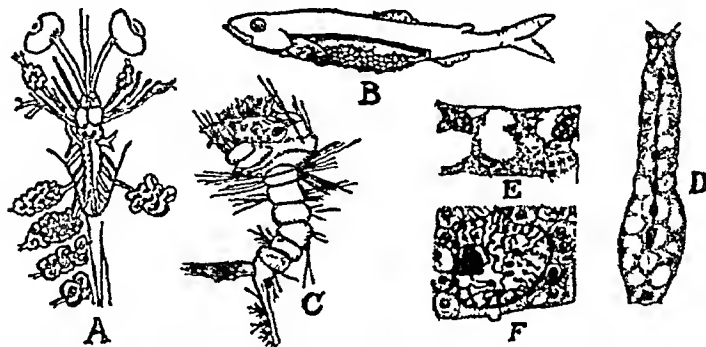


Fig 172—Effects of Microsporidian infection upon certain hosts. A, central nervous system of *Lophius piscatorius* infected by *Nosema lophii* (Doflein), B, fish showing a heavy infection by *Glugea herturgi* Weissenberg, C, a Culicid larva infected by *Thelohania opacita* Kudo,  $\times 8$ , D, a *Simulium* larva infected by *Thelohania multisporea* (Strickland),  $\times 6$ , E, F, normal and hypertrophied nuclei of the adipose tissue of larvae of *Culex pipiens*, the latter as affected by *Stempellia magna* Kudo,  $\times 750$  (After Kudo)

is not known with certainty, the MICROSPORIDIA are now generally divided, following Léger and Hesse (1922), into two suborders, as follows —

- |                                      |                                  |
|--------------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 1 Spore with a single polar filament | Monocnidea Léger & Hesse, p. 348 |
| 2 Spore with two polar filaments     | Dicnidea Léger & Hesse, p. 360   |

## I Suborder MONOCNIDEA Léger & Hesse, 1922.

MICROSPORIDIA in which the spore is provided with one polar filament typically coiled in a polar capsule

### Identification Table of Families

- |  |                               |
|--|-------------------------------|
| 1 Spore oval, ovoid or pyriform, if sub-cylindrical, length less than four times the breadth | [p 349.<br>Nosematidae Labbé, |
| 2 Spore spherical or subspherical  | Coccosporidae* Kudo           |
| 3 Spore tubular or cylindrical, length greater than five times the breadth                   | [Hesse<br>Mrazekidae* Léger & |

## Family NOSEMATIDÆ Labbé, 1899.

Spores oval, ovoid or pyriform, if subcylindrical, length is less than four times the breadth

### Key to Indian Genera

- |  |                                   |
|--|-----------------------------------|
| 1 (2) Sporont becomes a single sporoblast forming a single spore                   | [p 349<br>NOSEMA Nägeli,          |
| 2 (1) Sporont develops into eight sporoblasts and ultimately into eight spores . . | [neguy, p 356<br>THELOHANTIA Hen- |

### Genus NOSEMA Nägeli, 1857, emend Pérez, 1905

*Nosema*, Nägeli, 1857, p 760

*Glugea* (part), Thelohan, 1895, p 356

*Myxocystis*, Mrázek, 1897, pp 1-5

*Nosema* (part), Labbé, 1899, pp 105-8

*Nosema*, Minchin, 1903, p 297, Pérez, 1905, p 17

*Myxocystis* (part), Mrázek, 1910, pp 245-59

*Nosema*, Minchin, 1912, p 418, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 529, Kudo, 1924c, p 65, Wenyon, 1926, p 738, Knowles 1928, pp 324-30, Reichenow, 1929, p 1088, Kudo, 1931, p 320, Calkins, 1933, p 569, Reichenow, 1935, p 389

The vegetative form divides by multiple or binary fission into uninucleate rounded bodies or sporonts, each of which gives rise to a single ovoid or pyriform spore, which is not enclosed in a capsule

### Key to Indian Species

- |  |                                      |
|--|--------------------------------------|
| Spores oval, $3\mu$ by $1.7\mu$ In bed-bugs          | <i>N adiei</i> (Christophers), p 349 |
| Spores egg shaped, $3-4\mu$ by $1-2\mu$ In silkworms | <i>N bombycis</i> Nägeli, p 351      |
| Spores oval, up to $1.5\mu$ In dog-fleas             | <i>N ctenocephali</i> Kudo, p 354    |

### 293 *Nosema adiei* (Christophers) (Fig 173)

†Leishmann-Donovan bodies, Adie, 1922 a, p v

Bodies found by Mrs Adie in salivary glands of bed-bug, Christophers, 1922, p v

†Bodies observed in *Cimex rotundatus*, Adie, 1922, pp 236-8, pl iv, figs 1-4

†*Nosema adiei*, Short & Swaminath, 1924, pp 181-4, pl xiii, figs 1-3

*Nosema adiei*, Knowles, 1928, pp 225, 330, Iyengar, 1929, p 140

Spores elliptical or oval, with sharp and distinct boundary wall. They stain a rather pale, washed-out blue, with a central dot which may be of a deeper blue or red colour, and both kinds may occur in the same intracellular group. Planonts irregular in shape. Cytoplasm stains a bright shade of slate-



blue, and possesses a large mass of chromatin, usually excentrically placed. Usually seen singly, and not definitely intracellular. Planonts come to rest in some suitable nidus, round off, forming meronts, which undergo schizogony. Meronts rounded or ovoid. Cytoplasm stains a cobalt blue and there may be one or two comparatively large masses of chromatin which may be central or excentric.

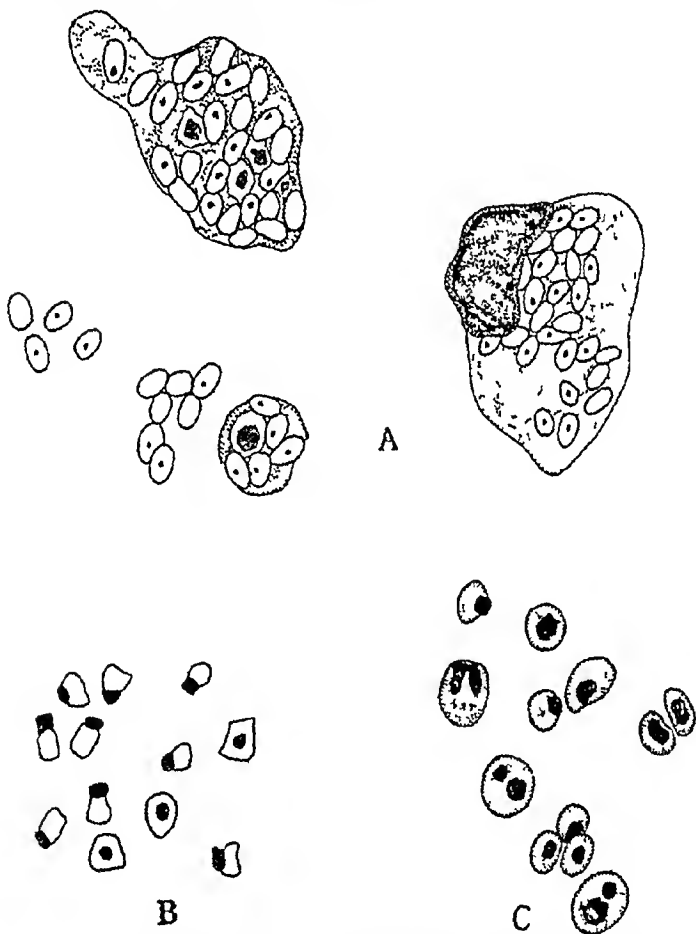


Fig 173 —*Nosema adiei* (Christophers) A, spores, B, planonts, C, meronts (After Short and Swaminath)

*Dimensions*—Planont about  $16\ \mu$  in diameter, meront  $32\ \mu$  by  $27\ \mu$ , spore  $3\ \mu$  by  $17\ \mu$

*Habitat*—Gut, salivary glands, and ovaries of *Cimex rotundatus* Linné ASSAM

294 *Nosema bombycis* Nägeli (Fig 174)*Nosema bombycis*, Nägeli, 1857, p 760*Pankistophyton ovatum*, Lebert, 1858, pp 149-86

Pébrine corpuscles, A de Quatrefages, 1860, pp 1-638, Pasteur, 1870 pp 1-327

Microsporidie, Balbiani, 1884, pp 150-68

Pébrine corpuscles, Wood-Mason, 1887, pp 1-3, Pfeiffer, 1888, pp 469-86

*Glugea bombycis*, Thélohan, 1894, pp 1425-7, 1895, pp 357-8*Nosema bombycis*, Labbe, 1899, pp 106-7*Glugea bombycis*, Toyama, 1900, pp 1-40*Nosema bombycis*, Minchin, 1903, p 297, Leger & Hesse, 1907, p 6, Stempell, 1909, pp 281-358, Minchin, 1912, pp 411, 413-14, fig 172, Omori, 1912, pp 108-22, Kudo, 1913, pp 368-71, 1916, pp 31-51, 1918, pp 141-7, 1924 c, pp 69-76, figs 1-39, fig 757, text-figs B2, D†*Nosema bombycis*, Hutchinson, 1920, pp 177-245, pls 1-xxvi*Nosema bombycis*, Wenyon, 1926, p 736, fig 313, Knowles, 1928 pp 324-30, figs 72-5†*Nosema bombycis*, Iyengar, 1929, p 140*Nosema bombycis*, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1088-90, figs 1083-9, Kudo, 1931, p 320, fig 137, a, b, Reichenow, 1935, p 389, fig 43

Spore egg-shaped, with the anterior end somewhat narrower than the other. It contains two vacuoles, one near the anterior and the other near the posterior end. The single polar capsule lies axially in the spore, occupying its whole length, and contains a long polar filament wound spirally in its interior. The sporoplasm forms a cytoplasmic girdle round the polar capsule, separating the two vacuoles and placed slightly nearer the anterior pole of the spore. It contains at first a single nucleus which later divides into two and then into four. When the spores are ingested by a silkworm, the polar capsule ruptures in the lumen of its gut, and the polar filament is extruded, attaching the spore to an epithelial cell. This explosion of the polar capsule can be artificially brought about by treating the spores in some infected material with dilute acids or iodine solution, or even by pressure between coverslip and the slide. When germination of the spore takes place, the sporoplasm or amœbula creeps by amœboid movement along the polar filament to an epithelial cell, which it invades. The planonts multiply by binary fission (fig 174, A), become distributed throughout the body, enter tissue-cells, and become meronts (B). These meronts are spherical or oval in shape, and divide actively by fission (C) or by multiple division (D). The host-cell finally becomes completely filled with schizonts. Each meront ultimately develops into a spore (E). The spores are set free by the disintegration of the host-cells, and are taken with the food into the digestive tract of another host-larva, where the two nuclei of the spore divide once, giving rise to four nuclei (F). The polar filament is extruded (G) and later

becomes detached. The binucleated sporoplasm creeps out through the opening of the capsule (*H*), and the remaining two nuclei degenerate in the spore. The two nuclei in the amœbula fuse into one and the uninucleate planont is formed. The entire life-cycle may be completed in four days.

*Dimensions*—Planont  $0.5-1.5\mu$  in diameter, meront about  $3-5\mu$  in diameter, spore  $3-4\mu$  by  $1-2\mu$ , polar capsule  $1.5-2\mu$  by  $0.8-1\mu$ , length of extruded filament  $57-72\mu$ , or even up to  $98\mu$ .

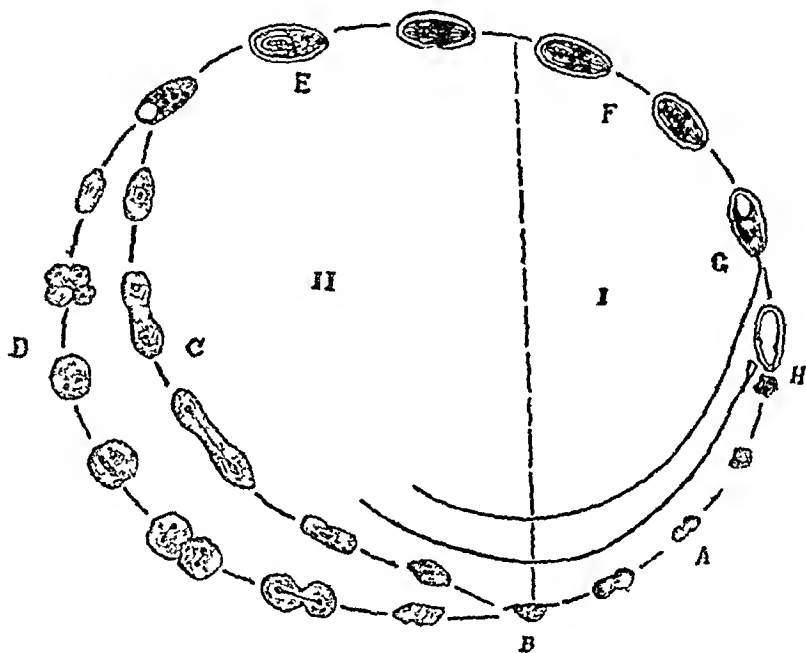


Fig 174.—Life cycle of *Nosema bombycis* Nägeli. I, extracellular stages, II, intracellular stages. A, planonts, B, meront, C, binary fission of meronts, D, multiple division of meronts, E, stages in spore formation, F, ripe spores in the midgut of a new host, G, extrusion of the polar filament, H, amœbula leaving the spore (From Kudo, after Stempel.)

*Remarks*—Ohshima (1927), discussing the function of the polar filament of the spore of *Nosema bombycis*, showed that as soon as filament extrusion is accomplished in the midgut of a silkworm the spore discharges a viscous fluid through the tube of the filament, which remains hanging in a spherical drop at the extremity of the filament. He has now shown (1937) that the polar filament is a germination tubule. In order to germinate the amœbula in the alimentary canal the spore evaginates its filament through the peritrophic membrane.

into the epithelium, and the germ is safely poured out there through the tubule of the filament, protected on the way from the digestive ferment of the canal. The viscous fluid is the amcebula itself. The view previously held of regarding the polar filament as an attachment apparatus is thus contradicted.

*Pathogenicity* —The organism causes a widespread disease, in silkworms, known as pébrine, or by various other names in different countries. In India it is locally known as Cota. The disease spreads among the host-larvæ and to the offspring through the ova, causing disastrous epidemics and entailing huge economic loss to the silkworm industry. The outbreak of such disastrous epidemics in France and other countries of Europe, in the middle of the last century led Pasteur to make his classical researches into the nature of the disease and the mode of its control.

Lightly infected larvæ do not show definite symptoms, but the heavily infected ones move about sluggishly, lose their appetite, grow slowly, and succumb to death before pupation. The cocoons spun by the infected larvæ are very thin and poor in quality. In advanced stages of the disease irregular-shaped dark brown or black spots appear over the surface of the host-body, particularly on the posterior ventral side. The internal organs show a milky-white appearance due to the presence of a large number of spores.

The eggs of the host may become infected while developing in the infected ovaries of the female moth, or the spores may be taken by the host-larvæ into their digestive tract with contaminated food. The faecal matter of the infected host-larvæ is the most dangerous source of infection, as the contained spores are easily spread over the mulberry leaves on which the silkworms feed. The disease can, however, be controlled by eliminating both sources of infection. Infected eggs and all stages of the host-insect showing the least sign of infection must be destroyed as soon as possible by frequent and careful inspection.

Hutchinson (1920) has made a study of the disease as it occurs in India. He has shown that pébrine spreads rapidly in Indian silk farms and is a much more acute problem than in Europe. He has further shown that light infections can be identified by dissecting out the gut of the moth and examining the posterior part of the colon, where light infections are usually located. A far greater proportion of infected moths can thus be detected than by the Pasteur method.

*Habitat* —All tissues of eggs, larvæ, pupæ, and imago of *Bombyx mori* Fabricius.

295 *Nosema ctenocephali* Kudo. (Fig 175)†*Nosema pulicis*, Korke, 1916, pp 725-30, pl 1xm*Nosema ctenocephali*, Kudo, 1924 c, pp 105-6, pl 1, figs 178-82, Iyengar, 1929, p 140

Spore oval, refractile in fresh state, with one or two vacuolar spaces at the poles, and with an actively mobile sporoplasm

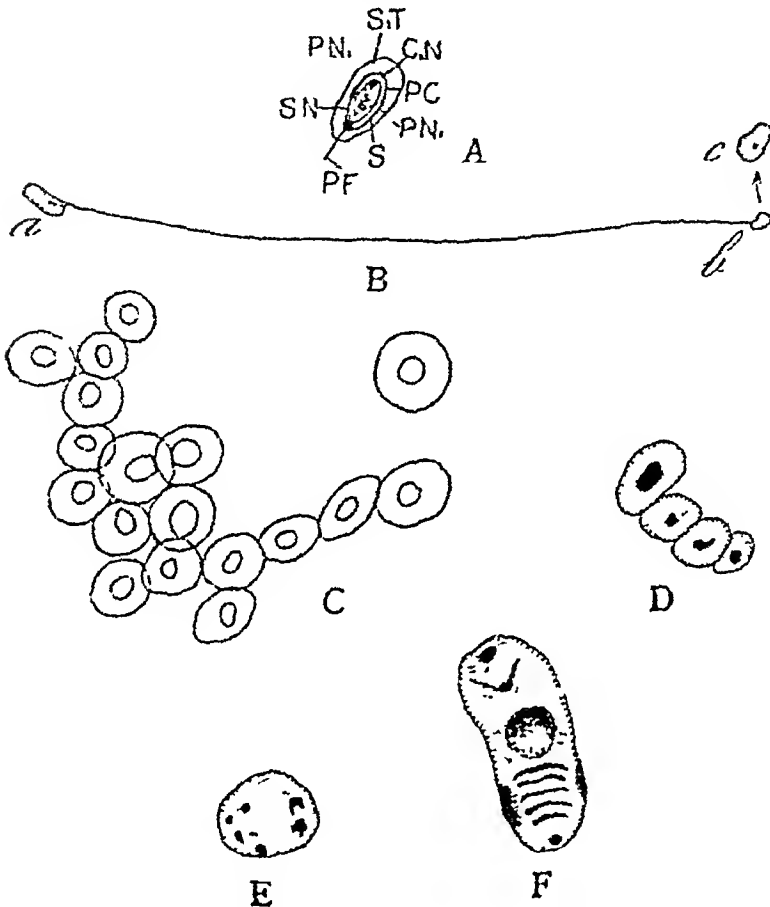


Fig 175—Stages in the life cycle of *Nosema ctenocephali* Kudo  
 A, fully developed sporocyst (CN, capsulogenous nucleus, PC, polar capsule, PF, polar filament, PN, parietal nucleus, S, spore, SN, spore nucleus, ST, sporocyst),  
 B, germination with extruded filament, with a planont at its extremity (a, sporocyst, b, planont, c, same, highly magnified),  
 C, colony of planonts, D, division of meronts to form a chain like group, E, division of meronts to form a cluster, F, capsule and polar filament (After Korke)

By addition of weak acetic acid or iodine water the movement within the spore is accentuated and results in the extrusion of the polar filament. The detached filaments are delicate threads, sometimes nodular. The filament issues through the pore of the sporocyst and, as it breaks off, the amœbula emerges through the pore. In stained preparations the amœbulæ are seen as minute bodies with irregular outline, suggesting the possession of pseudopodial movement during life. The planont is a minute globular organism, when active its movements are fairly rapid, a blunt pseudopodium being extruded in one direction only. Division takes place by binary fission. Planonts collect into groups or colonies of varying numbers of individuals.

After penetration into a cell the mobile planont becomes the oval meront. The meront is larger than the previous phases, has homogeneous cytoplasm, with a centrally or excentrically placed refractile spot. It forms generations of merozoites, either by binary fission forming chain-like groups (fig 175, *D*) or by multiple fission forming small clusters of cells (fig 175, *E*). The final product of the division of the meront is a sporont which forms the sporocyst, polar capsule, and polar filament. The spore is recognized by its egg-shaped outline and by the presence of one or two vacuoles at either pole. In stained films can be seen, in addition, a cystic wall containing two parietal nuclei, a polar capsule and polar filament, and the sporoplasm. The polar capsule is a hollow pear-shaped body containing a spirally twisted thread, and a capsulogenous nucleus situated at its broader end. The sporoplasm contains a single nucleus and no vacuoles.

*Dimensions* —Planont  $0.75-1\mu$ , spore up to  $1.5\mu$  in length, length of extruded filament  $25\mu$ .

*Remarks* —Heavily infected larvæ are dark and mottled in appearance, owing to the presence of the *Nosema*, and are thus easily distinguished.

Korke (1916) described the species as *N. pulicis*, probably in ignorance of the fact that Noller (1912, 1914) had already described a species of that name from the dog-flea in Germany. As the dimensions of the spores are quite different in the two forms, Kudo (1924) has given the name *N. clenocephali* to the Indian form.

*Habitat* —Digestive tract of the larvæ of the dog-flea, named by Korke *Glenocephalus felis* (Bouché), probably *Glenocephalus canis* (Curtis). PUNJAB, Kasauli.

Genus **THELOHANIA** Henneguy, 1892

*Thelohania*, Henneguy, in Thélohan, 1892, p 174, Gurley, 1893, p 410, Thélohan, 1895, p 361, Labbé, 1899, pp 111-12, Minchin, 1903, pp 285, 297, 320, Pérez, 1905, p 17, Minchin, 1912, p 418, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, p 529, Kudo, 1924c, pp 67, 130-63, Wenyon, 1926, p 738, Reichenow, 1929, p 1102, Kudo, 1931, p 321, Calkins, 1933, p 569, Reichenow, 1935, p 390

Each sporont develops into eight sporoblasts and ultimately into eight spores. The sporont-membrane may degenerate at different times of development.

*Key to Indian Species*

- |  |                               |
|--|-------------------------------|
| 1 (4) Spores oval, with equally rounded extremities  | 2                             |
| 2 (3) Spore 4-5 $2\mu$ by 2-2.8 $\mu$  | <i>T. indica</i> Kudo, p 356  |
| 3 (2) Spore 4.75-6 $\mu$ by 3-4 $\mu$  | <i>T. leaei</i> Hesse, p 357  |
| 4 (1) Spores broadly oblong with dissimilar extremities, showing a small knob at one end and a clear oblong space at the other, 4.5-5 $\mu$ by 3-3.5 $\mu$ | <i>T. obscura</i> Kudo, p 359 |

296 *Thelohania indica* Kudo (Fig 176)

+*Thelohania* sp., Iyengar, 1929, p 138

†*Thelohania indica*, Kudo, 1929, pp 3-4, figs 19-50

The schizonts are elongated bodies containing four to eight

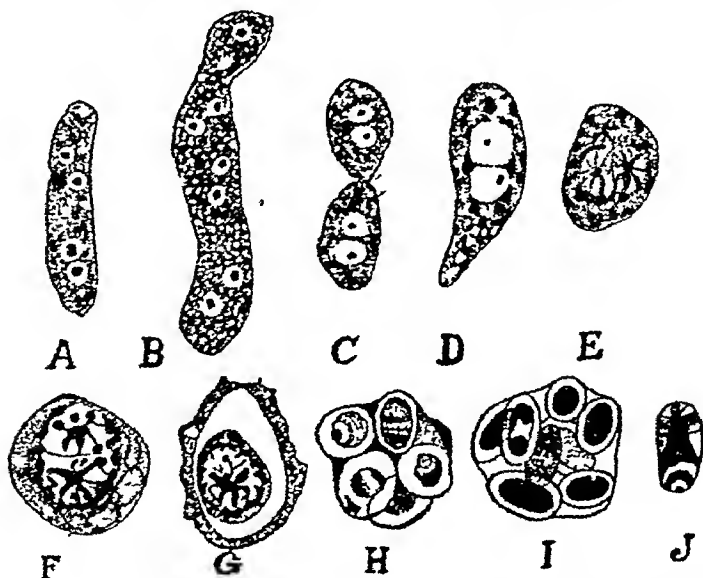


Fig 176—*Thelohania indica* Kudo. A, tetranucleate schizont, B, octonucleate schizont, C, division into binucleate schizonts, D-F, stages in formation of sporont, G, sporont, H, sporont with eight sporoblasts, I, sporont with mature spores, J, stained spore (After Kudo)

298 *Thelohania obscura* Kudo (Fig 178)†*Thelohania* sp., Iyengar, 1929, p 138†*Thelohania obscura*, Kudo, 1929, p 4, figs 51-61

Developmental stages not studied Sporont octosporoblastic (fig 178, A) Spores, when viewed in water after decolorization, are broadly oblong, often with dissimilar extremities, with a thin membrane containing within a rounded mass of homogeneous and refractile protoplasm showing a small knob at one end and a clear oblong space at the other The stained

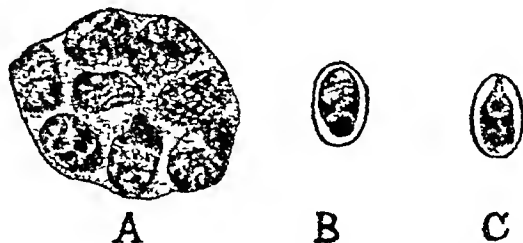


Fig 178—*Thelohania obscura* Kudo A, sporont containing eight sporoblasts, B, young spore, C, mature spore B and C stained with Giemsa's stain (After Kudo)

spores show a nucleus near one end and a coiled polar filament forming an oblong mass (B, C)

*Dimensions*—Spores measure  $4.5-5\mu$  by  $3-3.5\mu$

*Remarks*—The record of *T. legeri* from India and the descriptions of *T. indica* and *T. obscura* are based on material sent to Kudo by M O T Iyengar from Bengal As remarked by the latter, these parasites form whitish translucent masses beneath the cuticle of the thorax and the anterior abdominal segments of the larvæ The infected segments show hypertrophy None of the larvæ showing these symptoms metamorphosed, and all died before pupation Those that are lightly infected would be able to metamorphose into adults

*Habitat*—Larva of *Anopheles varuna* Iyengar BENGAL

## 299 Gen et sp incert

Protozoan, Ross, 1906, p 104

*Thelohania* (?) sp., Kudo, 1921, p 71, 1922, pp 71-2

Gen et spec incert., Kudo, 1924 c, p 194

Eight spores were seen to be closely packed within an oval envelope Spores were oval, refractive, apparently hard, with a circular vacuole at one focus of the ellipse

*Habitat*—Nerve-cord of imago of *Stegomyia* sp and *Culex fatigans* Wied INDIA



each of which develops into a spore (*I*). When the spore reaches the gut of a new host-larva the filament is extruded (*J*) and the sporoplasm emerges as an amœbula, starting the development again.

*Dimensions* —Meronts  $3-4\mu$  in diameter, sporonts  $9-10\mu$  by  $4-6\mu$ , spores  $4.75-6\mu$  by  $3-4\mu$ .

*Remarks* —Iyengar (1929) described the life-cycle of *Thelohania* sp. from *Anopheles pseudojamesi* Strickland & Chowdhury (= *A. ramsayi* Covell), and found it similar to *T. legeri* as described by Kudo. The measurements of the spores as recorded by him also fall within the limits of this species.

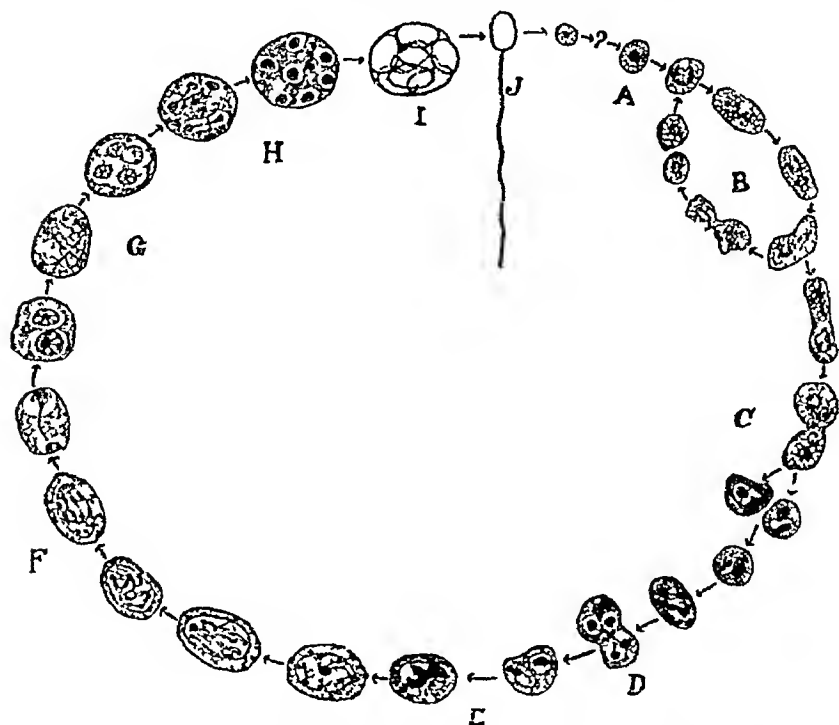


Fig 177 —Life cycle of *Thelohania legeri* Hesse. A, youngest stage; B, formation of schizonts, C, large schizont with four nuclei, D, formation of binucleate forms, E, sporont, F, G, H, nuclear division of sporont to form binucleate, tetranucleate or octonucleate stages, I, pansporoblast with eight sporoblasts, J, spore with extruded filament (After Kudo.)

*Habitat* —Adipose tissue cells of larvæ of *Anopheles barbirostris* Van der Wulp, *A. annularis* Van der Wulp (= *A. fuliginosus* Giles), *A. varuna* Iyengar, *A. hyrcanus* (Giles), *A. ramsayi* Covell, and *A. subpictus* Grassi (= *A. rossii* Giles).  
BENGAL

298 *Thelohania obscura* Kudo (Fig 178)†*Thelohania* sp., Iyengar, 1929, p 138†*Thelohania obscura*, Kudo, 1929, p 4, figs 51-61

Developmental stages not studied Sporont octosporoblastic (fig 178, A) Spores, when viewed in water after decolorization, are broadly oblong, often with dissimilar extremities, with a thin membrane containing within a rounded mass of homogeneous and refractile protoplasm showing a small knob at one end and a clear oblong space at the other The stained

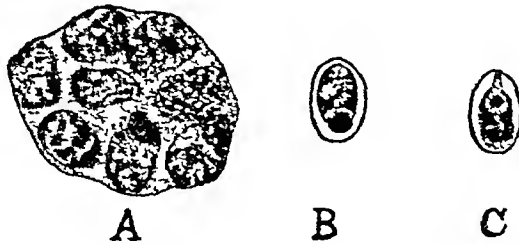


Fig 178 —*Thelohania obscura* Kudo A, sporont containing eight sporoblasts, B, young spore, C, mature spore B and C stained with Giemsa's stain (After Kudo)

spores show a nucleus near one end and a coiled polar filament forming an oblong mass (B, C)

*Dimensions* — Spores measure 4.5–5.5  $\mu$  by 3–3.5  $\mu$

*Remarks* — The record of *T. legeri* from India and the descriptions of *T. indica* and *T. obscura* are based on material sent to Kudo by M. O. T. Iyengar from Bengal. As remarked by the latter, these parasites form whitish translucent masses beneath the cuticle of the thorax and the anterior abdominal segments of the larvæ. The infected segments show hypertrophy. None of the larvæ showing these symptoms metamorphosed, and all died before pupation. Those that are lightly infected would be able to metamorphose into adults.

*Habitat* — Larva of *Anopheles varuna* Iyengar BENGAL

## 299 Gen. et sp. incert

Protozoan, Ross, 1906, p 104

*Thelohania* (?) sp., Kudo, 1921, p 71, 1922, pp 71-2

Gen. et spec. incert, Kudo, 1924 c, p 194

Eight spores were seen to be closely packed within an oval envelope. Spores were oval, refractive, apparently hard, with a circular vacuole at one focus of the ellipse.

*Habitat* — Nerve cord of imago of *Stegomyia* sp. and *Culex fatigans* Wied. INDIA

## II Suborder *DICNIDEA* Léger & Hesse, 1922

MICROSPORIDIA in which the spore is provided with two polar capsules, one at each end, each containing a polar filament

The suborder includes the single family Telomyxidæ\* Léger & Hesse, 1910, but no representative has been recorded from India up to the present time

## IV. Order HELICOSPORIDIA Kudo, 1931

Minute spore, composed of a thin membrane of one piece containing three uninucleate sporoplasms, around which is coiled a long, thick filament. Young trophozoites are histozoic or cœlozoic, undergo schizogony, and produce uninucleate sporonts. The sporont divides twice and forms four small cells, each of which develops into a spore.

The order has been created by Kudo (1931) to include the species *Helicospiridium parasiticum* Keilin from the body of certain insects. The structure of the spore is quite peculiar, and the species was previously referred to HAPLOSPORIDIA. According to Kudo it seems to be best placed in the CNIDOSPORIDIA if it is a Protozoan.

### III Subclass *SARCOSPORIDIA* Butschli, 1882.

These are typically parasites of the muscles of mammals, although birds and some reptiles are also known to harbour them. They usually affect the striped muscles of the skeleton, tongue, larynx, and diaphragm. Lying between the muscle-fibres are thin-walled, whitish, tubular cysts termed Miescher's tubes, which are the remains of an infected muscle-fibre, the membrane of which is distended over the sac containing the parasites. They are generally visible to the naked eye, and often very large. When examined microscopically each is seen to consist of an envelope, from which partitions run inward, dividing the interior into a number of chambers containing vast numbers of crescent-shaped spores, the so-called "Raney's corpuscles". The spore is rounded at one end and pointed at the other, it contains a nucleus near the rounded end and a collection of deeply staining chromatine grains near the pointed end. Laveran and Mesnil described a striated structure at the pointed end which several workers considered as suggesting a rudimentary polar capsule, but recent authorities do not regard it as such.

The spores are taken into the digestive tract of a specific host through the mouth. The spore-membrane ruptures, setting free the sporozoite, which enters the gut-epithelium. After multiplying there the organism makes its way into the muscular tissue. At first there is an elongate multinucleate mass, which may or may not divide into uninucleate bodies and which become the centre of infection in other muscle-fibres. Some of these trophozoites grow in size, and the body becomes divided into chambers, inside which spores are formed.

Development has been studied chiefly in experimentally infected mice by Erdmann (1910, 1914), Negri (1910), and Crawley (1916), and in sheep by Alexeieff (1913). Smith (1901, 1905) was the first to demonstrate that mice could be infected by feeding them with the flesh of other infected mice. Negri (1910) and Darling (1910 *a*) showed that guinea-pigs could be infected with the parasite of rats, and Darling also pointed out that the forms in guinea-pigs are morphologically identical with those from man. Erdmann (1910) infected mice with the parasite of sheep. Wenyon (1926)

## SPOROZOA

gives a list of thirty-nine species of *Sarcocystis* from a variety of hosts, but agrees with Alexeieff that there is no means of distinguishing the supposed species Babudieri (1932) regards the SARCOSPORIDIA as more closely related to the COCCIDIA than the CNIDOSPORIDIA. He divides the subclass into SARCOSPORIDIA *s. str.* (including the families Sarcocystidae and Fibrocystidae) and GLOBIDIA, including the family Globididae. The Sarcocystidae includes the genus *Sarcocystis* with twenty-two species. The Fibrocystidae includes *Fibrocystis* and *Besnoitia* with two species each. The Globididae includes *Globidium* with five species and *Ileocystis* with one species. The work should be referred to for the diagnostic features, synonymy, and hosts of various species. Krause and Goranoff (1933) tabulate the morphological differences of forms described from birds. They succeeded in infecting the fowl with the strain from the buffalo.

**Pathogenicity**—In many cases, even with fairly heavy infection, the host may not be adversely affected, but in others the host sooner or later dies as the result of muscular degeneration. The organisms are known to produce a peculiar substance called sarcocystin, which is highly toxic when injected into other animals. Teichmann and Braun (1911) showed that rabbits could be immunized against the toxin, and that the serum contained antibodies which could produce passive immunity in other animals.

## I. Order SARCOSPORIDIA *s. str.*, Babudieri, 1932.

Spore banana-shaped, the cyst is wholly or partially of parasitic origin, and the spore produces metachromatic granules and secretes a toxin known as sarcocystin. The spore is produced by the proliferation of the pansporoblast, and the sporoblast has a peripheral situation in the cyst.

### Identification Table of Families

- |       |  |                                    |
|-------|--|------------------------------------|
| 1 (2) | Cysts elongated in form, parasitic in the striped muscle-fibres                  | [Babudieri, p. 3<br>Sarcocystidae] |
| 2 (1) | Cysts rounded in form, parasitic in the connective tissue or plain muscle fibres | [Babudieri<br>Fibrocystidae*]      |

## Family SARCOCYSTIDÆ Babudieri, 1932

## Genus SARCOCYSTIS Lankester, 1882

*Sarcocystis*, Lankester, 1882, p 54

*Sarcocystis*+*Balbiana*+*Miescheria*, Blanchard, 1885, p 244

*Sarcocystis*, Labbe, 1899, pp 116-19, Minchin, 1903, p 308, Minchin, 1912, pp 419-22, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp 530-3, Wenyon, 1926, pp 760-9, Knowles, 1928, pp 333-7, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1120-7, Kudo, 1931, pp 326-8, Callins, 1933, pp 555-6, Reichenow, 1935, p 394

With the characters of the family

The cysts are to be found in practically all body-muscles, in Ruminants they are found specially in the œsophagus, in other animals in the heart, intercostal or abdominal muscles. The cyst-wall may be produced entirely by the parasite (as in *Sarcocystis muris*) or in part by the host (as in *S. tenella*). The cyst is divided into chambers, the peripheral ones containing pansporoblasts or sporoblasts, while the central ones contain mature spores. The mature spores have neither polar capsules nor polar filaments. They show a very granular nucleus, a thin cell-membrane, and many metachromatic granules in the cytoplasm.

Many species have been recognized as occurring in man, sheep, cattle, horses, rats, and mice on the basis of occurrence in different host-species and slight difference in the dimensions of the spore, but they are otherwise morphologically indistinguishable.

300 *Sarcocystis blanchardi* Doflein, 1901 (Fig 179)

*Sarcocystis blanchardi* Doflein, 1901, p 221, figs 197, 198

†*Sarcocystis tenella*, Shipley 1904, pp 45-7, pl 1, figs 10, 17

†*Sarcocystis tenella bubalis*, Willey, Chalmers, & Philip, 1904, pp 65-72, figs 1, 2

†*Sarcocystis* sp., Chatterjee, 1907, pp 77-8

*Sarcocystis tenella bubalis* Wenyon, 1926, p 768

*Sarcocystis blanchardi*, Wenyon, 1926, p 768

*Sarcocystis tenella*, Wenyon 1926, pp 760, 768, fig 329, Knowles, 1928 pp 333-6

*Sarcocystis blanchardi*, Reichenow, 1929, p 1123, figs 1126, 1127; 1935, p 392, fig 46

Cysts somewhat pointed, though not very sharply, at either end, or both ends truncated, the thickest portion being in the middle. The covering of the cyst consists of two sheaths, the outer one being continuous and the inner forming partitions which divide the cyst into a number of polyhedral chambers with granular contents. The peripheral chambers are completely filled with fine granulations and stain deeply. The central chambers are empty or contain spores. Spores are minute crescent-shaped bodies with granular contents.

*Dimensions*—The largest cysts measure 30 mm in length 5 mm in breadth, and 3 mm in thickness.

*Remarks*—Shipley (1904) and Willey, Chalmers, and Philip (1905) first described the sarcosporidial infection in buffaloes in Ceylon. According to Wenyon as many as four species have been named by different observers from the buffalo, but these are probably identical, and Reichenow recognizes only *S. blanchardi*. Chatterjee (1907) found the cysts and spores of *Sarcocystis* sp. in the heart-muscle of a cow. He did not find fine radiations round the capsule. The spores

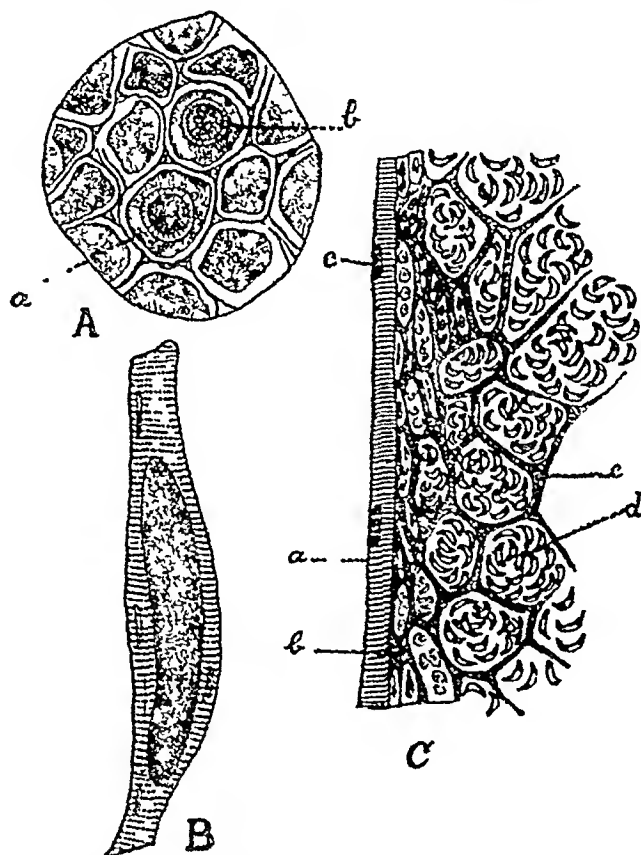


Fig 179—*Sarcocystis blanchardi* Doflein. A, transverse section, B, longitudinal section of the infected muscle fibres of a young individual (a, muscle fibre, b, parasite), C, longitudinal section through a portion of the cyst in the esophagus of cattle (a, muscle fibre, b, cyst membrane, c, nucleus of the muscle fibre, d, spores, e, partition walls between the chambers) (From Wasilowski, after Van Eecke.)

were grouped *in loculi*, but distinct alveolar partitions could not be made out.

*Habitat*.—Muscles of buffalo, *Bos bubalus* Linn. CEYLON, heart-muscle of cow, *Bos indicus* Linn. BENGAL, Calcutta

301 *Sarcocystis lindemanni* (Rivolta) (Fig 180)

?, Lindemann, 1863, p 426, 1865, p 382

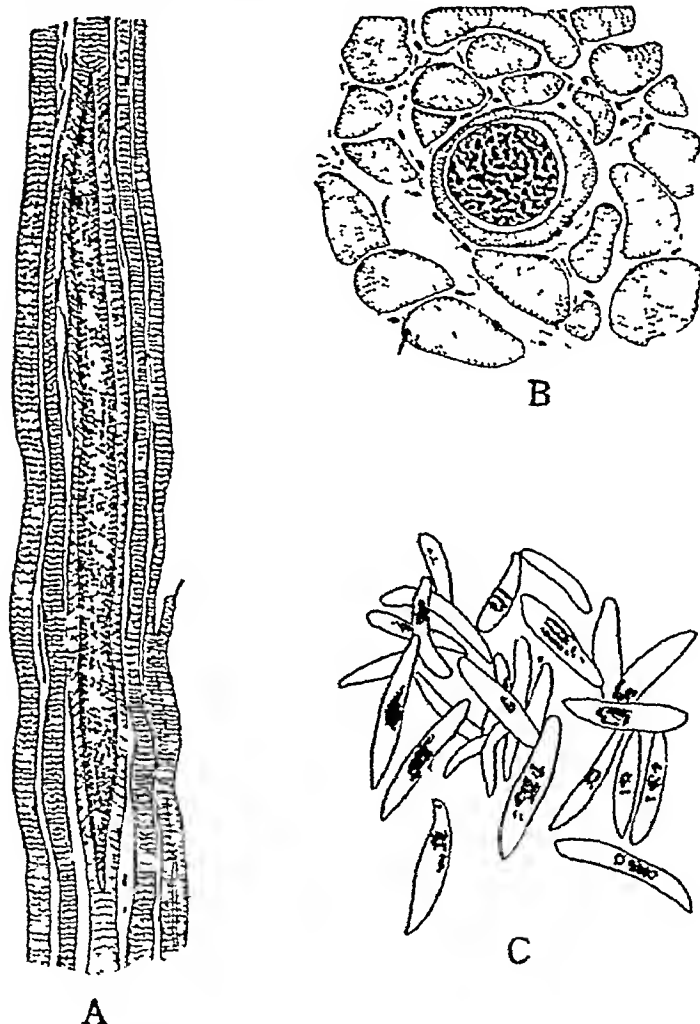
*Gregarina lindemanni*, Rivolta, 1878, p 12, Haden, 1883, p 326, Blanchard, 1885, p 244, Eve, 1889, p 444, Target, 1889, p 444*Sarcocystis hominis*, Rosenburgh, 1892, Baraban & St Remy, 1894, pp 79-82, figs 1-5

Fig 180—*Sarcocystis lindemanni* (Rivolta) A B, transverse sections of infected muscle fibres, C, individual spores (After Vasudevan)

*Sarcocystis lindemanni*, Labbé, 1899, pp 117-18, Minchin, 1903, p 351

†*Sarcocystis* sp, Darling, 1919, p 98

*Sarcocystis lindemanni*, Hegner & Taliaferro, 1924, pp 373-4, figs 139 b, 140, Wenyon, 1926, pp 767-8



†*Sarcocystis* sp., Vasudevan, 1927, pp 141-2, pls xxiu, xxiv, figs 1-9

*Sarcocystis lindemanni*, Knowles 1928, p 336, fig 77, 2, 3, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1123, 1125, fig 1128, Kudo, 1931, p 328, Reichenow, 1935, p 394

The cysts (the so-called "Miescher's tubes") are just visible to the naked eye as very thin, long, whitish streaks in the muscle-fibres and running parallel to them. The sheath proper is clear and homogeneous. External to this is a false sheath formed by compressed muscle-fibres showing clearly their nuclei and striation. From the true capsule numerous septa run into the cyst, dividing it into a number of partitions and giving a honeycombed appearance. On crushing one of these cysts numerous tiny curved bodies or spores are liberated. These spores are somewhat crescentic and pointed at both ends. No terminal filaments could be seen. The nucleus in each spore is oval, placed along the long axis either in the centre or, more commonly, subterminally. In some spores near one end is a stained area which at one time was supposed to represent a polar capsule. No vacuole is present.

*Dimensions* —In the case of human sarcosporidiosis observed by Baraban and St Remy Miescher's tubes were from 150 to 1600 $\mu$  long and from 77 to 168 $\mu$  in thickness, Vasudevan gives 5.3 cm as length and 322 $\mu$  as thickness. Spores are 8.33 $\mu$  in length and 1.66 $\mu$  in width, the nucleus in the spore measuring 3.33 $\mu$  by 1.66 $\mu$ .

*Remarks* —The cysts of this parasite are much thinner and longer than those of *S. miescheriana*, and are just visible to the naked eye. The spores also are smaller and both ends are pointed instead of one end being blunt as in that species.

The parasite described by Vasudevan (1927) is of special interest, as only six or seven cases of sarcosporidial infection have previously been recorded in man.

*Habitat* —Muscles of a man. MADRAS, Madras

## II. Order GLOBIDIA Babudieri, 1932.

Spores fusiform containing large siderophil granules in the centre Cysts occur exclusively in the intestinal submucosa, inside a hypertrophied host-cell, with a peripheral nucleus  
No toxin secreted

### Family GLOBIDIDÆ Babudieri, 1932.

With the characters of the order

#### Genus GLOBIDIUM Flesch, 1884

*Globidium*, Flesch, 1884, p 459, Labbe, 1899, p 72, Minchin, 1903, p 350

*Gastrocystis*, Chatton, 1910, p 114

*Besnoitia*, Franco & Borges, 1916, p 269

*Globidium*, Wenyon, 1926, pp 769-73, Knowles, 1928, pp 337-8, Reichenow, 1929, pp 905-7, 1935 p 394

Cysts spherical, up to 5 mm in diameter, embedded in the mucosa of the alimentary canal or skin of mammals Each is enclosed by a membranous capsule and, when full grown, contains groups of spores which resemble those of SARCOSPORIDIA

*Remarks* —Flesch (1883) observed the infection in the horse, Chatton (1910) in sheep and goats, Gilruth and Bull (1912) in the kangaroo, wallaby, and wombat, Kupke (1923) in the horse, Wenyon and Scott (1925) in the wallaby, and Henry and Masson (1932) in the camel There is great divergence of opinion as regards the systematic position of the genus Wenyon (1926) considers it as closely related to SARCOSPORIDIA, Reichenow (1929) places it in an appendix after GREGARINIDA, and Henry and Masson (1932) regard the genus as large COCCIDIA, while Hobmaier (1922) believed that the parasites included in the genus are fungi, and not PROTOZOA at all Babudieri (1932) placed it in a separate order of the subclass SARCOSPORIDIA Enigk (1934) has described the development of macrogametes, microgametes, and schizonts of *Globidium cameli* and pointed out the similarity to that of COCCIDIA

#### 302 *Globidium fusiformis* Hassan, 1935 (Fig 181)

†*Globidium fusiformis*, Hassan, 1935, pp 1-7, pls viii-x, Ware, 1937, p 35

Spherical protoplasmic bodies, varying in size, the smallest with a single nucleus and the largest with as many as forty-eight or more nuclei in a single optical plane The parasite is at first intracellular in the gastro-intestinal epithelial cells, but later the tissues form a thin capsule round the mass The colony becomes intracellular and is pushed towards the subepithelial connective tissue Ultimately the cysts are

liberated in the lumen of the organ. The centrally situated single nucleus grows and undergoes division, and the many nuclei become arranged round the periphery of the cyst. Finally projections representing the extremities of marginally situated spores appear to radiate round the periphery of the spherical body. In a freshly ruptured cyst twenty or more spores are seen lying parallel to one another. Spores are elongate, spindle-shaped, and slightly curved, one end being more finely pointed than the other. The nucleus is oval, vesicular, and situated near the rounded end of the spore. In the centre of the spore is a round chromatin mass which stains intensely, and minute granules of chromatin are also irregularly distributed on both sides of the nucleus.

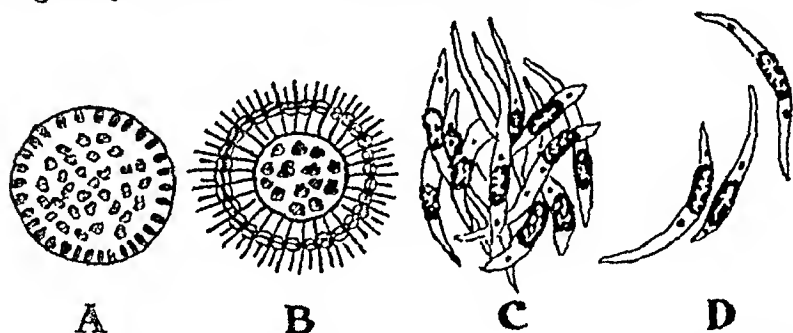


Fig 181—*Globidium fusiformis* Hassan. A, multinucleated cytoplasmic bodies, B, a stago in the development of the spores, C, cluster of spores from a freshly ruptured cyst, D in individual spores (After Hassan)

*Dimensions*—Cysts measure  $60-90\mu$  in diameter, spores are  $13\mu$  by  $2-2.5\mu$ , the nucleus measuring  $3.25\mu$  by  $2.25\mu$ .

*Remarks*—The parasite was examined in the dried faeces of a cow, and it is not certain if the form is morphologically distinct from *G. besnouri* of the cattle and *G. faurei* (*G. gilruthi*) of the sheep and goats.

*Habitat*—Faeces of cow, *Bos indicus* Linn. PUNJAB, Gurgaon.

### 303 *Globidium* sp

*Sarcocystis macropodis*, Gilruth & Bull, 1912, pp 432-50, pls lxxii-lxxx.

*Globidium* sp, Wenyon, 1926, p 773.

†*Globidium* sp, Knowles, 1928, p 337.

*Remarks*—Gilruth and Bull (1912) recorded the infection in the kangaroo, wallaby, and wombat in Australia. Knowles (1928) mentions that Acton observed a case of infection in a wallaby in the Zoological Gardens, Alipore, Calcutta, but a description does not appear to have been published.

*Habitat*—Alimentary canal of a wallaby. BENGAL, Calcutta.

#### IV. Subclass *HAPLOSPORIDIA* Luhe, 1900.

HAPLOSPORIDIA are characterized by the presence of large spores, each containing a single voluminous nucleus, but no polar capsule, and showing a simple type of development. The young parasite is an amoeba, which at first multiplies by fission. The nucleus of each daughter-cell multiplies repeatedly and produces a multinucleate plasmodium. The plasmodium may divide (plasmotomy) or produce merozoites (schizogony) or form spores. The spores are produced from sporoblasts, each forming a single spore, or from pansporoblasts, each giving rise to a number of spores. Infection is carried by the spores, which produce amoebulae and start a new generation.

The spore is spherical or ellipsoidal, and is covered by a resistant membrane which may be marked by ridges or tubercles, and may be prolonged into a tail-like process. In a few species the spore-membrane possesses a lid, which opens to allow the uninucleate sporoplasm to emerge as an amoeba.

The subclass includes parasites of certain Invertebrates, chiefly Annelids, and Fish. They float freely in the body-cavity fluid of the Invertebrates or infest the tissue cells, such as those of the intestine. In Fish they attack the gills or other tissues, giving rise to white nodules. One species occurs in the Malpighian tubules of the cockroach. The genus *Rhinosporidium*, species of which form little cysts in the nasal cavities of man and horse, used also to be included in this subclass, but the studies of Ashworth (1923) have shown that it is not a Protozoon but a fungus.

Debaisieux (1916, 1920) has shown that certain species of *Haplosporidium* Caullery & Mesnil and *Bertramia* Caullery & Mesnil should be included with the MICROSPORIDIA, while *Celosporidium* Crawley is not a Sporozoon. In his view HAPLOSPORIDIA should be abandoned as a separate group.

For classification of the HAPLOSPORIDIA, Caullery and Mesnil (1905) and Ridewood and Fantham (1907) may be referred to. The latter divided the HAPLOSPORIDIA into two sections—the OLIGOSPORULEA, in which each pansporoblast produces only a small number of spores or a single spore, and the POLYSPORULEA, in which the pansporoblast gives rise to many spores, either successively or almost simultaneously. No one has as yet studied HAPLOSPORIDIA in India.

## Doubtful Protozoa

Genus **RHINOSPORIDIUM** Minchin & Fantham, 1905

*Rhinosporidium*, Minchin & Fantham, 1905, pp 521-32, Minchin, 1912, pp 424-5, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp 533-4, Ashworth, 1923, pp 301-42, Hogner & Tahaferro, 1924, pp 375-7, Wenyon, 1926, pp 776-8, Knowles, 1928, pp 338-42, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1136-7

Organisms giving rise to polypi, especially in the nose, of human beings and horses. Believed for a long time to belong to HAPLOSPORIDIA, but now generally recognized as a fungus

304 *Rhinosporidium seeberi* (Wernicke) (Fig 182)

*Coccidium seeberi*, Wernicke, 1900

?, O'Kinealy, 1903 a, pp 109-12, 1903 b, pp 43-4, 1 pl

†*Rhinosporidium linealyi*, Minchin & Fantham, 1905, pp 521-32, pls XXX, XXXI

*Rhinosporidium seeberi*, Minchin, 1912, pp 424-5

†*Rhinosporidium linealyi*, Trumurti, 1914, pp 703-19

†*Rhinosporidium seeberi*, Castellani & Chalmers, 1919, pp 533-4, fig 190, Ashworth, 1923, pp 301-42, 5 pls

*Rhinosporidium seeberi*, Hogner & Tahaferro, 1924, pp 375-7, fig 141, Wenyon, 1926, pp 777-8, figs 335, 336, Reichenow, 1929, pp 1136-7, fig 1141

The youngest forms are spherical bodies, about  $6\mu$  in diameter, embedded in the cytoplasm of connective tissue cells, with chitinous envelope, vacuolated cytoplasm, and a vesicular nucleus containing a karyosome. Growth is accompanied by nuclear multiplication and the cytoplasm becomes laden with numerous food-granules. When the parasite is about  $100\mu$  in diameter and has about 128 nuclei the chitinous envelope becomes much thickened by the deposition of cellulose on the inner surface except at one point where the future pore will be formed. Nuclear divisions continue, and when there are about 4,000 nuclei the cytoplasm divides into rounded cells, which divide twice to form about 16,000 young spores within the sporangium. In the mature sporangium there are usually fully developed spores in the centre, and small, immature ones arranged peripherally. The fully-formed spore has a chitinous envelope, a vesicular nucleus with a karyosome, and cytoplasm containing one to sixteen refringent spherules of reserve food material. The spores are spherical or oval. They are discharged in hundreds through the pore of the sporangium, and are scattered throughout the connective tissue by the lymph exudate. The reserve food material is gradually used up and the spores enter into fresh connective tissue cells to repeat the cycle. The ripe sporangia are seen as white dots covering the surface of the nasal polypus.

*Dimensions* —Ripe sporangia  $250\text{--}300\mu$  in diameter, spores  $7\text{--}10\mu$  in diameter

*Remarks* —The organism has been found in polypoid growths in nose, naso-pharynx, uvula, conjunctiva, lacrymal sac, ear, and penis of man

Tirumurti (1914) recorded fifteen cases from man, affecting various parts of the body, in the Madras Presidency

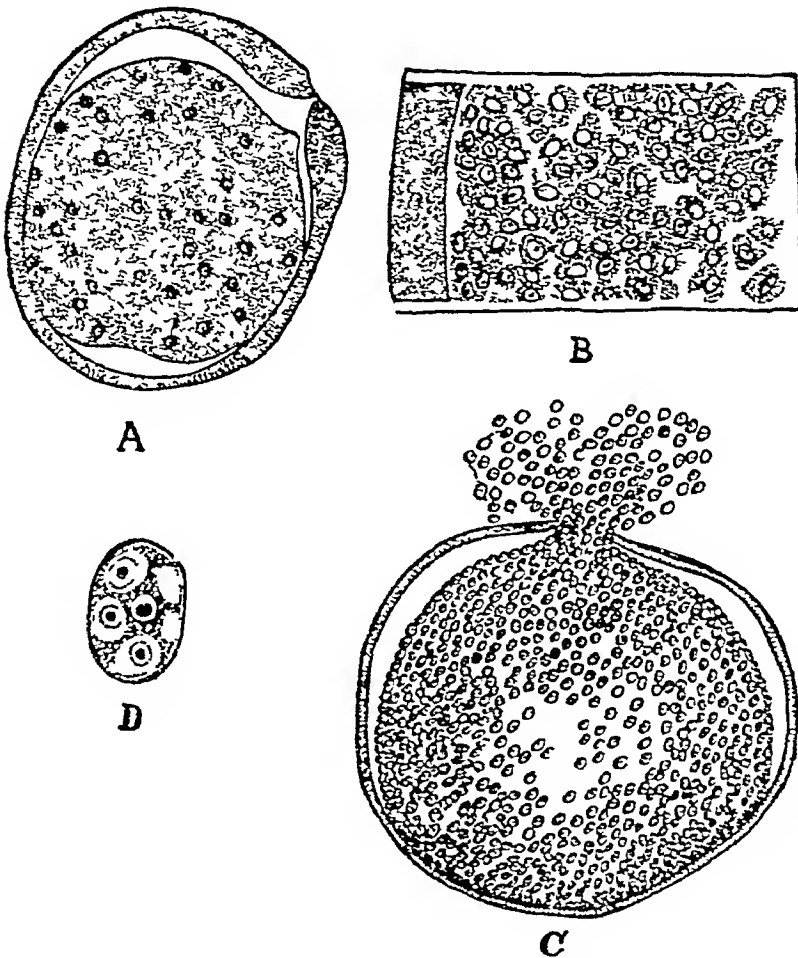


Fig 182 —*Rhinosporidium seberi* (Wernicke) A, section of stage with about 500 nuclei, showing the outer chitinous and inner cellulose layer of the envelope and the position of the future pore, B, section of the stage in which the contents of the sporangium have divided into about 4,000 nucleated cells, C, discharge of mature spores, D, section of spore showing nucleus with karyosome, and vacuolated cytoplasm (After Ashworth)

Researches of Ashworth (1923) apparently prove that the organism belongs to the fungi, and ought to be classed among the *Phycomycetes*

*Habitat* — Polypi in the nose of man BENGAL, Calcutta  
MADRAS, Madras, CEYLON

### 305 *Rhinosporidium* sp

† Not identified, Vasudevan, 1932, pp 299–302, pl VII

Young trophozoite a spherical encapsuled body, with a distinct nucleus and nucleolus. The capsule is hyaline, doubly-contoured, and  $16\mu$  in thickness. The cytoplasm is vacuolated and in some trophozoites contains thin protoplasmic granules. Nucleus central, occasionally peripheral and marginal,  $48\mu$  in diameter, with nucleolus  $16\mu$  in diameter. In later stages the organism is larger and protoplasmic strands and granules are pronounced. One of them was somewhat pear-shaped, probably due to an oblique section.

*Dimensions* — The organism measured  $40\mu$  by  $23\mu$

*Remarks* — The organism somewhat resembles the earlier stages of *Rhinosporidium* in shape, hyaline capsule, protoplasmic strands, and granules, but differs from *Rhinosporidium seeberi* in that the earliest stage is much larger. The later stages, with spore-bearing sporangia, were not found. The infection was in the skin and not in a mucous membrane.

*Habitat* — Inside walls of abscess cavities, and sometimes in the chronic inflammatory fibrous tissue in man CEYLON

### 306 *Rhinosporidium equi* Zschokke

*Rhinosporidium equi*, Zschokke, 1918, pp 641–50, Hartmann, 1921, p 1387, Wenyon, 1926, p 778

† *Rhinosporidium* sp, Rao, 1938, pp 263–4

† *Rhinosporidium equi*, Sahai, 1938, p 264

Probably identical with *R. seeberi* from man

*Remarks* — According to Sahai (1938) the first case in an equine was recorded by Krishnamurti Ayyar in Madras in 1932. Sahai has recorded another case in a country-bred mare in Orissa. The animal had noisy breathing and a blood-stained mucous discharge oozing from one of the nostrils. There was a small cauliflower-like growth about one inch long by half an inch thick situated in the anterior part of the nasal chamber, slightly obstructing the passage. In the connective tissue were found numerous cysts or sporangia in various stages of development, the fully mature ones bursting to discharge the spores. Wenyon (1926) doubted if the equine form is distinct from the human form, and Sahai (1938) supports his view.

*Habitat* — Nasal cavities of *Equus caballus* Linn MADRAS, Madras, ORISSA, Bargarh (Sambalpur)

307 *Rhinosporidium* sp†*Rhinosporidium* sp, Rao, 1938, p 263Probably identical with *R seeberi* from man

*Remarks*—According to Rao (1938), Rhinosporidiosis was recorded a few years ago affecting two bullocks, one cow, and one pony in Madras, and has since been diagnosed in eighteen bullocks and one pony in the same province. Rhinosporidiosis in bovines appears so far to have been reported from the Madras Presidency only. The lesions are found in the nose, and the presence of a trauma in the nose appears to be necessary for the development of the lesions.

Rao thinks that the causal organism may be the same as in man, and suggests that the infection to man and animals may be through the dust raised while ploughing fields manured with bovine dung, as a large number of cases are met with in man and cattle engaged in agriculture.

*Habitat*—Nasal cavities of *Bos indicus* Linn. MADRAS PRESIDENCY



## APPENDIX.

## (1) Supplementary List of Parasites and their Hosts.

Parasite.	Host.	Seat.
<b>GEIGARINIDA.</b>		
Fam. STOMATOPHORIDÆ (p 18)		
<i>Stomatopora pinnata</i> ..	<i>Eurice scolimantis</i> ....	Intestine
Fam. LECTODINIDÆ (p 18)		
<i>Lecladinia eurice</i> .....	<i>Eurice scolimantis</i> ..	Intestine
<i>Lecladinia collaris</i> ..	<i>L. indicæ collaris</i> ..	Intestine
Fam. GREGARINIDÆ (p 19).		
<i>Ulrima eurice</i> ..	<i>Eurice scolimantis</i> ..	Intestine.
<i>Deuteromera clara</i> ..	<i>Eurice scolimantis</i> ..	Intestine
<i>Contestomera stricklandi</i> ..	<i>Eurice scolimantis</i> ....	Intestine.
Fam. SHIMNIDINIDÆ (p 19)		
<i>Shimnidia amphirami</i> ..	<i>Amphirame rostrata</i> ..	Cæcæal cavity.
<b>Coccidia.</b>		
Fam. EIMERIIDÆ (p 21)		
<i>Eimeria albigula</i> ..	<i>Cornu hiemale</i> .....	Alimentary canal.
	<i>Ovis</i> sp. ....	Alimentary canal.
<i>Eimeria caprivi</i> ..	<i>Buvis indicus</i> .....	Alimentary canal.
<i>Eimeria gauri</i> ..	<i>Notus pectorator</i> ....	Pecum.
<i>Eimeria kocumae</i> ..	<i>Lissemus purdatus</i> ....	Rectum.
<i>Eimeria latibunda</i> ..	<i>Columba livia</i> .....	Intestine.
<i>Eimeria anatis</i> ..	<i>Bos bubalus</i> ..	Alimentary canal
	<i>Bos indicus</i> .....	Alimentary canal
<i>Eimeria maculosa</i> ..	<i>Artis anis</i> .....	Alimentary canal
<i>Eimeria cuniculi</i> ..	<i>Bos bubalus</i> .....	Alimentary canal
	<i>Bos indicus</i> ..	Alimentary canal
<b>INCUBILE SEDIS (p 22)</b>		
<i>Tamparanga blasturus</i> ..	<i>Blasturus testis</i> .....	Leucocytes.
<b>HEMOSPORIDIA.</b>		
Fam. HEMOPROBIDINÆ (pp 23-4).		
<i>Hemoproetus</i> (?) <i>halcyonis</i> ..	<i>Halcyon erythronota</i> ..	Blood.
<i>fulva</i> .	<i>fulva</i>	
<i>Hemoproetus</i> (?) <i>lanis</i> ..	<i>Lanius schach erythronota</i> .	Blood.
<i>Hemoproetus</i> (?) <i>theriacus</i> var. <i>negronica</i> ..	<i>Theriacus tinctus</i> ..	Blood.
<i>Leucocytozon ardele</i> ..	<i>Ardea cinerea</i> .....	Blood.
<i>Leucocytozon eriquesi</i> ..	<i>Chloropsis jerdoni</i> ..	Blood.
<i>Leucocytozon molpardi</i> ..	<i>Molpades cafer cafer</i> ..	Blood.
<i>Leucocytozon</i> (?) sp ..	<i>Oriolus chinensis kumbei</i> .	Blood.
<i>Leucocytozon</i> (?) sp ..	<i>Oriolus chinensis kumbei</i> .	Blood
	<i>thomasi</i>	

Parasite	Host	Seat
<b>Fam PLASMODIIDÆ (pp 24-5)</b>		
<i>Proteosoma centropi</i>	<i>Centropus sinensis par- roti</i>	Blood
<i>Proteosoma heroni</i>	Pond heron	Blood
<i>Proteosoma passeritæ</i>	<i>Passerita mycterizans</i>	Blood
<i>Laverania malaris</i>	<i>Anopheles varuna</i>	Body
<i>Plasmodium malaris</i>	<i>Anopheles varuna</i>	Body.
<i>Plasmodium vivax</i>	<i>Anopheles varuna</i>	Body
<b>Fam THEILERIIDÆ (p 25)</b>		
<i>Theileria hirci</i>	<i>Ovis</i> sp	Blood
<i>Theileria</i> sp	<i>Bos indicus</i>	Blood
<b>Fam BABESIIDÆ (p 25)</b>		
<i>Babesia bovis</i>	<i>Bos indicus</i>	Blood
<i>Babesia taylori</i>	<i>Capra hircus</i>	Blood
<b>INCERTÆ SEDIS (p 26)</b>		
<i>Anaplasma marginale</i>	<i>Bos indicus</i>	Blood
<i>Bertiarellia calotis</i>	<i>Calotes versicolor major</i>	Blood
<i>Bertiarellia</i> sp	<i>Lissemys punctata granosa</i>	Blood
<b>CNIDOSPORIDIA</b>		
<b>MYXOSPORIDIA</b>		
<b>Fam CERATOMYXIDÆ (p 26)</b>		
<i>Ceratomyxa hilsæ</i>	<i>Hilsa ilsha</i>	Gall-bladder
<b>Fam MYXIDIDÆ (p 26)</b>		
<i>Myxidium glossogobii</i>	<i>Glossogobius giuris</i>	Gall-bladder
<b>Fam MYXOBOLIDÆ (p 26)</b>		
<i>Myxobolus calbasu</i>	<i>Labeo calbasu</i>	Gall-bladder
	<i>Labeo rohita</i>	Gall-bladder
<i>Myxobolus mrigalæ</i>	<i>Cirrhina mrigala</i>	Scales
<b>HAFLOSPOIDIA</b>		
<b>INCERTÆ SEDIS (p 27)</b>		
<i>Rhinosporidium equi</i>	<i>Equus caballus</i>	Nasal cavities
<i>Rhinosporidium</i> sp	<i>Bos indicus</i>	Nasal cavities

(ii) *Supplementary List of Hosts and their Parasites*

Host	Parasite	Seat
<b>MAMMALIA (pp 27-9)</b>		
<i>Axis axis</i>	<i>Eimeria wassilewskyi</i>	Alimentary canal
<i>Bos bubalus</i>	<i>Eimeria smithi</i>	Alimentary canal
	<i>Eimeria zürni</i>	Alimentary canal
<i>Bos indicus</i>	<i>Eimeria cylindrica</i>	Alimentary canal
	<i>Eimeria smithi</i>	Alimentary canal
	<i>Eimeria zürni</i>	Alimentary canal
	<i>Theileria</i> sp	Blood
	<i>Babesia bovis</i>	Blood
	<i>Anaplasma marginale</i>	Blood
	<i>Rhinosporidium</i> sp	Nasal cavities
<i>Bosephalus tragocamelus</i>	<i>Eimeria yakomovi</i>	Blood
<i>Capra hircus</i>	<i>Eimeria arloingi</i>	Alimentary canal
	<i>Babesia taylori</i>	Blood
<i>Equus caballus</i>	<i>Rhinosporidium equi</i>	Nasal cavities
<i>Ovis</i> sp	<i>Theileria hirci</i>	Blood

Host	Parasite	Seat
<b>AVES (pp 29-31)</b>		
<i>Ardeola grayii</i>	<i>Leucocytozoon ardeolæ</i>	Blood
<i>Butastur teesa</i>	<i>Toxoplasma butasturæ</i>	Leucocytes
<i>Centropus sinensis parroti</i>	<i>Proteosoma centropi</i>	Blood
<i>Chloropsis jerdoni</i>	<i>Leucocytozoon enriquezi</i>	Blood
<i>Columba livia</i>	<i>Eimeria labbeana</i>	Intestine
<i>Halcyon smyrnensis fusca</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus (?) halcyonis fuscæ</i>	Blood
<i>Lanius schach erythronotus</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus (?) lanii</i>	Blood
<i>Molpastes cafer cafer</i>	<i>Leucocytozoon molpastes</i>	Blood
<i>Oriolus oriolus kundoo</i>	<i>Leucocytozoon (?) sp</i>	Blood
<i>Oriolus xanthornus xanthornus</i>	<i>Leucocytozoon (?) sp</i>	Blood
Pond heron	<i>Proteosoma heroni</i>	Blood
<i>Theriaceryx viridis</i>	<i>Hæmoproteus (?) theriacerycis</i>	Blood
<b>REPTILIA (pp 32-3)</b>		
<i>Calotes versicolor major</i>	<i>Bertarellia calotis</i>	Blood
<i>Lissemys punctata granosa</i>	<i>Bertarellia sp</i>	Blood
<i>Natrix piscator</i>	<i>Eimeria gupti</i>	Rectum
<i>Passerita mycterizans</i>	<i>Proteosoma passeritæ</i>	Blood
<b>PISCES (p 34)</b>		
<i>Cirrhitina mrigala</i>	<i>Myxobolus mrigalæ</i>	Scales
<i>Glossogobius giuris</i>	<i>Myxidium glossogobi</i>	Gall bladder
<i>Hilsa ilsha</i>	<i>Ceratomyxa hilsæ</i>	Gall bladder
<i>Labeo calbasu</i>	<i>Myxobolus calbasu</i>	Gall bladder
<i>Labeo rohita</i>	<i>Myxobolus calbasu</i>	Gall bladder
<i>Otolithus maculatus</i>	<i>Henneguya otolithus</i>	Bulbus arteriosus
<b>INSECTA (p 35)</b>		
<i>Anopheles varuna</i>	<i>Laverania malaria</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium malariae</i>	Body
	<i>Plasmodium vivax</i>	Body
<b>CHÆTOPODA</b>		
<b>POLYCHÆTA (p 36)</b>		
<i>Amphinome rostrata</i>	<i>Selenidium amphinomi</i>	Cœlomic cavity
<i>Eunice siliensis</i>	<i>Stomatophora primitiva</i>	Intestine
	<i>Lecudina eunicæ</i>	Intestine
	<i>Ulvina eunicæ</i>	Intestine
	<i>Deuteromera cleava</i>	Intestine
	<i>Contortiocarpa prashadi</i>	Intestine
<i>Lysidice collaris</i>	<i>Lecudina lysidicæ</i>	Intestine

## ADDENDA.

Genus **STOMATOPHORA** Drzewecki, 1907, emend  
Hesse, 1909, and Bhatia, 1924

(Pages 68-72 )

308 *Stomatophora primitiva* Bhatia & Setna (Fig 183 )

†*Stomatophora* sp , Bhatia & Setna, 1935, p 312

†*Stomatophora primitiva*, Bhatia & Setna, 1938 (*in press*)

Trophozoite almost spherical, with a cup-like sucker near the anterior end The sucker is not provided with a central

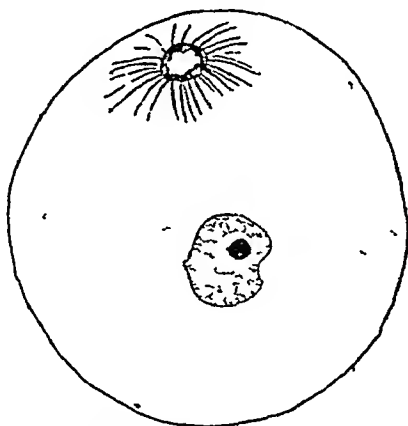


Fig 183 —*Stomatophora primitiva* Bh & Set  
(After Bhatia and Setna )

mucron Numerous epicytal striations radiate outwards over the body for some distance round the sucker Nucleus rounded, with a large spherical karyosome Gametocysts slightly ellipsoidal

*Dimensions* —Length of trophozoite  $222\mu$ , width  $203.5\mu$ , nucleus  $44.4\mu$  by  $37\mu$  gametocyst measures  $222\mu$  by  $203.5\mu$

*Remarks* —All the previously known species of the genus *Stomatophora* and of other genera included in the family Stomatophoridae are parasites of earthworms belonging to the genus *Pheretima* The present species is the first record from a polychaete It recalls in its structure *S simplex* Bhatia, 1924, from which it differs in the absence of a central mucron

in the sucker Seen under the oil-immersion lens the sucker is seen to be surrounded by a clear area, and the surrounding epicytal striations appear to run into each other and interlace

The sucker was seen to be retained in the case of one of the gametocytes in a gametocyst

*Habitat*—Intestine of *Eunice sicilensis* Grube ANDAMAN ISLANDS, Port Blair

## Genus *LECUDINA* Mingazzini, 1891

(Pages 83-5)

### Key to Indian Species

- |  |   |  |
|--|---|--|
| 1 (3) Cytoplasm of the anterior portion of the body differentiated                     | 2 |  |
| 2 Trophozoite cylindrical, epimerite variable in form, with an anchor plate at the end |   | [Aiyar, p 83<br><i>L brasili</i> Ganap & |
| 3 (1) Cytoplasm of the anterior portion of the body not differentiated                 | 4 |  |
| 4 (5) Trophozoite elongate oval, epimerite knob-like                                   |   | [p 378<br><i>L eunicæ</i> Bh & Set,      |
| 5 (4) Trophozoite oval, epimerite a long conical trunk                                 |   | [p 379<br><i>L lysidicæ</i> Bh & Set,    |

### 309 *Lecudina eunicæ* Bhatia & Setna (Fig 184)

†*Lecudina eunicæ*, Bhatia & Setna, 1938 (*in press*)

Trophozoite elongate oval, widest in the middle, narrowing at both ends, bluntly pointed anteriorly, and more sharply

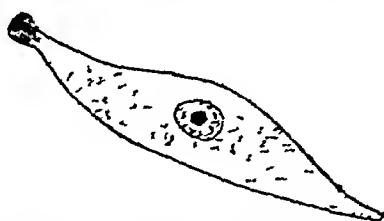


Fig 184 —*Lecudina eunicæ* Bh & Set  
(After Bhatia and Setna)

pointed posteriorly Epimerite forming a knob-like structure, with its cytoplasm differentiated from that of the rest of the body Nucleus large, subspherical, with a single karyosome

*Dimensions*—Length of the trophozoite  $475\mu$ , maximum width  $94.5\mu$ , epimerite  $14\mu$  in length, nucleus  $38.5\mu$  by  $28\mu$

*Remarks*—The parasite somewhat resembles *L elongata* (Mingazzini) in the differentiation of its anterior end, which is described by Mingazzini as a small spherical button, but according to Reichenow (1932) an epimerite is absent, and the

parasite attaches itself to the epithelial cells of the host by its differentiated anterior portion in a sucker-like manner *L. eunice* differs from *L. elongata* in the form of the trophozoite and the structure of its nucleus

*Habitat* —Intestine of *Eunice sichensis* Grube ANDAMAN ISLANDS, Port Blair

### 310 *Lecudina lysidicæ* Bhatia & Setna (Fig 185)

†*Lecudina lysidicæ*, Bhatia & Setna, 1938 (*in press*)

Trophozoites oval, broadly rounded anteriorly and narrower and pounded off posteriorly, broadest in the anterior third of its body. Cytoplasm does not show any differentiation in the anterior portion of the body. Epimerite in the form of a long conical trunk. Nucleus spherical, oval or irregularly quadrilateral, with a large central karyosome. Sporonts much larger in size, without an epimerite, but showing a triangular area slightly raised from the anterior end of the body

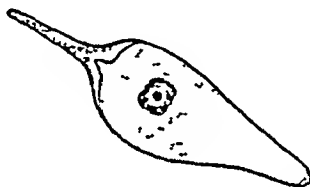


Fig 185 —*Lecudina lysidicæ* Bh & Set  
(After Bhatia and Setna)

*Dimensions* —Cephalonts with a total length of 71.9–185  $\mu$ , maximum width 14.8–62.9  $\mu$ , length of epimerite 11.1–37  $\mu$ , and nucleus 14.8  $\mu$  by 10  $\mu$ . Sporonts may reach a length of 370  $\mu$ , with a maximum width of 155.4  $\mu$ .

*Remarks* —The parasite invites comparison with *L. aphroditæ* (Lank), but differs in its much smaller size, in the nuclear structure, and also in the epimerite not being marked with successive constrictions. The nucleus varies considerably in form and position. It may be spherical, oval or irregularly quadrilateral in form, and may be situated in the anterior middle or posterior part of the body, but it always presents the same structure. The central karyosome is surrounded by a clear area, and chromatin particles are arranged in a peripheral zone within the nuclear membrane. The sporonts frequently and the cephalonts occasionally are seen to be full of elongated spindle-shaped bodies, each containing a definite central nucleus, these are probably algæ, and measure up to 74  $\mu$  by 37  $\mu$ .

*Habitat* —Intestine of *Lysidice collaris* Grube ANDAMAN ISLANDS, Port Blair

## Family GREGARINIDÆ Labbé, 1899.

(Pages 96-107)

## Genus ULIVINA Mingazzini, 1891

*Ulivina*, Mingazzini, 1891, p 235, Labbé, 1899, p 34, Minchin, 1903, pp 203, 325*Dolycystis* (part), Crawley, 1903, p 56*Ulivina*, Saint Joseph, 1907, pp 164, 174*Dolycystis* (part), Ellis, 1913, p 287*Ulivina*, Kamm, 1922, pp 28-9, Reichenow, 1929, p 893, 1932, pp 35-6, 1935, p 369

Young trophozoites with simple papillate epimerite  
 Sporonts free, without epimerite Not forming syzygies  
 Sporocysts not known

*Remarks* —The genus was based on *U elliptica* Mingazzini, 1891, and among the characters mentioned were "external membrane forms a continuous sac round the animal" and "protomerite the more dense" Neither of these characters is now insisted upon Porter (1899) described an unnamed septate Gregarine from *Rhynchobolus*, but Crawley (1903), thinking that the part of the animal which Porter took to be protomerite plus epimerite was only the epimerite, and that the Gregarine was a dicystid form, named it as *Dolycystis rhynchoboli* Kamm (1922) referred it to *Ulivina* as a second species in that genus Reichenow (1932, 1935) has given an amended definition of the genus and considers *Sycia inopinata* Léger, 1892, as identical with *Ulivina elliptica* Mingazzini The generic character that the epimerite is surrounded at its base by a ring-like thickening is based on Léger's description of *S inopinata* This feature is not possessed by *U elliptica*, *U rhynchoboli* or by the species described below I therefore regard *Ulivina* as distinct from *Sycia*

311 *Ulivina eunicæ* Bhatia & Setna (Fig 186)†*Ulivina* sp, Bhatia & Setna, 1935, p 312†*Ulivina eunicæ*, Bhatia & Setna, 1938 (in press)

Trophozoites elliptical, with the protomerite drawn out like a neck and curved backwards Epimerite slender, wider at its base and tapering into a fine needle The deutomerite full of inclusions Length of protomerite to total length as 1 43, width of protomerite to width of deutomerite as 1 63 Nucleus oval and situated in the anterior narrower part of the deutomerite Sporocysts not known

*Dimensions* —Cephalont  $340.4\mu$  in length, epimerite  $14.8\mu$  in length, protomerite  $77.7\mu$  in length and  $11.1\mu$  in maximum width, deutomerite  $247.9\mu$  in length and  $70.3\mu$  in maximum width

*Remarks*—The parasite resembles closely *U rhynchobola* (Crawley), but the cytoplasm in the protomerite is not more dense than in the deutomerite, and the nucleus is oval and not spherical as in that species. Also there is no external membrane continuous around the animal.

*Habitat*—Intestine of *Eunice siliensis* Grube ANDAMAN ISLANDS, Port Blair

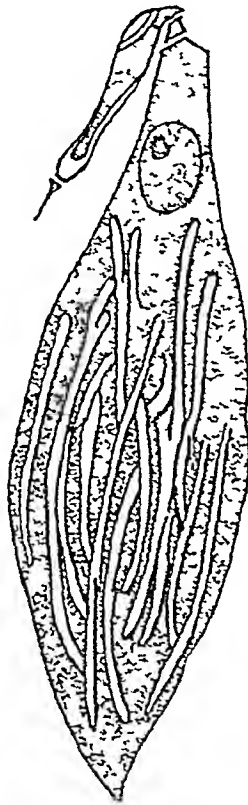


Fig 186—*Ulvina eunicæ* Bh & Setna  
(After Bhatia and Setna)

Genus **DEUTEROMERA** Bhatia & Setna, 1938

*Deuteromera*, Bhatia & Setna, 1938 (*in press*)

Sporonts solitary Epimerite subconical, apex cup-shaped  
Protomerite and deutomerite showing incomplete secondary segmentation

312 **Deuteromera cleava** Bhatia & Setna (Fig 187)

†Septate Gregarine, Bhatia & Setna, 1935, p 312

†*Deuteromera cleava*, Bhatia & Setna, 1938 (*in press*)

Body elongate oval, distinctly septate Epimerite simple,



elongated and subconical, with its apex somewhat cup shaped, marked with distinct epicystal striations. Protomerite not more densely granular than the deutomerite, broadest at its base, width usually greater than its length, showing a somewhat obliquely running furrow. Protomerite, together with the epimerite, bent at an angle on the deutomerite. Deutomerite widest anteriorly, and narrower and rounded posteriorly, its maximum width may be somewhat greater than the length, marked by two incomplete septa running inwards from one side. Length of the protomerite to total length as 1:3.8, width of the protomerite to width of the deutomerite as 1:1.3. Nucleus large, oval, situated near the posterior end containing a single large, spherical, eccentrically placed karyosome, surrounded by a narrow clear area and densely packed

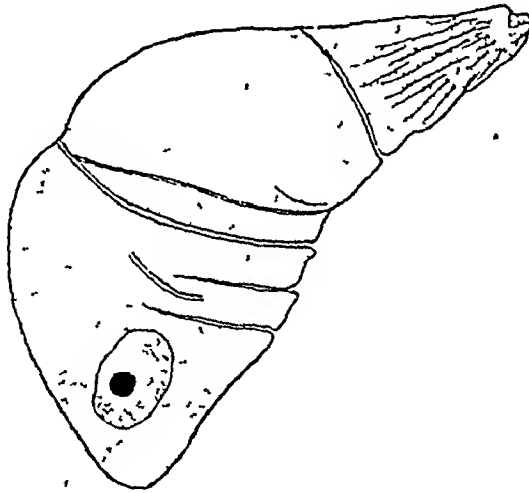


Fig 187—*Deuteromera cleara* Bh & Set  
(After Bhatia and Setna)

chromatin granules. Sporont solitary, proportionately narrower and much more elongated than the cephalont, may be bent upon itself, and the deutomerite may show incomplete septa. Nucleus in the sporont may be oval or spherical, but is similar in structure to that in the cephalont. Cyst and spore-formation not known.

*Dimensions*—Cephalont up to  $402.5\mu$  in total length; epimerite  $105\mu$  in length and  $77\mu$  in maximum width; protomerite  $105\mu$  in length and  $147\mu$  in maximum width; deutomerite  $192.5\mu$  in length and  $203\mu$  in maximum width; nucleus  $52.5\mu$  by  $45.5\mu$ . Sporont up to  $420\mu$  in total length and  $105\mu$  in maximum width, nucleus  $42\mu$  in diameter.

*Remarks*—The furrow on the protomerite and the incomplete septa and a furrow in the deutomerite strongly recall

the more complete segmentation of the posterior part of the deutomerite in *Metamera schubergi* Duke, 1910, known from the intestine of certain leeches, and the segmentation of both protomerite and deutomerite in *Tæniocystis légeri* Cognetti, 1911, from the coelom of an oligochaete, but there are various important differences

*Habitat*—Intestine of *Eunice sicilensis* Grube ANDAMAN ISLANDS, Port Blair

Genus **CONTORTIOCORPA** Bhatia & Setna, 1935

*Contortiocorpa*, Bhatia & Setna, 1935, p. 312, 1938 (*in press*)

Sporont solitary Body spirally twisted upon itself

313 *Contortiocorpa prashadi* Bhatia & Setna (Fig. 188)

†*Contortiocorpa prashadi*, 1935, p. 312, 1938 (*in press*)

Sporont solitary Body elongate oval, broadest at about one third the length of the body from the anterior end, rapidly

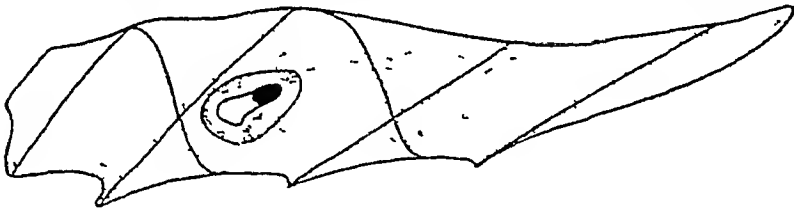


Fig. 188—*Contortiocorpa prashadi* Bh & Set  
(After Bhatia and Setna)

narrowing behind the middle, and posteriorly drawn out into a narrow rounded tip. It is generally twisted upon itself, presenting a number of turns of a spiral and a number of marginal projections where the spiral is turning round to run over the other surface. Nucleus oval or spherical, with a single karyosome, generally situated in the anterior half of the body. Some individuals are also found in an untwisted or only partially twisted condition.

*Dimensions*—Length of the body in a twisted individual 318.5  $\mu$ , maximum width 87.5  $\mu$ , diameter of the nucleus 37.5  $\mu$ . A partially twisted individual measured 398.4  $\mu$ , with a maximum width of 170.2  $\mu$ .

*Remarks*—In addition to the typical twisted individual there are in the preparations a number of partially twisted or untwisted individuals which are believed to be of the same species. One such individual shows an indication of a narrow protomerite and a retracted bluntly conical epimerite. Typical

cephalonts have not been met with, nor have we come across any cysts or spores which may be definitely assigned to this species

*Habitat*—Intestine of *Eumice siliensis* Grube ANDAMAN ISLANDS, Port Blair

## Family SELENIDIIDÆ Brasil, 1907.

The family includes a single genus

Genus **SELENIDIUM** Giard, 1884, emend  
Brasil, 1907, and Ray, 1930

*Selenidium*, Giard, 1884, p. 192

*Polyrhabdina*, Labbe, 1899, p. 48

*Selenidium*, Caullery & Mesnil, 1899, pp. 80-99, Minchin, 1903, p. 204, Brasil, 1907, pp. 370-97, Brasil & Fantham, 1907, p. 518, Wenyon, 1926, pp. 1127, 1136-8, Reichenow, 1929, pp. 876-7, Ray, 1930, pp. 370-98, Reichenow, 1932, pp. 22-5, 1935, p. 368

Trophozoites clongate, vermiform, very narrow and cylindrical or wider and more or less flattened, with longitudinal myonemes along the entire length of the body. The anterior end of the body is provided with a small knob like organ of fixation, and usually contains characteristic chromatic bodies. Schizogony, where known, takes place during the intracellular condition of the parasite. Gametocyst, where known, contains many oocysts, each containing either four or eight sporozoites.

*Remarks*—Ray (1930) has re-studied several imperfectly known species of this genus and described several new ones. He has shown that intracellular schizogony does not normally occur in the majority of species studied by him, and is, in fact, known to occur in two species only. He lays stress on the occurrence, in all the species examined and at all stages of their development, of characteristic chromatic bodies at the anterior end of the animal. These are usually thread-like, sometimes club-shaped, but always of a definite type and length in any particular species, and usually fairly constant in number. Very little is known about sporogony in the species of this genus. In two species gametocytes were seen by Caullery and Mesnil in association in the gut, and according to them the attachment was by their anterior ends. Ray found that in the species examined by him the associates become attached by their posterior ends. Spores had been previously seen in one species only, and were known to contain four sporozoites. Ray found gametocysts and spores in two species, and the spore contained four sporozoites in one species and eight

in the other. In view of the above-mentioned considerations, he came to the conclusion that the genus requires drastic revision, and will probably have to be dismembered. He also supports the view, previously held by Mesnil (1899) and Keilin (1923), that the SCHIZOGREGARINARIA are a heterogeneous and artificial group, and that certain genera now placed therein will some day be transferred to the EUGREGARINARIA.

314 *Selenidium amphinomi* Bhatia & Setna (Fig 189)

†*Nematocystis* sp. Bhatia & Setna, 1935, p. 312

†*Selenidium amphinomi*, Bhatia & Setna, 1938 (*in press*)

Trophozoites elongate, vermiform, wider anteriorly, and narrower and tapering posteriorly. Anterior end provided

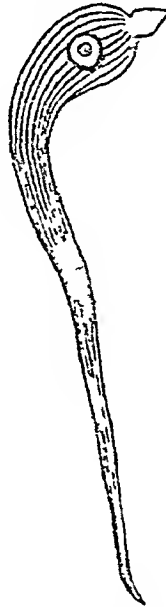


Fig 189 —*Selenidium amphinomi* Bh & Set  
(After Bhatia and Setna)

with a conical knob-like projection which usually does not show the chromatic bodies. The body is more or less circular in transverse section and the surface is marked by about sixteen longitudinal striations. Nucleus spherical or sub-spherical, situated in the broader anterior part of the body, with a large central karyosome. Larger individuals, apparently gametocytes, show a somewhat flattened body, with the anterior end drawn in but still differing in its appearance from the rest of the body, and the posterior end is wider than in the younger trophozoites and narrows gradually to a

point The myoneme striations are more numerous and may be about twenty in number The nucleus in these specimens is subspherical or oval, and is placed with its long axis along the length of the body Association of the individuals is by their anterior ends Gametocysts are subspherical or oval Spore-formation was not observed

*Dimensions* —Trophozoites  $126.8\text{--}253.6\mu$  in length, with a maximum width ranging from  $10$  to  $25.3\mu$ , epimerite  $47\text{--}95\mu$  in length and about the same in its width Gametocysts are  $47.1\text{--}81.6\mu$  in length by  $45.5\text{--}62.8\mu$  in width

*Remarks* —Bhatia and Setna (1938) have not found any evidence of schizogony in this species, but their observations are based on the examination of smears only The chromatic threads or bodies, on the occurrence of which during all stages Ray (1930) lays so much stress, were not found in many specimens One specimen, however, showed a single deeply-stained thread and two other specimens showed a varying number of chromatic dot like bodies The association of the individuals was found to be by their anterior ends, as was described by Caullery and Mesnil (1899) in *Selenidium echinatum* Caullery & Mesnil, and contrary to what Ray (1930) found in other species A few gametocysts were encountered, but none contained ripe oocysts

*Habitat* —Coelomic cavity of *Amphinome rostrata* (Pallas) taken off Port Blair, ANDAMAN ISLANDS

## Family EMERIIDÆ Léger.

Genus **EIMERIA** Aime Schneider, 1875

(Pages 173–97)

[106 *Eimeria gupti*, nom. nov.

†*Eimeria cylindrica*, Ray & Das Gupta, 1936 a, p. 345

A new species was recorded by Ray and Das-Gupta from *Natrix piscator* and named *E. cylindrica* (see p. 179) As the name is pre-occupied for *E. cylindrica* Wilson from cattle, the species found by Ray and Das-Gupta is re-named *E. gupti*]

315 *Eimeria arloingi* (Marotel)

*Coccidium arloingi*, Marotel, 1905, p. 52

*Eimeria arloingi*, Martin, 1907, p. 6, Stevenson, 1911, pp. 355–9,

pls. xix, xx, Speigl, 1919, p. 451, Velu, 1919, pp. 298–301,

Lerche, 1921, pp. 380–99, pl. xviii, Schem, 1921, pp. 380–2

*Eimeria faurei*, Noller, Schürjohann, & Vorbrodt, 1922, 15 pp, 7 figs, Wenyon, 1926, pp 843-4, Knowles, 1928, p 364, Reichenow, 1929, pp 945-6

*Eimeria arloingi*, Reichenow, 1935, p 374

†*Eimeria arloingi*, Taylor, 1938, p 42

Oocysts measure  $21-33\mu$  by  $16.5-22.5\mu$

*Remarks*—Noller, Schürjohann, and Vorbrodt (1922), as a result of cross-infection experiments with the Coccidia of goats and sheep, established the identity of *E. arloingi* of goats with *E. faurei* of sheep, and since then the two have been regarded as identical. Taylor (1938) has recently reported that two strains of *Eimeria*, viz., *E. arloingi* and *E. faurei*, have been isolated from local goats at Muktesar, and experiments are being conducted to test the pathogenesis of these two species in goats and sheep. A strain of these parasites is claimed to have been established by feeding sporulated oocysts to goats and sheep.

*E. arloingi* is considered as highly pathogenic and was recently found in an outbreak among goats and sheep at Etah breeding farm.

*Habitat*—Fæces of goats and sheep. UNITED PROVINCES, Muktesar, Etah.

### 316 *Eimeria cylindrica* Wilson

*Eimeria cylindrica*, Wilson, 1931, pp 1-44, 7 pls

†*Eimeria cylindrica*, Taylor, 1938, p 42

Oöcysts approximately cylindrical, with uniformly thick walls,  $19.4-26.8\mu$  in length by  $11.9-14.9\mu$  in width, average  $23.3\mu$  by  $13.3\mu$ . Ratio of length to width 1.65.

*Habitat*—Fæces of hill bulls. UNITED PROVINCES, Muktesar.

### 317 *Eimeria labbeana* Pinto

*Eimeria pfeifferi*, Labbé, 1896, p 539, 1899, p 59, Nieschulz, 1921, pp 71-82, pl ix, 1925, pp 479-94, pls xii-xv, Wenyon, 1926, pp 857-8, Nöller, 1928, p 195

*Eimeria labbeana*, Pinto, 1928, pp 1564-5

*Eimeria pfeifferi*, Reichenow, 1929, p 948

†*Eimeria labbeana*, Taylor, 1938, p 42

Oocysts spherical, without a micropyle, and without a residual body. Sporocysts with one end pointed and the other end rounded, with a refractile knob at the pointed end. The sporocyst contains a large residuum.

*Dimensions*—Oocysts measure  $15-26\mu$  in length by  $14-24\mu$  in breadth. Sporocysts measure on an average  $12.5\mu$  by  $6.5\mu$ .

*Remarks*—Nieschulz (1921) at first failed to infect chicks with the *Coccidium* of the pigeon, but later (1925) succeeded in doing so. Wonyon (1926) doubts if *E. pfeifferi* (Labbé) of the pigeon is distinct from *E. avium* (Rivolta & Silvestrini) of the chick. Pinto (1928) has proposed a new name, *E. labbeana*, for *Coccidium pfeifferi* Labbé and *Eimeria pfeifferi* Labbé.

### Genus *PROTEOSOMA* Labbé, 1894

(Pages 247-59)

#### 318 *Proteosoma passeritæ* (de Mello & da Fonseca) (Fig 190)

†*Plasmodium passeritæ*, de Mello & da Fonseca, 1938, pp 17-8, pl vi

Ring-forms with the cytoplasm very compact or more or less vacuolated, with small dots of pigment scattered all over the body. Schizonts minute, pyriform or amoeboid, devoid

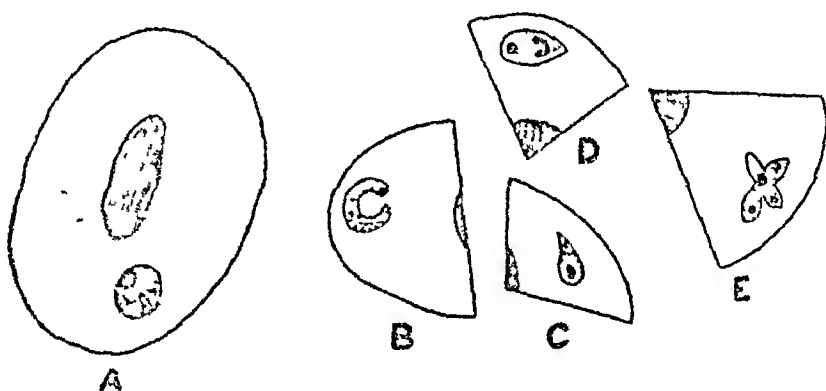


Fig 190—*Proteosoma passeritæ* (de Mello & da Fonseca) A, B, ring forms, C, D, schizonts, E, cruciform rosette (After de Mello and da Fonseca)

of pigment, which may even be absent in larger roundish forms. Chromatin divides into two, three or four granules, thus determining the number of resulting merozoites, which may be arranged in a cross like manner. Infected red corpuscles do not show any alteration.

*Dimensions*—Ring-forms 1-3  $\mu$ , rosettes 3-4  $\mu$ .

*Remarks*—Apart from the fact that the rings are pigmented, the resemblance to *Babesia quadrigemma* (Nicolle) is very striking, as is also the case with *P. minasense* (Carini & Rudolph) from certain lizards.

*Habitat*—Blood of the green snake, *Passerita mycterizans* Daud. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa.

Genus **ANAPLASMA** Theiler, 1910

(Pages 325-6 )

319 *Anaplasma marginale* Theiler

"Marginal points," Smith &amp; Kilborne, 1893

*Anaplasma marginale*, Theiler, 1910, pp 135-7, Wenyon, 1926, pp 1053-6†*Anaplasma* sp, Ware, 1932, pp 31-2†*Anaplasma marginale*, Ware, 1938, p 212

Spherical granule, varying in size from 0.1 to 0.5  $\mu$ , staining bright red with Romanowsky's stain, and situated near the margin of the red blood-corpuscle

*Remarks*—Anaplasmatids have been encountered in the blood of hill bulls at Muktesar and the animals were regarded as "carriers." Dias and Aragão (1914) claimed to have brought about the production of these bodies in cattle by the simple injection of certain poisonous substances such as trypan blue. Du Toit (1928) expressed the view that the production of true Anaplasmatids in cattle by repeated injection of trypan blue can only be brought about when the cattle are "carriers," the injections causing a breakdown in their immunity, with the appearance of parasites in their blood. Ware (1932) reported the appearance of these parasites in hill bulls after a series of trypan blue injections.

*Habitat*—Blood of cattle. UNITED PROVINCES, Muktesar, CENTRAL PROVINCES

Genus **BERTARELLIA** Carini, 1930

(Pages 326-7 )

320 *Bertarellia carini* de Meyrelles*Bertarellia carini*, de Meyrelles, 1938, pp 49-53, figs 1 & 2

Usually roundish or elliptical, rarely oval, pyriform or ring-like bodies stained violet with Leishman's or May-Grunwald Giemsa's stain. Each such chromatic point or anaplasmod body is surrounded by a clear halo, often difficult to distinguish, and roundish or elliptical in form. The parasite may be central, polar or peripheral in position in the red blood-cells, or may even be found free in the plasma. The red cell may contain more than one parasite, and the halo-like portion may contain two or even three chromatic granules, suggesting binary division.

*Remarks*—The organism differs from *B. calotis*, as the cytoplasm is never stained blue as in that species. It is, however, identical with the parasite found in blood-films from two Brazilian tortoises.

*Habitat*—Blood of the Indian tortoise, *Lissemys punctata granosa* Smith. PORTUGUESE INDIA, Nova Goa



## BIBLIOGRAPHY.

---

The Bibliography is divided into several sections, viz, Text-books and Sporozoa in General, GREGARINIDA, COCCIDIA, HÆMOSPORIDIA, CNIDOSPORIDIA, SARCOSPORIDIA, and HAPLOSPORIDIA. If a reference is not found under "Text-books and Sporozoa in General," it should be looked for under the particular Order to which the work relates.

### *Text-books and Sporozoa in General*

- ALEXEIEFF, A (1912) — Le parasitisme des Eugléniens et la phylogénie des Sporozoaires *sensu stricto*. *Arch Zool exp gén*, X (N & R), pp lxxiii-lxxxviii)
- BHATIA, B L (1938) — Phylogeny and classification of the Sporozoa. *Proc Indian Sci Congr* (Abstract), p 156
- BRUMPT, E (1936) — Précis de Parasitologie. Cinquième édition. Paris
- BUTSCHLI, O (1882-9) — Sporozoa. In Bronn, Klassen und Ordnungen des Tierreichs, Bd 1 (Protozoa), Abth I, pp 479-616, pls xxxiii-xxxvi
- CALKINS, G N (1933) — Biology of the Protozoa. 2nd edition. Philadelphia & New York
- CASTELLANI, A, & CHALMERS, A J (1919) — Manual of Tropical Medicine. Third edition. London
- CRAIG, C F (1926) — A Manual of the Parasitic Protozoa of Man. Philadelphia & London
- DELAGE, Y, & HEROUARD, E (1897) — Sporozoaires. In Traité de Zoologie concrète, T 1 (Protozoa), pp 254-302, figs 401-67
- DOBELL, C (1924) — The chromosome cycle of the Sporozoa considered in relation to the chromosome theory of heredity. *Cellule*, XXXV, pp 169-92, 2 figs
- †EDWARDS, J T (1925) — Report of the Imperial Bacteriological Laboratory, Muktesar, for the two years ending March 31, 1924. Calcutta
- FANTHAM, H B (1936) — The evolution of parasitism among the Protozoa. *Scientia, Bologna*, LIX, pp 316-24
- †GAIGER, S H (1910) — A preliminary check list of the parasites of Indian domesticated animals. *J trop vet sci*, Calcutta, V, pp 65-71

---

† prefixed to a reference indicates that it records some species from India, Burma or Ceylon

- HARTMANN, M (1923-5)—Sporozoa In Kükenthal-Krumbach, Handbuch der Zoologie, Bd 1, pp 186-292, figs 172-287
- HEGNER, R W, & TALIAFERRO, W H (1924)—Human Protozoology New York
- JOLLOS, V (1930)—Allgemeine Protozoenkunde In Kolle & Wassermann, Handb path Mikroorg, 3rd ed, VII (2), pp 1561-752, 110 text figs
- JOYEY LAVERGNE, P (1926)—Recherches sur le cytoplasme des Sporozoaires Arch Anat microsc, XXII, pp 1-128, pl 1, 25 text-figs
- †KNOWLFS, R (1924)—Report of the Professor of Protozoology Ann Rept Calcutta Sch Trop Med, 1923, p 64
- †—— (1928)—An Introduction to Medical Protozoology Calcutta
- KUDO, R R (1931)—Handbook of Protozoology London
- LABBÉ, A (1899)—Sporozoa In Das Tierreich, Berlin, pp xx+180, 196 figs
- +LINGARD, A (1903)—Annual Report of the Imperial Bacteriologist, 1902-3 Calcutta
- LUHE, M (1900)—Ergebnisse der neuen Sporozoenforschung Zusammenfassende Darstellung mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der Malaria-parasiten und ihrer nächsten Verwandten — III Die Fortpflanzung der Gregarinen sowie die Myxosporidien und verwandter Sporozoenformen System der Sporozoen Zbl Bakt, XXVII, pp 205-10, 258-64, 316-24, 384-92, 10 figs Ditto —I Entwicklungs-cyclus der Coccidien Zbl Bakt, XXVII, pp 367-84, 9 figs
- (1913)—Protozoa Urtiere In Handb der Morph d wirbellosen Tiere, hrsg v A Lang, 3 Aufl, Bd I Jena
- †MEGAW, J W D, & GUPTA, J C (1927)—The geographical distribution of some of the diseases of India Indian Med Gaz, LXII, pp 299-313, 15 maps in text
- MESNIL, F (1899)—Essai sur la classification et l'origine des sporozoaires Cinquanten d I Soc Biol, vol Jubil, pp 258
- MUNCHIN, E A (1903)—Sporozoa In Ray Lankester, Treatise on Zoology, Part I, Fasc 2 London
- (1912)—An Introduction to the study of Protozoa London
- NAVILLE, A (1931)—Les sporozoaires (Cycle chromosomique et sexualité) Mém Soc Phys Geneve, XLI (1), pp 1-223, 150 figs
- (1935)—La precession sexuelle et l'hétérogamie chez les Sporozoaires Rev Fac Sci Univ Istanbul, NS I (1), pp 1-36, 22 figs
- NÖLLEF, W (1928)—Die Züchtung der parasitischen Protozoen Handb d pathogen Protozoen, 12 Lief, pp 1815-967, 37 figs
- REICHENOW, E (1929)—Sporozoa In Lehrbuch der Protozoenkunde Jena, Fünfte Auflage, II Teil, pp 863-1153, figs 824-1142
- (1932)—Sporozoa In Grunpe & Wagler, Tierwelt Der Nord- und Ostsee, Lfg XXI, pp 1-88, 66 figs
- (1935)—Sporozoen In Handwörterbuch der Naturwissenschaften, zweite Auflage, Jena, pp 356-95, 48 figs
- & WULKER, G (1929)—Leitfaden zur Untersuchung der tierischen Parasiten des Menschen und der Haustier Leipzig vii+235 pp, 104 figs

- ROBERTSON, M (1929) —Life cycles in the Protozoa *Biol Rev Cambridge*, IV, pp 152-79, 10 figs
- †SCOTT, H H (1926) —Report on the deaths occurring in the Society's Gardens during the year 1925 *Proc Zool Soc London*, pp 231-44
- †— (1927) —Report on the deaths occurring in the Society's Gardens during the year 1926 *Proc Zool Soc London*, pp 173-98
- SHIPLEY, A E (1926) —Parasitism in evolution *Sci Progr*, pp 637-61
- SHORT, H E, PANDIT, S R, MENON, K P, & SWAMINATH, C S (1938) —The absence of effective immunity after cure of protozoal infections *Indian J Med Res*, XXV, pp 763-77  
Abstract in *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, 1938, p 236
- STILES, C W, & BAKER, C E (1935) —Key catalogue of parasites reported for Carnivora (cats, dogs, bears, etc), with their possible public health importance *Bull Nat Inst Health, Washington, D C*, CLXIII, pp 913-1223
- & HASSAL, A (1929) —Key catalogue of parasites reported for Primates (monkeys and lemurs), with their possible public health importance *Bull Hyg Lab U S Trans Dept*, No 152, pp 409-601
- & NOLAN, M O, (1931) —Key catalogue of parasites reported for Chiroptera (bats), with their possible public health importance *Bull Nat Inst Health, Washington, D C*, pp 603-742 (Index, pp 769-87)
- TROMSON, J G, & ROBERTSON, A (1929) —Protozoology London
- WASIELEWSKI, TH V (1896) —Sporozoenkunde Jena
- WENRICH, D H (1935) —Host-parasite relations between parasitic Protozoa and their hosts *Proc Am Philos Soc*, LXXV, pp 605-50, pls 1-v
- WENYON, C M (1908) —Report of travelling pathologist and protozoologist 3rd Rept, *Wellcome Trop Res Labs, Khartoum*, pp 121-168
- (1926) —Protozoology 2 vols London

### *Gregarinada*

- ADAMS, J A, & TRAVIS, B V (1935) —Two new species of gregarine Protozoa from the firebrat, *Thermobia domestica* (Pack) (Thysanura) *J Parasit*, XXI, pp 56-9, 1 pl
- ASHWORTH, J H, & RETTIE, T (1912) —On a gregarine, *Steinina rotundata*, nov sp, present in the mid gut of bird fleas of the genus *Ceratophyllus* *Proc Roy Soc, B*, LXXXVI, pp 31-8, pl 1
- AWERINZEW S (1909 b) —Studien über parasitische Protozoen — III Beobachtungen über die Vorgänge der Schizogonie bei Gregarinen aus dem Darm von *Amphiporus* sp *Arch Protistenk*, XVI, pp 71-80, pl iv
- BALL, G H (1933 a) —A gregarine parasitic in the striped shore crab, *Pachygrapsus crassipes* *J Parasit*, XX, pp 122-3
- (1933 b) —Observations on the life history of a gregarine of the striped shore crab, *Pachygrapsus crassipes* *Proc Soc Exp Biol N Y*, XXXI, pp 91-3

- BERLIN, H (1924) — Untersuchungen über Monocystideen in den Vesiculæ sominales der schwedischen Oligochäten *Arch Protistenk*, XLVIII, pp 1-124, pls 1-vi
- BHATIA, B L (1923) — A new gregarine parasite of *Leptoplana* *Nature*, CXI, p 116
- † — (1924 a) — The genus *Stomatophora* Drzewiecki *Quart J Micr Sci*, LXVIII, pp 481-512, pl xliii
- (1924 b) — Preliminary note on the mode of infection of earthworms by monocystid parasites *J Roy Micr Soc*, pp 187-9
- (1929) — On the distribution of gregarines in oligochaetes. *Parasitology*, XXI, pp 120-31
- (1930) — Synopsis of the genera and classification of haplocyte gregarines *Parasitology*, XXII, pp 156-67
- † — & CHATTERJEE, G B (1925) — On some gregarine parasites of Indian earthworms *Arch Protistenk*, LII, pp 189-206, pls vii-ix
- † — — (1926) — On some more gregarine parasites of Indian earthworms *Arch Protistenk*, pp 361-77, pls xi-xv
- & SETNA, S (1924) — On some new cephaline gregarines. *Parasitology*, XVI, pp 279-88, 23 figs
- † — — (1935) — On some gregarine parasites from some polychaetes from the Andaman Islands (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, XXII, p 312
- BOGOYAVLENSKY, N (1922) — *Menziberia hydrachna* n g, n sp *Arch Soc Russe Protist*, I, pp 10-21, pl 1
- (1923) — *Gregarina distaphla* n sp *Arch Soc Russe Protist*, II, pp 34-8, pl 1
- BRASIL, L (1905 a) — Recherches sur la reproduction des Grégaires monocystidées *Arch Zool exp gén*, III, pp 17-38, pl ii, 2 text figs
- (1905 b) — Nouvelles recherches sur la reproduction des gréga, rines monocystidées *Arch Zool exp gen*, IV, pp 69-99, pls ix & x
- (1907) — Recherches sur le cycle ovolutif des Selenididae, grégaires parasites d'annelides polychètes — I La schizogonie et la croissance de gametocytes chez *Selenidium caulleryi* n sp. *Arch Protistenk*, VIII, pp 370-97, pl xv
- (1908) — Le genre *Doliocystis* Léger *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXLVI, pp 425-7
- (1909) — Documents sur quelques sporozoaires d'annelides *Arch Protistenk*, XVI, pp 107-42, pls vii-x
- BRESSLAU, E, & BUSCHKI, M (1919) — Die Parasiten der Stechmückenlarven *Biol Centralbl*, XXXIX, pp 325-36
- BUSH, S F (1928) — A study of the gregarines of the Grasshoppers of Pietermaritzburg. *Natal Ann Natal Mus, Pmburg*, VI, pp 97-169, pls ix-xi, 3 figs
- CALKINS, G N, & BOWLING, R C (1926) — Gametic meiosis in *Monocystis* *Biol Bull Wood's Hole*, LI, pp 385-99, 17 figs
- CAULLERY, M, & MESNIL, F (1899) — Sur quelques parasites internes des annélides *Trav Stat Zool, Wimereux*, VII, pp 80-9, pl ix
- † CHAKRAVARTI, MUKANDAMURARI (1933) — Studies on Sporozoa from Indian millipedes — III Life history of *Stenophora ellipsoidi* n sp *Arch Protistenk*, LXXXII, pp 164-8, figs 1-6

- †CHAKRAVARTI, MURANDAMURARI (1935)—Studies on Sporozoa from Indian millipedes—IV Life history of a cephaline gregarine, *Hyalosporina cambolopsisæ*, n gen, n sp Arch Protistenk, LXXXVI, pp 211-18, pl vii
- †—— (1936)—Studies on Sporozoa from Indian millipedes—V Life history of a cephaline gregarine, *Hyalosporina rayi*, n sp Arch Protistenk, LXXXVIII, pp 116-20, 5 figs
- †—— & MITRA, A N (1936)—Observations on *Hyalosporina rayi* n sp from *Polydesmus* sp (Abstract) Proc Indian Sci Congr, p 346
- CHATTON, F, & DEHORNE, L (1929) Sporozoaires du genre *Siedleckia*, *S. dogieli*, n sp et *S. mesnili*, n sp Bull Soc zool Fr, LIV, pp 28-33
- & KREMPE, A (1929)—Observations sur les sporozoaires du genre *Siedleckia* (*Siedleckia mesnili* sp n and *S. dogieli*) Arch Anat Micr Paris, XXV, pp 530-43, pl
- & VILLENEUVE, F (1936 a)—La sexualité et le cycle évolutif des *Siedleckia* d'après l'étude de *S. caulleryi*, n sp Holo gregarines et Blastogregarines, Sporozoaires, Hologamétogènes et Blastogamétogènes C R Acad Sci Paris, CCIII, pp 505-8, 1 fig
- (1936 b)—Le cycle évolutif de l'*Eleutheroschizon duboscqui* Brasil Preuve expérimentale de l'absence de schizogonie chez cette forme et chez la *Siedleckia caulleryi* Ch et Villen C R Acad Sci Paris, CCIII, pp 833-6, 1 fig
- COGNETTI DE MARTIIS, L (1918)—Nuove Gregarine Monocistidee (Nota prel) Monit Zool ital Firenze, XXIX, pp 147-9
- (1921 a)—Nuovo contributo alla conoscenza delle Gregarine Monocistidee Monit Zool ital Firenze, XXXI, pp 149-55, 2 figs
- (1921 b)—Gregarine monocystidee parasite di Oligocheti della Nuova Guinea Résultats de l'expédition scientifique Néerlandaise à la Nouvelle Guinée, XIII, Zoolog, Livr 4, pp 501-84, pls xi-vi
- (1923)—Sul genere *Monocystis* Monit Zool ital Firenze, XXXIV, pp 250-3
- (1925)—Sulla classificazione e sui caratteri tassonomici delle Monocistidee degli Oligocheti Monit Zool ital Firenze XXXVI, pp 219-38, 1 fig
- (1926)—Due nuove Gregarine Monocistidee a miceto profondo Bull Mus Zool e Anat Comp Genova, (2) VI, pp 17-26, 2 figs
- (1927)—Sul miceto e sui movimenti delle Gregarine Monocistidee Arch Protistenk, LVIII, pp 254-71, 6 figs
- †CORNWALL, J W (1915)—*Lepisma saccharina* (?), its life history and anatomy and its Gregarine parasites Indian J Med Res, III, pp 116-31, pls vi-vi
- CUÉNOT, L (1901)—Recherches sur l'évolution et la conjugaison des Grégarines Arch Biol, XVII, pp 581-654, pls xviii-xxi
- DEHORNE, A (1930 a)—Plasmodies chez les Nereis Stades intra épithéliaux de *Selenidium* dans l'intestin de *Nereis diversicolor* O F M C R Soc Biol Paris, CIV, pp 650-2, 1 fig
- DJAKONOV, D (1923)—*Diplodina gonadiperttha* n sp, a new neogamous gregarine, parasite of the gonads of *Cucumaria frondosa* (Gunn) (Russian, with English summary) Arch Soc Russe Protist Moscow II, pp 127-47, pl iv

- DOBELL, C, & JAMESON, A P (1915)—The chromosome cycle in coccidia and gregarines *Proc Roy Soc, B*, LXXXIX, pp 83-93
- DOGIEL, V (1909)—Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gregarinen—III Ueber die Sporocysten der Cölom Monocystidae *Arch Protistenk*, XVI, pp 194-208
- DUBOSCQ, O, & HARANT, H (1923)—Sur les Sporozoaires des Tuniciens *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXXVII, pp 432-4
- DUFOUR, L (1828)—Note sur la grégarine, nouveau genre de ver qui vit en troupeau dans les intestins de divers insectes *Ann Sci Nat*, XIII, pp 366-9
- DUKE, H L (1910)—Some observations on a new gregarine (*Metamera schubergi* nov gen, nov sp) *Quart J Micr Sci*, LV, pp 261-86, pls xv & xvi
- FANTHAM, H B (1908)—The Schizogregarines. A review and a new classification *Parasitology*, I, pp 369-412
- GEDOROWA, T (1924)—Der Entwicklungscyclus von *D. plocystis phryganæ* in Zusammenhang mit der Metamorphose des Wirtes (Russian, with German summary) *Arch Russ Protist Moscou*, III, pp 183-99, 8 figs
- FOWELL, R R (1936 a)—The fibrillar structures of Protozoa, with special reference to schizogregarines of the genus *Selenidium* *J Roy Micr Soc*, LVI, pp 12-28, figs
- (1936 b)—Observations on the Sporozoa inhabiting the gut of the polychæte worm *Polydora flava* Claperède *Parasitology*, XXVIII, pp 414-30, 22 figs
- FRENZEL, J (1885)—Über einige in Seethieren lebende Gregarinen *Arch Mikr Anat*, XXIV, p 545
- GABRIEL, J (1929)—Biologie der Acephaune *Urospora rhyncodrilis* sp n *Arch Protistenk*, LXVII, pp 46-109, 4 pls
- †GANAPATHY, P N, & GOPALA AYYAR, R (1937)—The life history of a dicystid gregarine, *Lecudina* sp, from the gut of *Lumbri-conereis* sp (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 292
- †GATES, G E (1926)—Preliminary note on a new protozoa parasite of earthworms of the genus *Eutyphæus* *Biol Bull Wood's Hole*, LI, pp 400-4, 3 figs
- †— (1933)—On a new gregarine from the cælom of a Burmese earthworm, *Pheretima compta* *Biol Bull Wood's Hole*, LXV, pp 508-11, 8 figs
- †GHOSH, E (1923)—Monocystides from the earthworms of Calcutta *J Roy Micr Soc*, pp 423-7, figs 1-14
- GIARD, A (1884)—Note sur un nouveau groupe de protozoaires parasites des annélides Sur quelques points de l'histoire des grégarines (*Selenidium pendula*) *C R Ass franç Av Sci*, XIII, p 192
- GODOY, A, & PINTO, C (1922)—*Caulleryella maligna*, n sp Schizogregarina pathogenica para *Cellia allopha* Lutz e Peryassu (Nota previa) *Brazil-Médico*, XXXVI, 1, p 46
- †GUNTHER, K (1914)—Ueber eine Gregarine in *Ficallbia dofeini* Günther *Zool Anz*, XLIV, pp 264-7, figs 1-5
- HAHN, J (1928)—*Monocystis Mrazecki*, une nouvelle Grégarine parasite de *Rhynchelmis limosella* et de *Rh lomareki* Hrabě—I Dissemination *Arch Protistenk*, LXII, pp 1-11, pl 1, 1 text fig

- Hahn, J (1929) — Courte description du cycle évolutif de *Monocystis Mrazeki*, un nouveau parasite du genre *Rhynchelmis* *Ann Protist, Paris*, III, pp 77-100, 21 figs
- (1930) — *Monocystis Mrazeki*, nova Gregarina z *Rhynchelmis limosella* Hoffmstr (*Monocystis mrazeki* new gregarine from *Rhynchelmis limosella*) (In Czech) *Rozpr české Akad Praha*, XXXIX, 12, pp 1-76, 5 pls, 20 figs
- Hassan, S R (1935) — Globidiosis in Indian cattle, with a description of a new species *Indian J Vet Sci*, V, pp 177-83, pls viii-x.
- Hasselmann, G (1927) — "*Grenoblia legeri*" novo genero, novo especie de Gregarina parasita de *Hydrophilus* sp *Bol Inst bras Sci Rio*, III, pp 26-30, 7 figs
- (1928) — Ciclo evolutivo de *Ancora sagittata* (Leuck) *Bol Inst bras Sci Rio*, III, pp 34-40, 1 pl
- Hatt, P (1927 a) — Le début de l'évolution des *Porospora* chez les mollusques *Arch Zool exp gen*, LXVII, pp 1-7, 5 figs
- (1927 b) — *Porospora Legeri* de Beauchamp (= *Porospora gallo-provincialis* Léger et Duboscq) et les premier stades de son evolution chez l'*Eriphia* *Arch Zool exp gen*, LXVII, pp 8-11, 1 fig
- (1927 c) — Spores de *Porospora (Nematopsis)* chez les Gastéropodes *C R Soc Biol Paris*, XCVI, pp 90-1
- (1928) — L'évolution de la Grégarine du Homard (*Porospora gigantea* E V Bened) chez les Mollusques *C R Soc Biol Paris*, XCVIII, pp 647-9, 1 fig
- (1931) — L'évolution des Porosporides chez les mollusques *Arch Zool exp gén*, LXXII, pp 341-415, 2 pls, 44 figs
- Henle, J (1845) — Ueber die Gattung *Gregarina* *Arch Anat & Phys*, XIII, pp 369-74
- Henry, D P (1933) — *Hirmocystis termitis* (Leidy) and *Kofoidina ovata* gen nov, sp nov from termites *Arch Protistenk*, LXXX, pp 101-15, 1 pl
- Hentschfel, C C (1926) — On the correlation of the life history of the acephaline gregarine *Gonospora*, with the sexual cycle of its host *Parasitology*, XVIII, pp 137-43, 6 figs
- (1930) — On the correlation of the life history of the acephaline gregarine *Gonospora*, with the sexual cycle of its host — II *Gonospora (Kalpidorhynchus) arenicolæ* *Parasitology*, XXII, pp 505-9
- Hesse, E (1904) — Monocystidée nouvelle de *Pheretima* *Bull Ass. franç Av Sci*, p 168
- (1909) — Contribution à l'étude des Monocystidées des Oligochètes *Arch Zool exp gén*, Ser 5, III, pp 27-301, pls i-vi
- (1918) — *Caulleryella anopheles* n sp, schizogregarine parasite des larves d'*Anopheles bifurcatus* L *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXVI, pp 569-72
- (1926 a) — Sur le "*Caulleryella*," schizogregarines parasites des larves de moustiques *C R Ass franç Av Sci*, II, pp 403-7
- (1926 b) — Deux nouvelles grégarines segmentées *C R Ass. franç Av Sci*, XLIX, pp 407-9
- Holland, A C (1927) — *L'Ophryocystis francisci* (A Schneider, 1885), schizogregarine parasite de *Akis tingitana* Luc du Maroc *Bul Soc Sci Nat Maroc Rabat*, VI, pp 35-41, 1 pl

- HORNING, E S (1929)—Mitochondrial behaviour during the life cycle of a Sporozoon (*Monocystis*) *Quart J Micr Sci*, LXXIII, pp 135-43, 1 pl
- JOYET-LAVERGNE, P (1926)—Les colorations vitales des Grégaires et les caractères de sexualisation du cytoplasme *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXXXII, pp 1295-7
- KAMM, M W (1922)—Studies on Gregarines—II Synopsis of the Polycystid Gregarines of the world, excluding those from the Myriapoda, Orthoptera, and Coleoptera *Ill Biol Monogr*, VII, pp 1-104, 4 pls
- KEILIN, D (1914)—Une nouvelle schizogregarine *Caulleryella aphiochaetæ*, n g, n sp, parasite intestinal d'une larve d'un Diptère cyclorhaphé (*Aphiochaeta rufipes* Meig) *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXXVI, pp 768-71
- (1923 a)—On a new Schizogregarine, *Schizocystis legeri*, n sp, an intestinal parasite of Dipterous larvæ (*Systemus*) *Parasitology* XV, pp 103-8, pl iv
- (1923 b)—The structure and life history of *Lipotropha*, n g, a new type of schizogregarine, parasitic in the fat-body of a Dipterous larva (*Systemus*) *Proc Camb phil Soc (Biol Sect)*, I, pp 18-29, pls iii & iv
- (1925)—Parasitic autotomy of the host as a mode of liberation of cœlomic parasites from the body of the earthworm *Parasitology*, XVII, pp 170-2
- KIRBY, H (1927)—Studies on some amœbæ from the termite *Microtermes*, with notes on some other Protozoa from the Termitidæ *Quart J Micr Sci*, LXXI, pp 189-222, pls xvi-xxvi
- KOLLERER, A (1848)—Beiträge zur Kenntniss niederer Thiere—I Ueber die Gattung *Gregarina* *Z Wiss Zool*, I, 1, pp 1-37, pls 1-iii
- KUSCHAKEWITSCH, S (1907)—Beobachtungen über vegetative, de generative und germinative Vorgänge bei den Gregarinen des Mehlwurmdarms *Arch Protistenk*, Suppl, I, pp 202-49, pls xiii-xvi
- LÉGER, L (1902)—Note sur le développement des éléments sexuels et la fécondation chez le *Stylorhynchus longicollis*, F St *Arch Zool exp gén*, X (N & R), p lxi
- (1906)—Étude sur *Tæniocystis mira* Leger, Gregarine métrique *Arch Protistenk*, VII, pp 307-29, pls xii & xiii, 6 text figs
- (1907)—Les Schizogregarines des Tracheates—I Le genre *Ophryocystis* *Arch Protistenk*, VIII, pp 159-215, pls v-xiii
- (1909)—Les Schizogregarines des Tracheates—II Le genre *Schizocystis* *Arch Protistenk*, XVIII, pp 83-110, pls v & vi
- & DUBOSCQ, O (1902)—Les gregarines et l'épithélium intestinal chez les Trachéates *Arch Parasit*, VI, pp 377-472, pls ii-vi, 8 text figs
- (1903)—La reproduction sexuée chez *Pterocephalus* *Arch Zool exp gén*, I (N & R), p cxi
- (1909)—Études sur la sexualité chez les Gregarines *Arch Protistenk*, XVII, pp 19-134, pls i-v
- (1911)—*Spirocystis nidula*, n g, n sp *Bull Soc Zool Paris*, XXXVI, pp 62-3
- (1913 a)—Le cycle évolutif de *Porosporaportunidarum* Frenzel *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLVI, pp 1932-4



- LÉGER, L., & DUNOSCO, O (1913 b) — Sur les premiers stades du développement des grégaires du genre *Parospora* (= *Nematopsis*) *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXXV, pp 95-8, pl 1
- (1915) — Étude sur *Spirocystis nidula* Léger & Dub, schizo grégarine du *Lumbriculus variegatus* Müll *Arch Protistenk*, XXXV, pp 199-211
- LIWIN, K R (1913) — The nuclear structure and sporulation of *Agrippina bona* Strickland *Parasitology*, VI, pp 257-64, pl xviii
- LIEBHAKKEN, N (1855) — Evolution des Grégaires *Mem cour Acad R Belg*, LXXIV, p 46, 11 pls
- MACEH, J W S (1917) — A parasite of mosquitoes, *Lankesteria cubica* ROSS, 1895 *Rep Accra Lab*, 1916, London, p 73
- MACKINNON, D L, & HAY, H N (1920) — Lankester's "Gregarine" from the eggs of *Thalassena reptans* *Nature*, CXXIV, p 877
- (1931 a) — Observations on Dicytid Gregarines from marine worms *Quart J Micr Sci*, LXXIV, pp 139-66, 2 pls
- (1931 b) — A new protozoan, *Hyperidion thalassense* n gen, n sp, from the intestine of *Thalassena neptuni* Gärtner *Quart J Micr Sci*, LXXIV, pp 467-76, pl 1
- (1933) — The life cycle of two species of "Selendium" from the Polychaete worm *Potamilla reniformis* *Parasitology*, XXV, pp 113-62, 5 pls, 18 text figs
- MILHO, F DE (1911) — Une désignation nouvelle pour le genre *Choanocystis* Cognetti, 1926 *Arg Esc med chirurg Nova Goa*, (A) VI, p 959
- (1932) — Une désignation nouvelle pour le genre *Choanocystis*, 1926 *Arch Zool Torino*, XVI, pp 1497-8
- †MILTON, H (1911) — Eine neue Gregarine (*Lima indica* n sp) aus dem Darm von *Scelopendra subornipes* Leach *Abh Senckenb Naturf Ges*, XXIV, pp 117-126, pl iii
- MILLER, C E (1925) — Notes on *Zygocystis cometa* Stein, a gregarine parasite of earth worms *J Parasitol*, XI, pp 135-9
- MILONJIC, B D (1925) — Zur Entwicklungsgeschichte der Gregarina *cuneata* (F St) mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der Entstehung des Geschlechtslebens *Arch Protistenk*, L, pp 1-26
- †MITRA, A N, & CHAKRAVARTY, M (1937) — Observations on *Lima navilla*, n sp, from *Scelopendra* sp (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 291
- MULLEN, K (1911) — Über Fortpflanzungserscheinungen bei *Mono cystis rostrata*, n sp *Arch Protistenk*, XXII, pp 20-55, pls ii-vi
- NAVILLI, A (1927 a) — Le cycle chromosomique d'*Urospora lagidis* (de Saint Joseph) *Parasitology*, XIX, pp 100-38, 10 figs
- (1927 b) — Le cycle chromosomique et la méiose chez les *Mono cystis* *Z Zellforsch*, VI, p 257
- NELSON, T C, & SMITH, J A (1925) — Multiple association in *Gregarina polymorpha* *J Parasitol*, XII, pp 47-50, pl vi
- PATTON, R (1936) — Notes on a new Protozoan, *Prigidium sociabile*, n gen, n sp, from the foot of *Buccinum undatum* *Parasitology*, XXVIII, pp 502-16, 15 text figs
- †PLARSKY, A S (1932) — Observations on the ecology of certain fishes and crustaceans along the bank of the Malta River at Port Canning (Description of new parasites Protozoa) *Rec Ind Mus*, XXXIV, pp 292-3, 2 figs

- PINTO, C D M (1922).—Contribuição ao estudos das Gregarinas. *Mem Inst Osw Cruz*, XV, pp 84-108 (translations, 19-33) pls 1-11
- PIXELL GOODRICH, H L M (1915).—On the life history of the Sporozoa of Spatangoids, with observations on some allied forms *Quart J Micr Sci*, LXI, pp 81-104
- (1916).—The gregarines of *Glycera siphonostoma* *Quart J Micr Sci*, LXI, pp 205-16
- (1925).—Observations on the gregarines of *Chiriodota* *Quart J Micr Sci*, LXIX, pp 619-28, pl xlix
- (1929).—The gregarines of *Cucumaria lithocystis minchinii* Woodc and *Lithocystis cucumariæ* n sp *Quart J Micr Sci*, LXXIII, pp 275-87, 4 figs
- POISSON, R, & REMY, P (1925).—Observations sur *Cephaloidophora orchestæ* n sp, gregarine intestinale de l'*Orchestia bottæ* M Edw *Arch Zool exp gén*, LXIV (N & R), pp 21-36, 6 figs
- PORTER, A (1908).—A new schizogregarine, *Merogregarina amarouci* nov gen nov sp, parasitic in the alimentary canal of the composite ascidian *Amaroucium* sp (Prel comm) *Arch Zool exp gen* IX (N & R), p xlv
- (1909).—*Merogregarina amarouci*, nov gen nov sp, a sporozoon from the digestive tract of the ascidian *Amaroucium* sp *Arch Protistenk*, XV, pp 227-48, pl xvii
- RAY, H N (1930 a).—Studies on some Protozoa in polychæte worms—I Gregarines of the genus *Selimidium* *Parasitology*, XXII, pp 370-98, 3 text figs, 4 pls
- (1930 b).—Studies on some Sporozoa in polychæte worms—II *Dorisiella scolelepidis*, n gen, n s *Parasitology*, XXII, pp 471-80, 2 pls
- †— (1933 a).—Studies on Sporozoa from Indian Millipedes—I *Stenophora bhagendraz*, n sp, with a note on its method of progression *Arch Protistenk*, LXXXI, pp 343-51, 9 text figs
- †— (1933 b).—On the gregarine, *Lankesteria culicis* (Ross), in the mosquito, *Aedes (Stegomyia) albopictus* Skuse *Parasitology*, XXV, pp 392-6, pl xviii
- †— & CHAKRAVARTY, M (1933).—Studies on Sporozoa from Indian Millipedes—II The life history of a cephaline gregarine, *Monoductus lunatus* n gen, n sp *Arch Protistenk*, LXXXI, pp 352-60, pl xi, 5 text-figs
- †— & CHATTERJEE, P (1936 a).—Observations on *Stomatophora* from the seminal vesicles of the earthworm, *Pheretima posthuma* (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 345
- †— (1936 b).—Observations on a gregarine from the alimentary canal of a beetle, *Aulacophora foveicollis* (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 345
- REED, N (1933).—Sporogony in *Selimidium mesnili* Brasil, a sporozoan parasite of *Myzicola infundibulum* Mont *Parasitology*, XXV, pp 402-9, 4 pls, 3 text-figs
- REICHENOW, E (1921).—Die Gregarinen (Nachtrag) In Prowazek-Noller, Handb d path Protoz, Bd III, pp 1278 et seq
- (1935).—*Machadoella triatomæ* n g, n sp, eine Schizogregarine aus *Triatoma dimidiata* *Arch Protistenk*, LXXXIV, pp 431-45, pl x & 1 text fig

- ROSE, M (1933) — *Monocystis copilæ*, n sp, Grégarine parasite d'un Copepode pelagique *Copilia vitrea* Haeckel *Bull Soc Hist Nat Afrique Nord*, XXIV, pp 357-9, 1 pl
- ROSKIN, G, & LEVINSON, L B (1929) — Die Kontraktilen und die Skelettelemente der Protozoen — I Der Kontraktilen und der Skelettapparat der Gregarinen (Monocystidae) *Arch Protistenk.*, LXVI, pp 355-401, 16 figs, 2 pls
- ROSS, E H (1899) — A gregarine parasite in the dog flea, *Ctenocephalus serrathiceps* *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, II, pp 359-63
- †ROSS, R (1895) — No title Gregarines (unspecified) from the digestive tube of larvae of various Culicidae *Proc S Indian Branch Brit Med Assoc*, 17 December
- †—— (1898) — Report on the preliminary investigation into malaria in the Sihur Ghat, Ootacamund *Trans S Indian Branch Brit Med Assoc*, VII, p 147 (Reprinted in the *Ind Med Gaz*, 1898, pp 133-6, 173-5)
- †—— (1906) — Notes on the parasites of mosquitoes found in India between 1895 and 1899 *Journ Hyg*, VI, pp 101-8
- SCHFILLACK, C (1912) — Die Gregarinen (Nachtrag) In Prowazek Noller, *Handb d path Protoz*, Bd I, pp 487-516, 2 pls
- SCHNFIDER, A (1875) — Contributions à l'histoire des gregarines des invertébrés de Paris et de Roscoff *Arch Zool exp gen*, IV, pp 493-604, pls xvi-xxii
- SCHNEIDER, A C J (1873) — Sur quelques points de l'histoire du Genre *Gregarina* *Arch Zool exp gén*, II, pp 515-23, pl v
- †SETNA, S B (1927) — *Grayallia quadrispina*, a new genus and species of monocystid gregarines parasitic in oligochaete, *Pheretima heterochaeta* (Mich) *Parasitology*, XIX, pp 335-7, 3 figs
- †—— (1931 a) — On three new gregarines, *Bhatiella morphysæ*, n g, n sp, *Ferraria cornucephali*, n g, n sp, and *Extremocystis dendrostomi*, n g, n sp, from Indian polychaetes *Rec Ind Mus*, XXXIII, pp 203-10, pls v & vi
- †—— (1931 o) — Do. do A correction *Rec Ind Mus*, XXXIII, p 325
- †—— & BHATIA, B L (1934) — On some gregarines from the prawn, *Parapeneopsis sculptilis* (Heller) *Parasitology*, XXVI, pp 34-43, figs 1-23
- †SHORTT, H E, & SWAMINATH, C S (1927) — *Monocystis mackiei*, n sp, parasitic in *Phlebotomus argentipes* *Ann & Brun Indian J Med Res*, XV, pp 539-552 pls i-iv
- SIEBOLD, C T VON (1839) — Beiträge zur Naturgeschichte der wirbellosen Thiere Ueber Medusa, Cyclops, Loligo, Gregarina und Xenos *Neueste Schrift d Naturf Ges Danzig*, III, 11
- SIEDLECKI, M (1899) — O rozwoju pelowyn gregariny *Monocystis ascidiæ* R Lank (Über die geschlechtliche Vermehrung der *Monocystis ascidiæ* Ray Lank) *Bull Internat Acad Sci Cracovie*, pp 515-37
- SMITH, L M (1929) — *Coccospora stenopelmatis* gen nov, sp nov, a gregarine from *Stenopelmatus* (Orthoptera) from Central California *Univ Calif Publ, Zool*, XXXIII, pp 57-68, 2 pls
- (1930) Further observations on the protozoan *Tetragonospora* (new name for *Coccospora* Smith, 1929) *Univ Calif Publ, Zool*, XXXIII, pp 445-7

- STEIN, F (1848)—Ueber die Natur der Gregarinen *Arch. Anat. Phys Wiss Med*, pp 182-223, 1 pl
- STEVENSON, A C, & WENYON, C M (1915)—Note on the occurrence of *Lankesteria culicis* in West Africa *Journ Trop Med & Hyg*, XVIII, p 196
- STRICKLAND, C (1912)—*Agrippina bona nov* gen et sp, representing a new family of gregarines *Parasitology*, V, pp 97-108, pl iv
- TRÉGOUBOFF, G (1918)—Étude monographique de *Gonospora testiculæ* Trég Gregarine parasite du testicule de *Cerithium vulgatum* Brug *Arch Zool exp gén*, LVII, pp 471-509 pls vi-viii
- TRIFFIT, M J (1927)—Some cephaline gregarines parasitic in British Myriapods *Protozoology*, III, pp 65-74, 14 figs
- TROISI, R A (1933)—Studies on the acephaline gregarines (Protozoa, Sporozoa) of some oligochaete annelids *Trans Amer Micr. Soc* LII, pp 326-52, 8 pls, 1 text-fig
- TSCHUDOVSKAJA, I (1928)—Über einige Parasiten aus dem Darmkanal der *Sciara*-Larven *Arch Protistenk.*, LX, pp 287-304, pl ix, 11 text-figs
- TUZET, O (1931)—Une grégarine parasite de *Bithymia tentaculata* L, *Gonospora duboszequi* n sp Appareil de Golgi, mitochondries, vacuome *Arch Zool exp gén*, LXXI (N & R), pp 16-20, 3 figs
- VALKANOV, A (1935)—Untersuchungen über den Entwicklungskreis eines Turbellarienparasiten (*Monocystella arndti*) *Z Parasitenk.*, VII, pp 517-38 30 figs
- WATSON, M E (1916)—Studies on gregarines, including descriptions of twenty one new species and a synopsis of the Eugregarine records from the Myriopoda, Coleoptera, and Orthoptera of the Wor 4 *Ill Biol Monogr*, II, pp 211-468, 15 pls
- WENYON, C M (1911)—Oriental sore in Bagdad, together with observations on a Gregarine in *Stegomyia fasciata*, the Hæmogregarine of dogs and the Flagellates of house flies *Parasitology*, IV, pp 273-344, pls xii-xvi
- WOLTERS, M (1891)—Die Conjugation und Sporenbildung bei Gregarinen *Arch Mikr Anat*, XXXVII, pp 99-138, 4 pls
- ZVETKOV, V (1923)—Zwei neue Gregarinen-Arten aus den Baikalgammariden *C R Acad Sci Russ Leningrad*, pp 47-50, 4 figs
- ZWETKOW, W N (1926)—Eine neue Gregarinengattung *Enterocystis cnsis*, aus den Larven einer Eintagefliege (Vorlauf Mitt) *Arch Russ Protist Moscow*, V, pp 45-55, 9 figs

### *Coccidia*

- †ADIE, J R (1906)—Note on a leucocytozoon found in *Mus rattus* in the Punjab *Journ Trop Med*, IX, pp 325-6
- †— (1908)—Note on a parasite in the sparrow *Ind Med Gaz*, XLIII, p 176
- ADLER, S (1924)—An *Isospora* of civet cats *Ann Trop Med Parasitol*, XVIII, pp 87-94, pl v
- †AIYAR, K R S (1937)—The occurrence of *Coccidia* in dogs at Bombay (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 402

- ALLEN, E. A. (1932)—The influence of diet on the development of experimental coccidiosis in chicks kept under sanitary conditions. *Amer J Hyg.*, XV, pp 163-5
- (1933)—*Eimeriospora trinita* gen. et sp. nov., a coccidium from the intestine of the turkey buzzard, *Cathartes aura septentrionalis* Wied. *Trans Amer Micr Soc.*, LII, pp 192-4, 2 figs
- (1934)—*Eimeria angusta* sp. nov. and *Eimeria bonasa* sp. nov. from grouse, with a key to the species of *Eimeria* in birds. *Trans Amer Micr Soc.*, LIII, pp 1-5, 1 pl
- (1936)—*Tyzzeria perniciosus* gen. et sp. n., a coccidium from the small intestine of the Pekin duck *Anas domestica* L. *Arch Protistenk.*, LXXXVII, pp 262-7, 2 pls
- ANDERWS, J. M. (1926)—Coccidiosis in mammals. *Amer J Hyg.*, VI, pp 784-98
- (1927)—Host-parasite specificity in the Coccidia of mammals. *J Parasit.*, XIII, pp 183-94
- (1928)—New species of Coccidia from the skunk and prairie dog. *J Parasit.*, XIV, pp 193-4, 1 pl
- (1930)—Excystation of coccidial oocysts "in vivo". *Science N.Y.*, LXNI, p 37
- ARAGÃO, H. DE B. (1911)—Beobachtungen über Hämogregarinen von Vögeln. *Mem Inst Osu Cruz.*, III, pp 54-64, pls II & III
- AWERINZEW, S. (1909)—Studien über parasitische Protozoen—IV Beobachtungen über die Entwicklungsgeschichte von Coccidien aus dem Darms von *Cerebratulus* sp. *Arch Protistenk.*, XVIII, pp 11-47
- †ALLAN, L. S. P. (1926)—A reply to the rejoinder of Mr M. Anant Narayan Rao to the criticisms of his paper on *Haemogregarina canis*. *Ind Vet J Madras*, III, pp 7-21
- AZIM, M. A. (1927)—The oocysts of a Coccidium in the feces of laboratory and wild rats. *Proc Roy Soc Med London*, XX, pp 701-4 (Sect Trop Dis Parasitol, pp 10-22) 6 text figs
- BALFOUR, A. (1905 a)—A hemogregarine of mammals, *H. jaculi* (*H. balfouri* Laveran). *Journ Trop Med.*, VIII, pp 241-4, 8 figs
- (1905 b)—A third stage in the sexual cycle of the hemogregarine of jerboas. *Brit Med Journ*, I, p 1330
- (1906)—A hemogregarine of mammals and some notes on trypanosomiasis in the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. *Journ Trop Med.*, IX, pp 81-92, 3 pls
- (1909)—Hemogregarine of the jerboa. *2nd Rept Wellco to Trop Res Labs, Khartoum*, p 35
- (1910)—Coccidiosis of African cattle. *Bull Soc Path exot.*, III, pp 429-31
- BARROS, S. (1929)—Um caso de coccidiose humana por *Isospora belli* Wenyon. (In Portuguese). *Scientia Med Rio de J.*, VII, pp 163-5, 1 pl
- BASILE, C. (1911)—*Haemogregarina canis* in Italia. *R C Accad Lincei, Serie 5*, XX, II, pp 730-3
- BECKER, E. R. (1933)—Cross infection experiments with Coccidia of rodents and domesticated animals. *J Parasit.*, XIX, 1, pp 230-4

- BECKER, E R (1934 a) —Infection with a single coccidian oocyst and its significance *Amer Nat*, LXVIII, pp 571-3
- (1934 b) —A check-list of the Coccidia of the genus *Isospora*. *J Parasit*, XX, pp 195-6
- (1934 c) —Coccidia and coccidiosis of domesticated, game, and laboratory animals and of man *Monograph No 2 Div. Industr Sci Iowa State Coll*, pp xu+147, 25 figs
- & FRYT, W W (1929) —*Eimeria ellipsoidalis* nov spec, a new coccidium of cattle *J Parasit*, XV, pp 175-7, 1 pl
- & HALL, P R (1931 a) —*Eimeria separata*, a new species of coccidium from the Norway rat (*Epemys norvegicus*) *Iowa State Coll J Sci*, VI, p 131
- — (1931 b) —Two species of Coccidia from the Norway rat. *J Parasit*, XVIII, p 115
- BĚLHAŘ, K (1926) —Zur Cytologie von *Aggregata eberthi* Arch. Protistenk., LIII, pp 312-25, 5 figs
- †BENTLEY, C A (1905) —Preliminary note upon a leucocytosoon of the dog *Brit Med Journ*, I, p 988
- BERGHE, LOUIS VAN DEN (1937) —On a new coccidium, *Eimeria raiarum* sp n, with special reference to the biology of the oocysts *Parasitology*, XXIX, pp 7-11, pl 1 & 1 text fig
- †BHATIA, B L (1936) —Coccidia of Lizards *Curr Sci*, V, p 177
- BHATIA, M L (1937) —On *Adelina tribolii*, a coccidian parasite of *Tribolium ferrugineum* F *Parasitology*, XXIX, pp 239-46, pls xii & xiii and 19 text figs
- BIESTER, H E, & MURRAY, C (1934 a) —The occurrence of *Isospora suis* n sp in swine A preliminary note *J Amer Vet Med. Ass*, LXXXIV, p 294
- — (1934 b) —Studies on infectious enteritis of swine —VIII. *Isospora suis* n sp in swine *J Amer Vet Med Ass*, LXXXV, pp 207-19, 2 pls, 1 text fig
- BISSET, N (1926) —A case of bovine coccidiosis *Veter J London*, LXXXII, pp 219-20
- BLANC, G (1917) —Sur un cas de toxoplasmose canine observé en Tunisie *Bull Soc Path exot*, X, pp 377-8
- BOISSEAU, R, & NODENOT, L (1936) —Un cas de toxoplasmose spontanée du cobaye observé à l'Institut Pasteur de Brazzaville (A E F) *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIX, pp 135-41
- BONDOIS, C M (1935) —Contribution à l'étude de la coccidiose intestinale du pigeon-voyageur *Trav Lab Zool & Parasitol Fac. Med Lille*, 96 pp, 6 pls (Thesis)
- BOON VAN OSTADE, C M (1923) —Coccidiosis bij den mensch. *Geneesk Tijdschr Nederl-Indie* LXIII, pp 670 et seq
- BOURRET, G (1911) —La toxoplasmose du lapin à Saint Louis du Sénégal *Bull Soc Path exot*, IV, pp 373-6
- BRASIL, L (1904) —Sur une Coccidie nouvelle, parasite d'un cirratulien *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXXXIX, pp 645-6
- BROUGHTON-ALCOCK, W, & THOMSON, J G (1922) —*Eimeria oxyospora* Dobell, 1919, found in a specimen of human faeces in England. *Proc Roy Soc Med*, XV (Sect Trop Dis & Parasit), pp 1 et seq
- BRUCE, E A (1919) —A preliminary note on a new coccidium of rabbits *J Amer Vet Med Ass*, LV, pp 620 et seq

- BRUG, S. L. (1922) —Coccidiose bij den mensch *Geneesk Tijdschr Nederl-Indie*, LXII, pp 363 et seq
- , DEY HEYER, J. K., & HAGA, J. (1925) —Toxoplasmosse du lapin aux Indes orientales néerlandaises *Ann Parasit hum comp*, III, pp 232-8, pls 1-11
- BRUGNATELLI, E. (1908) —Observations sur une Coccidie (*Klossiella muris*) ayant donné occasion à une nouvelle doctrine sur la fonction rénale *J Anat*, LXIV, pp 121-6, pl XI
- BRUMPT, E. (1904) —Contribution à l'étude de l'évolution des hémogregarines et des trypanosomes *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LVII, pp 165-7 Abstract in *Bull Inst Pasteur*, II, p 990
- (1928 a) —Hémogregarine (*Hæmogregarina lahillei* n. sp.) d'une couleuvre à collier (*Tropidonotus natrix*) de Corse *Ann Parasit hum comp*, VI, pp 23-6, 1 fig
- (1928 b) —Une nouvelle hémogregarine *Hæmogregarina hortai* n. sp. de la grenouille verte (*Rana esculenta*) de Corse *Ann Parasit Paris*, VI, pp 145-51, pl 1, 4 text figs
- BUGGE & HEINKE (1921) —Ueber das Vorkommen von Coccidien beim Meerschweinchen *Deutsch Tierärztl Woch*, XXIX, p 41
- CARINI, A. (1909) —Reproduction expérimentale de la toxoplasmosse du lapin *Bull Soc Path exot*, II, pp 465-70, 14 figs
- (1910) —Sobre a *Hæmogregarina muris* *Rev Soc Sci S Paulo*, V (reprint 2), 12 figs
- (1911) —Infection spontanée du pigeon et du chien due au *Toxoplasma cuniculi* *Bull Soc Path exot*, IV, pp 518-19
- (1931) —*Eimeria leptodactyli*, n. sp., rencontrée dans l'intestin du *Leptodactylus ocellatus* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CVI, p 1019
- (1933 a) —Sur deux nouvelles *Eimeria* rencontrées dans l'intestin d'un jeune tatou *Ann Parasit hum comp*, XI, pp 469-71, 2 figs
- (1933 b) —Sur quelques *Eimeria* rencontrées dans l'intestin de serpents non venimeux du Brésil *Ann Parasit hum comp*, XI, pp 472-5, 4 figs
- (1935) —Sur trois nouvelles *Eimeria* de *Cotia vermelha* *Ann Parasit hum comp*, XIII, pp 342-4, 3 figs
- (1936) —Sur une *Isospora* de l'intestin de l'*Hemidactylus mabuya* *Ann Parasit hum comp*, XIV, pp 444-6, 2 figs
- & MACIEL, J. (1913) —Toxoplasmosse naturelle du chien *Ann Parasit hum comp*, VI, pp 681-3
- (1915) —Ueber *Pneumocystis carinii* *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt., LXXVII, pp 46-50
- & MIGLIANO, L. (1916) —Sur un toxoplasme du cobaye (*Toxoplasma caviæ* n. sp.) *Bull Soc. Path exot*, IX, pp 435-6
- & RUDOLPH, M. (1912) —Sur quelques hématozoaires de lézards au Brésil *Bull Soc Path exot*, V, pp 592-5
- CARRÉ, H. (1928) —La Coccidiose du mouton *Rec méd Veter Paris*, CIV, pp 530-9
- †CASTELLANI, A., & WILLEY, A. (1904) —Observations on the Hæmatozoa of vertebrates in Ceylon *Spolia Zeylanica*, II, pp 78-92, pl VI
- † — (1905) —Observations on Hæmatozoa in Ceylon *Quart J Micr Sci*, XLIX, pp 383-402, pl XIV

- CASTEX, M R, & GREENWAY, D (1923) — Coccidiosis humana por *Isospora hominis* *Prensa Med Argentina* (August 20)
- CAUCHEMEZ, L (1921) — Fréquence de la coccidie du porc (*Eimeria brumpti* n sp) en France *Bull Soc Path exot*, XIV, pp 645-8
- (1922) — Au sujet dunom spécifique à donner à la coccidie du porc *Bull Soc Path exot*, XV, pp 160-1
- CERNY, W (1930) — Über neue hämogregarinenartige Blutparasiten aus den Vögeln *Arch Protistenk*, LXXI, pp 235-40, 1 pl
- CHAGAS, C (1910) — Estudos de citologia em nova especie de Coccidio, *Adeia hartmanni* do intestino do *Dysdercus ruficollis* L. (and in German) *Mem Inst Osw Cruz*, II, pp 168-85, pls xi-xv
- CHALMERS, A J, & KAMAR, A (1920) — *Toxoplasma pyrogenes* Castellani, 1913 *J Trop Med*, XXII, p 45, 1 pl
- CHATRIDZE, I, & KIPSCHIDZE, N (1926) — Über einen Fall von Coccidiosis beim Menschen, Spezies *Isospora hominis* *Arch. Schiffs-Trop Hyg Hamburg*, XXX, pp 248-50, 1 fig
- CHATTON, E (1912) — Sur un Coccidium de deux *Cerastes* et sur une adéleidee trouvee dans l'intestin de *Scincus officinalis* *Bull Soc zool Fr* XXXVII, pp 8-10
- & BLANC, G (1917) — Notes et reflexions sur le toxoplasme et la toxoplasmose du gondi (*Toxoplasma gondii* Ch Nicolle et Manceaux, 1909) *Arch Inst Pasteur, Tunis*, X, pp 1 et seq
- & ROUBAUD, E (1913) — Sporogonie d'une hémogregarine chez une tsetse (*Glossina palpalis* R Desv) *Bull Soc. Path exot*, VI, pp 226-33, pls ii & iii
- †CHRISTOPHERS, S R (1905) — *Hæmogregarina gerbilli* *Sci Mem. Off Med & San Dep Gov India*, N S, XVIII, pp 1-15, 1 pl
- (1906) — *Leucocytozoon canis* *Sci Mem Off Med & San. Dep. Gov India*, XXVI, pp 1-16, 1 pl
- (1907) — The sexual cycle of *Leucocytozoon canis* in the tick. *Sci Mem Off Med & San Dep Gov India*, N S, XXVIII, pp 1-12, 1 pl
- (1912) — The development of *Leucocytozoon canis* in the tick, with a reference to the development of *Piroplasma* *Parasitology*, V, pp 37-48
- CLARKE, J (1895) — A study of Coccidia met with in mice *Quart. J Micr Sci*, XXXVII, pp 277-83, pl xxx
- CLELAND, J B (1906) — The hæmogregarine of mammals (*H balfouri*) and some notes on rats *J Trop Med*, IX, pp 296-7
- COLE, L J, & HADLEY, P B (1910) — Blackhead in turkeys A study in avian coccidiosis *Rhode Is Agric Exp Stat*, Bull No 124, p 67
- CONNAL, A (1924) — Observations on the pathogenicity of *Isospora hominis* Rivolta emend Dobell, based on a second case of human coccidiosis in Nigeria, with remarks on the significance of Charcot-Leyden crystals in the faeces *Trans Roy Soc. Trop Med Hyg*, XVI, pp 223 et seq
- & YOUNG, W A (1922) — A case of human coccidiosis in Nigeria *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XVI, pp 90-3
- †COOPER, H (1924) — Bovine coccidiosis *Rep Imp Bact Lab, Muktesar*, for 1924, p 48



- †COOPER, H (1926 a)—The Coccidia of cattle in India (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 290
- †—— (1926 b)—The pathogenicity of bovine Coccidia (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 291
- †—— (1927)—Coccidiosis, with particular reference to bovine coccidiosis and its significance as an infection of cattle in India *Ind Vet J Madras*, IV, pp 56-64, also *Agric J India*, XXII, pp 92-7, pl x
- †—— & GULATI, A N (1926)—On the occurrence of *Isospora* and *Balantidium* in cattle *Mem Dep Agric Ind, Vet Ser*, III, pp 191-3, 2 figs
- CORCUFF, C (1928)—Recherches sur la specificite parasitaire des coccidies *Ann Parasit hum comp*, VI, pp 404-18
- (1936)—Deux observations d'*Isospora belli* au Maroc *Ann Parasit hum comp*, XIV, pp 440-3
- COUTLEN, F (1932 a)—Existence des toxoplasmoses chez les laceriliens Un toxoplasme nouveau chez un Iguane de la Trinite *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CX, pp 885-7
- (1932 b)—Existence d'une encéphalite toxoplasmique spontanée chez les wombats Un toxoplasme nouveau, *Toxoplasma wenyoni* sp n, parasite de *Phascolumys mitchelli* (Australie) *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CX, pp 1245-7
- (1932 c)—Existence d'une toxoplasmose spontanée et généralisée chez le furet Un toxoplasme nouveau, *Toxoplasma laidlawni* sp, parasite de *Mustela (Putorius) putorius var furo* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CXI, pp 284-7
- CROUCH, H B, & BECKER, E R (1931 a)—A method of staining oocysts of Coccidia *Science*, N Y, LXXIII, pp 212-13
- (1931 b)—Three species of Coccidia from the woodchuck, *Marmota monax* *Iowa State Coll J Sci*, V, pp 127-31
- CUÉNOT, L (1902)—*Legerella testiculi* n sp, coccidia parasite du testicule de *Glomeris* *Arch Zool exp gen*, X (N & R), p xlix
- CUNHA, A M DA, & MUNIZ, J (1927)—Sur le cycle endogène d'*Hemogregarina leptodactyli* Lesage (1908 (Karyolysus ?) *C R Soc Biol Paris*, pp 1351-4, 1 fig
- DAKIN, W J (1911)—Notes on a new coccidian (*Merocystis kathæ* n gen et sp) occurring in the renal organ of the whelk. *Arch Protistenk*, XXIII, pp 145-53
- DANILEWSKY, B (1885)—Die Hämatozoen der Kaltblüter *Arch Mikr Anat*, XXIV, pp 588-98, pl xxvii A
- (1889-91)—La parasitologie comparée du sang —II Recherches sur les hematozoaires des tortues Kharkov
- DARLING, S T (1912)—Some blood parasites (*Hæmoproteus* and *Hæmogregarina*) *Bull Soc Path exot*, V, pp 71-3
- †DAS GUPTA, B M (1934)—Observations on a case of coccidial infection in man (*Isospora belli* Wenyon, 1923) *Indian Med Gaz*, LXIX, pp 133-4, pl u
- †DAS GUPTA, M (1938)—On a new coccidium, *Eimeria koormæ* n sp from an Indian tortoise, *Lassemys punctata* Smith (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 155
- DAVIS, N C, & REICH, W W (1924)—Notes on coccidial oocysts from domestic animals in California *J Parasit*, X, pp 137-46, pl xix

- DEBAISIEUX, P (1911)—Recherches sur les coccidies—I *Klossia helicina* A Schneider *Cellule*, XXVII, pp 87-111, 1 pl
- (1912)—Recherches sur les coccidies II *Adelea ovata* A Schneider III *Coccidium lacazei* Schaud *Cellule*, XXVII, pp 255-87, pls 1 & 11
- DEHORNE, A (1930 a)—Sur l'*Aggregata de Nereis diversicolor*, et sur l'infestation normale de l'épiderme annélidien par les sporozoïtes *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CIII, pp 665-8, 1 fig
- (1930 b)—Presence d'éléments du type sporozoïte d'*Aggregata* dans les divers tissus des Polychètes *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CIII, pp 959-61, 1 fig
- (1934)—Mode, particulier de multiplication nucléaire dans le schizonte de *Cristalloidophora dodecaceria* n g n, sp, coccidie du tube digestif de *Dodecaceria* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CXVI, pp 691-4, 1 fig
- DELANOE, P, & Mme (1914)—De la rareté de *Pneumocystis carinii* chez les cobayes de la région de Paris Absence de kystes chez d'autres animaux (lapins, grenouille, 3 anguilles) *Bull Soc Path exot*, VII, pp 271-2
- DIEBEN, C P A (1924)—Over der morphologie en biologie van het ratten coccidium *Eimeria meschulzi* n sp en zijne verspreiding in Nederland Proefschr Veeartsenijk Hoogeschool Utrecht, pp 1-119, 3 pls, 8 text figs
- DOBELL, C (1907)—Observations on the life history of *Adelea ovata* Aime Schneider, with a note on a new gregarine from the gut of *Lithobius forficatus* *Proc Roy Soc*, LXXIX, B, pp 155-63, pls 11 & 111
- (1908)—Some notes on the hemogregarine parasitic in snakes *Parasitology*, I, pp 288-95, pl 11
- †— (1910)—On some parasitic Protozoa from Ceylon *Spolia Zeylanica*, VII, pp 65-87, pl 11
- (1914)—Le cycle évolutif de l'*Aggregata* Note préliminaire *Bull Inst Oceanogr*, Monaco, No 283, pp 1-7
- (1919)—A revision of the *Coccidia* parasitic in man *Parasitology*, XI, pp 147-97, pl viii
- (1920)—A note on the new species of *Eimeria* found in man by Dr E P Snijders *Parasitology*, XII, pp 433-6
- (1922 a)—The discovery of the *Coccidia* *Parasitology*, XIV, pp 342-8
- (1922 b)—Coccidiosis In Byam & Archibald, *Practice of Medicine in the Tropics* London, II, pp 1496-9, fig 533
- (1925)—The life history and chromosome cycle of *Aggregata eberthi* (Protozoa, Sporozoa, Coccidia) *Parasitology*, XVII, pp 1-136, pls 1-vi
- (1926)—On the species of *Isospora* parasitic in man *Parasitology*, XVIII, pp 74-85
- & JAMESON, A P (1915)—The chromosome cycle in *Coccidia* and Gregarines *Proc Roy Soc*, B, LXXXIX, pp 83-93
- DUBOSCQ, O (1917)—Sur un nouveau sporozoaire *Selysina perforans* n g, n sp *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXIV, pp 450-3
- (1918)—*Selysina perforans* Dub Description des stades connus du sporozoaire de *Stolonica* avec quelques remarques sur le pseudo-vitellus des statoblastes et sur les cellules géantes *Arch Zool exp gen*, LVIII, pp 1-53, pl 1

- DURHAM, H. E. (1902) — *Drepanidium* in the toad *Liverpool Sch Trop Med Mem*, VII, pp 78-9
- EIMER, T. (1870) — Ueber die ei- und kugelförmigen sogenannten Psorospermien der Wirbelthiere Würzburg
- FANTHAM, H. B. (1905) — *Lankesterella tritonis* n. sp., a hæmogregarine from the blood of the newt, *Triton cristatus* (Molge cristata) *Zool Anz*, XXIX, pp 257-63, 17 figs
- FOLEY, H., & CATANELI, A. (1925) — L'hémogrégaine de la vipère à cornes (*Hæmogregarina scurati*, Laveran et Pettit, 1911) ses formes de multiplication *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVIII, pp 393-7, 32 figs
- (1925) — Hémogregarines de sauriens d'Algérie *Arch Inst Pasteur, Alger*, III, pp 344-51, pls 1-11
- FOULON, C. (1919) — *Merocystis kathæ* Dakin. Une aggregate de *Burcinum undatum* *La Cellule*, XXX, pp 119-50, 3 pls
- FOWELL, R. R. (1936) — Observations on the Sporozoa inhabiting the gut of the polychæte worm *Polydora flava* Claparede *Parasitology*, XXVIII, pp 414-30, 22 text figs
- FRANCA, C. (1908 a) — Une hémogregarine de l'anguille *Arch R Inst Bact Lasboa*, II, pp 109-12
- (1908 b) — Quelques notes sur l'*Hæmogregarina splendens* Labbe *Arch R Inst Bact Lasboa*, II, pp 123-31, pl III
- (1911) — Notes sur les hématozoaires de la Guinée Portugaise *Arch R Inst Bact Lasboa*, III, pp 201-5, 229-38
- FRANCHINI, G. (1928) — Über einen Coccidiosissfall beim Menschen, verursacht durch *Isoospora hominis* Rivolta *Abh Geb Auslandsk Hamburg*, XXVI, D Med, Bd II, pp 115-20, 6 figs
- GALLIARD, H. (1936) — Premier cas de coccidiose humaine à *Isoospora belli* Wenyon, 1923, signalé au Tonkin *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIX, pp 118-20
- & SAINT, M. (1923) — Sur la présence d'hémogregarines chez les poissons d'eau douce de France *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVI, pp 353-60, 2 figs
- GÉRARD, P. (1913) — Le cycle évolutif d'une nouvelle coccidiose aviaire *Eimeria bracheti* (n. sp.) (*Pfeifferia avium* Labbe (?), *Eimeria avium* Hadley) *Arch Protistenk*, XXIX, pp 193-202, pls III-IV
- GOUSSEFF, W. F. (1936) — A new coccidium from Crayfish *J Roy. Micr Soc*, LVI, pp 326-7, 2 figs
- (1937) — *Yakimovella erinacei*, n. gen., n. sp., a coccidian from the hedgehog *J Roy Micr Soc*, pp 200-2, pl 1, fig 1
- GREINER, J. (1918) — Cytologische Untersuchungen bei den Gametenbildung und Befruchtung des Coccids *Adelea ovata* *Biol. Centralbl*, XXXVIII, pp 522-9
- GULART, J. (1922) — Coccidiose Roger, Widal, & Teissier, Nouveau Traité de Médecine, V, pp 243 et seq
- GUILLEBEAU, A. (1894) — Über das Vorkommen von *Coccidium oviforme* bei der rothen Ruhr des Rindes *Mitt Naturf Ges Bern*, p 8, *Schweiz Arch Tierheilk*, XXXVI, p 169
- (1916) — Parasitisches Vorkommen von *Eimeria stiedæ* (Linde mann) in der Leber des Hundes *Schweiz Arch Tierheilk*, LVIII, pp 596-602

- GURWITSCH, B. M. (1927) — Materialien zum Studien der Struktur des Coccids *Eimeria stiedæ* Lindemann bei Kaninchen. *Arch. Protistenk*, LIX, pp 769-72
- GWILLÉSIANY, J. (1935) — Une nouvelle espèce de coccidie des bovidés, *Eimeria thianethi* n. sp. *Ann. Parasit. hum. comp.*, XIII, pp 338-41, 1 fig.
- HADLEY, P. B. (1909) — Studies in avian coccidiosis. I. White diarrhoea of chicks — II. Roup in fowls. *Zbl. Bakt.*, I. Abt., L, pp 349-53
- (1910) — Studies in avian coccidiosis — III. Coccidiosis in the English sparrow and other wild birds. *Zbl. Bakt.*, I. Abt., LVI, pp 522-3
- (1911) — *Eimeria avium*, a morphological study. *Arch. Protistenk*, XXIII, pp 7-50, pls 1 & 11
- HAGENVULLER, P. (1898 a) — Sur une nouvelle coccidie, parasite du *Gongylus ocellatus*. *C. R. Soc. Biol. Paris*, Ser. 10, V, pp 73-5
- (1898 b) — Sur une nouvelle coccidie diplosporee (*Diplospora lateralis* Hgm.) parasite d'un ophidien. *C. R. Soc. Biol. Paris*, L, pp 309-10
- † HALAWANI, A. (1930 a) — On a new species of *Eimeria* (*E. southwelli*) from *Aetobatis narinari*. *Ann. Trop. Med. Parasit.*, XXIV, pp 1-3, 1 fig.
- † — (1930 b) — A new coccidium, *Eimeria southwelli*, from a shark. *Trans. Roy. Soc. Trop. Med. Hyg.*, XXIII, p 326
- HALL, M. C., & WIGDOR, M. (1918) — Canine coccidiosis, with a note regarding other protozoan parasites from the dog. *Journ. Amer. Vet. Med. Assoc.*, LIII, p 64
- HALL, P. R. (1934) — The relation of the size of the infective dose to number of oöcysts eliminated, duration of infection and immunity in *Eimeria myairii*. Ohira infections in the white rat. *Iowa State Coll. J. Sci.*, IX, pp 115-24
- & KNIPLING, E. F. (1935) — *Eimeria franklini* and *Eimeria eubeckeri*, two new species of Coccidia from the Franklin ground-squirrel, *Citellus franklini* Sabine. *J. Parasit.*, XXI, pp 128-9, 2 figs.
- HARTMANN, M., & CHAGAS, C. (1910) — Vorläufige Mitteilung über Untersuchungen an Schlangen hämogregarinen. *Arch. Protistenk*, XX, pp 351-60
- HAUGHWOUT, F. G. (1921) — A case of human coccidiosis detected in the Philippine Islands, with remarks on the development and vitality of the cysts of *Iso spora hominis* (Rivolta). *Philippine J. Sci.*, XVIII, p 449
- HENRY, A., & LEBLOIS, C. (1925) — Essai de classification des coccidies disporocystes tetrastiques. *C. R. Acad. Sci. Paris*, CLXXX, pp 700-1
- (1926) — Essai de classification des coccidies de la famille des Diplosporidæ Leger, 1911. *Ann. Parasit. hum. comp.*, IV, pp 22-8, 6 figs.
- HENRY, D. P. (1931 a) — A study of the species of *Eimeria* occurring in swine. *Univ. Calif. Publ., Zool.*, XXXVI, pp 115-26, 2 pls.
- (1931 b) — Species of Coccidia in chickens and quail in California. *Univ. Calif. Publ., Zool.*, XXXVI, pp 157-70, 2 pls.
- (1932 a) — Coccidiosis of the guinea pig. *Univ. Calif. Publ., Zool.*, XXXVII, pp 211-68, 4 pls.

- HENRY, D P (1932 b) —Observations on Coccidia of small mammals in California, with descriptions of seven new species *Univ Calif Publ, Zool*, XXXVII, pp 279-90, 2 pls
- (1932 c) —*Isospora buteonis* sp nov from the hawk and owl, and notes on *Isospora lacazei* (Labbé) in birds *Univ Calif Publ, Zool*, XXXVII, pp 291-300, 1 pl
- HENRY, H (1913) —A hæmogregarine and a leucocytozoon from *Gadus aeglefinus* *J Path Bact*, XVIII, pp 232-7, pls xviii & xix
- (1917) —The "hæmogregarine" of trench fever *Brit Med J*, II, pp 739-40
- HERRICK C A (1934) —The development of resistance to the protozoan parasite *Eimeria tenella* by the chicken *J Parasit*, XX, pp 329-30
- (1936) —Organ specificity of the parasite *Eimeria tenella* *J Parasit*, XXII, pp 226-7
- , OLT, G L, & HOLMES, C E (1936) —Age as a factor in the development of resistance of the chicken to effects of the protozoan parasite *Eimeria tenella* *J Parasit*, XXII, pp 264-72
- HESSE, E (1911) —Sur le genre *Adelea* a propos d'une nouvelle coccidie des oligochètes *Arch Zool exp gen*, Sér 5, VII (N & R), pp xv-xx
- HINTZE, R (1901) —Lebensweise und Entwicklung von *Lankesterella minima* Chaussoat *Zool Jahrb*, Abt f Anat u Ontog, XV, pp 693-730, pl xxxvi
- HOARE, C A (1918) —*Hæmogregarina tigrina* n sp from *Natrix tigrina* Boie *Arch Russes Anat Histo Embryol*, II, pp 129-35
- (1921) —On some new hæmogregarines from British East Africa *Parasitology*, XII, pp 315-27, pl xviii
- †—— (1924) —*Hepatozoon adiei*, n sp, a blood parasite of an Indian eagle *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XVIII, pp 63-6, 1 pl
- (1927) —On the Coccidia of the ferret *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XXI, pp 313-18, pls xxiii-xxiv
- (1932) —On protozoal blood parasites collected in Uganda, with an account of the life cycle of the crocodile hæmogregarine *Parasitology*, XXIV, pp 210-24, 56 figs
- (1933) —Studies on some new ophidian and avian Coccidia from Uganda, with a revision of the classification of the Eimeriidae *Parasitology*, XXV, pp 359-88, figs 1-vi
- (1934) —On the systematic status of *Eumonospora tremula* Allen, 1933 (Coccidia, Eimeriidae) *Trans Amer Micro Soc*, LIII, pp 6-7
- (1935) —The endogenous development of the Coccidia of the ferret, and the histopathological reaction of the infected intestinal villi *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XXIX, pp 111-22, pl 1 & figs A-C
- HOSODA, S (1928 a) —Experimentelle Studien über die Entwicklung des *Eimeria avium* (Japanese, German résumé, pp 37-41) *Fukuoka Acta Medica*, XXI, pp 777-848, 2 pls
- (1928 b) —Studien über die Entwicklung und Vermehrung der *Isospora lacazei* Labbé (Japanese, German résumé, pp 49-52) *Fukuoka Acta Medica*, pp 885-930, 2 pls, 2 text figs

- IKEDA, I (1914)—Studies on some sporozoan parasites of Sipunculoids—II *Dobellia binucleata* n g n sp, a new coccidian from the gut of *Petalostoma minutum* Keferstein *Arch Parasit*, XXXIII, pp 205-46, pl xvi
- JACQUEMET, M (1903)—Sur la systematique des coccidies des cephalopodes *Arch Protistenk*, II, pp 190-4
- †JAMES, S P (1905 a)—On a parasite found in the white blood corpuscles of dogs *Sci Mem Off Med & San Dept Gov India* XIV, pp 1-12, 1 pl
- †— (1905 b)—A new leucoocytozoon of dogs *Brit Med J*, I, p 1361
- JEPFS, M W (1927)—Note on a hæmogregarine in *Lepidosiren paradoxa* *Parasitology*, XIX, pp 285-7, 7 figs
- (1929)—Further note on *Hæmogregarina lepidosirens* *Parasitology*, XXI, pp 282-7, 4 figs
- JOHNSTON, T H (1909)—On some hæmogregarines from Australian reptiles *Proc Linn Soc N S W*, XXXIV, pp 400-10, pls xxxiv & xxxv
- (1910)—Hæmogregarinæ *Rept Govt Bur Microbiol Sydney* 1909, p 41
- & CLELAND, J B (1910)—The hæmatozoa of Australian Reptilia, No 1 *J Roy Soc N S W*, XXXV, pp 677-85, pl xx
- — (1912)—The hæmatozoa of Australian Reptilia No 2 *J Roy Soc N S W*, XXXVI, pp 479-91, pls xiii-xvi
- JOLLOS, V (1909)—Multiple Teilung und Reduktion bei *Adelea orata* (A Schneider) *Arch Protistenk*, XV, pp 249-62, pls xxiii & xxiv
- (1930)—Coccidiosen In Kolle & Wassermann, Handb Path Mikroorg (Jena, Berlin, Wien), VIII, pp 279-310, 16 figs
- JONES, E E (1932)—Size as a species characteristic in *Coccidia* Variation under diverse conditions of infection *Arch Protistenk*, LXXVI, pp 130-70, 5 graphs
- JOWETT, W (1911 a)—Coccidiosis of the fowl and calf *J Comp Path*, XXIV, p 207
- (1911 b)—Blackhead infectious entero hepatitis or typhlo-hepatitis, a disease of young turkeys *J Comp Path*, XXIV, p 289
- KARTCHNER, J A, & BECKER, E R (1930)—Observations on *Eimeria citelli*, a new species of coccidium from the striped ground squirrel *J Parasit*, XVII, pp 90-4, 1 pl, 2 charts
- KESSEL, J F (1933)—Notes on two *Coccidia* reported from man *J Parasit*, XX, pp 144-5
- & JANKIEWICZ, A (1931)—Species differentiation of the *Coccidia* of the domestic rabbit based on a study of the oocysts *Amer J Hyg*, XIV, pp 304-24, 1 pl
- †KNOWLES, R, & DAS GUPTA, B M (1931)—A note on two intestinal Protozoa of the Indian mongoose *Indian Med Res Mem*, XIX, pp 175-6, pls ix & x
- †— — (1934)—Isospora infection in Indian cats *Indian Med Gaz*, LXIX, pp 387-90, pl vii
- †— — (1935)—The *Coccidia* of lizards *Indian J Med Res*, XXII, pp 701-7, pl xxx
- KOHL-YAKIMOFF, N, & YAKIMOFF, W L (1915)—Hæmogregarinen der Seefische *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, LXXVI, pp 135-46

- KOTLAN, A., & POSPESCH, L (1933)—Coccidial infections in the badger, *Meles taxus* L. *Parasitology*, XXV, pp 102-7, 1 pl
- KREMPE, A (1917)—Sur un hématozoaire endoglobulaire nouveau de l'homme (*Hæmogregarina hominis*) *C R Acad Sci Paris* CLXIV, pp 965-7
- †KRISHNAN, K V, & LAL, C (1933)—A note on the finding of *Toxoplasma cuniculi* in two experimental rabbits *Indian J Med Res*, XX, pp 1049-50, pl xlv
- KUNZF, E (1907)—Über *Orcheobius herpobdellæ* Schuberg et Kunze, ein Coccidium aus *Herpobdella atomaria* Cár (*Nephele vulgaris* Moq.-Tand) *Arch Protistenk*, IX pp, 381-429, pls xvi-xviii & 14 figs
- KUSAMA, S, KASAI, K, & KOBAYASHI, R (1919)—The leucocystogregarine of the wild rat, with special reference to its life history *Kitasato Arch*, III, p 103
- LABBÉ, A (1933)—Sur les coccidies des oiseaux *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXVI, pp 1300-3, CXVII, pp 407-9
- (1895)—*Bananella lacazei* genre nouveau de coccidie oligosporee *Arch Zool exp gen*, III (N & R), p xi
- (1896)—Recherches zoologiques, cytologiques et biologiques sur les coccidies *Arch Zool exp gén* IV, pp 517-654, pls xii-xviii
- LANGERON, M (1920 a)—Sur une hemogregarine d'une macaque *Bull Soc Path exot*, XIII, pp 165-7
- (1920 b)—Note additionnelle sur une hémogregarine d'un macaque *Bull Soc Path exot*, XIII, pp 394
- LAVERAN, A (1898 a)—Sur les modes de reproduction de *Klossia helicina* (Schneider) *C R Soc Biol Paris* (10), V, pp 1083-6
- (1898 b)—Sur les modes de reproduction d'*Isospora lacazei* *C R Soc Biol Paris* (10), V, pp 1139-42
- (1902)—Sur quelques hémogregarines des ophidiens *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXXXV, pp 1036-40, figs 1-13
- (1905)—Sur une hémogregarine des gerboises *C R Acad. Sci Paris*, CXLI, pp 295-8, 9 figs
- & MESNIL, F (1901)—Deux hémogregarines nouvelles des poissons *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXXXIII, pp 572-7, figs in text
- (1902 a)—Sur la coccidie trouvée dans le rein de la *Rana esculenta* et sur l'infection générale qu'elle produit *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXXXV, pp 82-7, 11 figs
- †— (1902 b)—Sur quelques protozoaires parasites d'une tortue d'Asie (*Amonia reevesii*) *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXXXV, pp 609-14, 14 figs
- (1902 c)—Sur deux coccidies intestinales de la *Rana esculenta* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LIV, pp 857-60, 9 figs
- †— & NATTAN-LARRIER (1912)—Sur une hemogregarine de *Tesudo emys* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXXII, pp 134-7
- & PETTIT, A (1909 a)—Sur une hemogregarine de *Pituophis melanoleucus* *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXLIX, pp 94-7
- (1909 b)—Contribution à l'étude des hemogregarines de *Lacerta ocellata* Daud *Bull Soc Path exot*, II, pp 295-8
- (1910)—Sur une coccidie de *Agama colonorum* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXVIII, pp 161-3

- LAVIER, G (1924)—*Eimeria hessei* n sp, coccidie intestinale de *Rhinolophus hipposideros* *Ann Parasit hum comp*, II, pp 335-9, 3 figs
- (1927)—*Eimeria dukei* n sp Coccidie parasite intestinal de Cheiroptère *C R Soc Biol Paris*, XCVII, pp 1707-9, 1 fig
- (1935)—Recherches sur les coccidies intestinales des tritons *Ann Parasit hum comp*, XIV, pp 151-63, 4 figs
- LEBAILLY, C (1906)—Recherches sur les hématozoaires parasites des téléostéens marins *Arch Parasitenk*, X, pp 348-404, pl vii
- LÉGER, A (1926)—Un cas de coccidiose humaine a *Isospora belli* à Hué (Annam) *Bull Soc Path exot*, XIX, pp 95-6
- LÉGER, L (1897 a)—Coccidies nouvelles du tube digestif des myriapodes *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXXIV, pp 901-3
- (1897 b)—Sur la présence des coccidies chez les mollusques lamellibranches *C R Soc Biol Paris* (10), IV, pp 987-8
- (1897 c)—*Echinosporea labbei*, nouvelle coccidie polysporée du tube digestif des myriapodes *C R Soc Biol Paris* (10), IV, pp 1082-4
- (1898)—Essai sur la classification des coccidies et description de quelques espèces nouvelles ou peu connues *Bull Mus Hist Nat Marseilles*, I, pp 71-123, pls v-viii
- (1900 a)—Sur la présence d'une coccidie coelomiques chez *Olocrates abbreviatus* Ol' *Arch Zool exp gén*, VIII (N & R), p 1
- (1900 b)—Sur un nouveau sporozoaire des larves de Diptères *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXXXI, pp 722-4
- (1900 c)—Le genre *Eimeria* et la classification des coccidies *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LII, pp 576-7
- (1911)—*Caryospora simplex*, Coccidie monosporee et la classification des Coccides *C R Soc Biol Paris*, XXII, pp 71-8, 9 figs
- & BORY, T (1932 a)—*Eimeria pigra* n sp, nouvelle coccidie juxta épithéliale, parasite du Gardon rouge *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXCIV, pp 1710-12
- (1932 b)—Développement et évolution de l'*Eimeria pigra* Léger et Bory, coccidie du Gardon rouge *Trav Lab Hydrobiol & Piscicult Grenoble*, XXIII, pp 73-81, 1 pl
- & DUBOSCQ, O (1902)—Sur l'*Adelea dimidiata* coccidioides Léger et Duboscq Coccidie parasite de la *Scolopendra oraniensis lusitanica* Verh *C R Ass franç Av Sci*, XXXI, 1, pp 231, 714-16
- (1906)—L'évolution d'une *Aggregata* de la seiche chez le *Portunus depurator* Leach *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LX, pp 1001-3
- (1908)—L'évolution schizogonique de l'*Aggregata* (*Eucoccidium*) *eberthi* (Labbé) *Arch Protistenk*, XII, pp 44-108, pl v-vii & 9 figs
- (1910)—*Selenococcidium intermedium* Leg et Dub et la systématique des sporozoaires *Arch Zool exp gén*, Ser 5, V, pp 187-238, pls 1 & II
- (1915)—*Pseudoklossia glomerata* n g, n sp Coccidie de Lamellibranche *Arch Zool exp gen*, LV (N & R), pp 7-16



- LÉGER, L., & DUBOSCQ, O (1917)—*Pseudomossia pectinis* n. sp. et l'origine des adélérides Arch Zool exp gen, LVI (N & R), pp 88-94
- (1922)—Coccidies d'oiseaux palustres Le genre *Jarrina* n. g. C. R Acad Sci Paris, CLXXIV, pp 74-7, 9 figs
- & HOLLANDE, A. C. (1912)—La reproduction sexuee chez les coccidies monosporées du genre *Pfeifferinella* Arch Zool exp gen (Ser 5), IX (N & R), pp 1-viii
- (1922)—Coccidie de l'intestin de l'anguille C. R Acad Sci Paris, CLXXV, pp 999-1002, 10 figs
- LÉGER, M. (1912)—Presence de *Hæmogregarina canis* en Corse C. R Soc Biol Paris, LXXIII, pp 617-18
- & BÉDIER, E. (1922)—Hémogrégarine du Cynocephale, *Papio sphinx* E. Geoffrey C. R Soc Biol Paris, LXXXVII, pp 933-4
- & MOUZELS, P. (1917)—Hémogrégarine intraleucocytaire d'un saurien, *Tupinambis nigropunctatus* Bull Soc Path exot, X, pp 283-4
- LERCHE, M. (1921)—Die Coccidiose der Schafe Arch Protistenk, XLII, pp 380-99, pl xviii
- LERMANTOFF, E. (1913)—Über *Myriospora trophoniae* n. g. n. sp., ein neues in *Trophonia plumosa* parasitierendes Coccidium Arch Protistenk, XXXIII, pp 205-20, pl viii
- LEVADITI, C., & SCHOEN, R. (1928)—Nouvelles recherches sur le *Toxoplasma cuniculi* C. R Soc Biol Paris, XCIX, pp 1126-30, 3 figs
- LEVINE, N. D., & BECKER, E. R. (1933)—A catalog and host index of the species of the coccidian genus *Eimeria* Iowa State Coll J Sci, VIII, pp 83-106
- LUCET, A. (1913)—Recherches experimentales sur la coccidiose du lapin domestique C. R Acad Sci Paris, CLVII, pp 1091-2
- LUHE, M. (1902)—Über Geltung und Bedeutung der Gattungsnamen *Eimeria* und *Coccidium* Zbl Bakt, I Abt, XXXI, pp 771-3
- LUTZ, A. (1901)—Ueber die Drepanidien der Schlangen Ein Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Hämosporidien. Zbl Bakt, I Abt, XXIX, pp. 390-7
- MACHADO, A. (1911)—Nouvelle coccidiose de l'intestin d'un hémiptère (Note préliminaire) Bull Soc Path exot, IV, pp 616-17
- (1913)—Citologia e ciclo evolutivo da *Chagasella alydi*, novo coccidio parasito dum hemiptero do genero *Alydus* (Also in German) Mem Inst Osw Cruz, V, pp 32-44, pls iv & v
- MACKINNON, D. L., & RAY, H. N. (1937)—A coccidian from the eggs of *Thalassoma neptuni* Gaertner Parasitology, XXIX pp 457-68, pls xx-xxii and 4 text-figs
- MAGATH, T. B. (1935)—The Coccidia of man. Amer J Trop Med, XV, pp 91-129, 2 figs
- MANALANG, C. (1930)—Coccidiosis in *Anopheles* mosquitoes Philip pine J Sci, XLII, pp 279-82, 2 pls
- MAROTEL, G. (1906)—Coccidiose et coccidies chez la chevres Bull Soc centr Méd Vet, LX, p 373

- MAROTEL, G (1921) — Sur une nouvelle coccidie du chat *Bull Soc Sci Vet Lyon*, p 86
- MARTIN, H M (1930) — A species of *Eimeria* from the musk-rat, *Ondatra zibethica* (Linnaeus) *Arch Protistenk*, LXX, pp 273-8, 3 figs
- MARTOGGIO, F, & CARPANO, M (1906) — Sopra un caso di *Hæmogregarina bovis* *Ann Igiene (sper)*, XVI, p 251
- MARULLAZ, M (1913) — Au sujet d'un toxoplasme des oiseaux *Bull Soc Path exot*, VI, pp 323-6
- MARZINOWSKY, E (1927) — Du développement de l'*Hæmogregarina stepanovi* *Ann Parasit hum comp*, V, pp 140-2, 2 figs
- MAZZANTI (1900) — Enterite psorospermica de *Coccidium oviforme* Leuck nell'agnello *Vet di Campagna*, IV, vii
- †MELLO, F DE (1915) — Preliminary note on a new hæmogregarine found in the pigeon's blood *Indian J Med Res*, III, pp 93-4, pl u
- † — (1921) — Protozoaires parasites du *Pachelabra moesta* Reeve *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXXXIV, pp 241-2
- † — (1932) — Contributions à l'étude des hæmogregarinides des tortues indiennes *Arch Esc Med-Chirurg Notia Goa (Ser A)*, VIII, pp 1411-25, pls i & ii pp 1426-31, pls iii & iv
- † — (1935) — On a Toxoplasmid of *Fulca atra* L, with special reference to a probable sexuality of agametes *Proc Indian Acad Sci*, I, pp 705-9, pl lvi
- † — & AFONSO, E (1935) — Blood parasites of *Coracias b benghalensis*, with special remarks on its two types of Leucocytozoon *Proc Indian Acad Sci*, II, pp 67-73, pls i & ii
- † — & MEYRELLES, C C DE (1937) — On the classification and schizogonic cycle of a blood-parasite of the Indian lizard, *Calotes versicolor* Daud subspecies *major* Blyth *Proc Indian Acad Sci*, V, B, pp 119-41, pl vi, 4 text-figs
- † —, DESA, BRÁS, DE SOUSA, LORETO, DIAS, A, & NORONHA, R (1917) — Hématozoaires et pseudo hématozoaires de l'Inde Portugaise *Ann Sci (Faculd Med) Porto*, III, pp 5-24, pls i & ii
- † — & VALES, C (1936) — *Hæmogregarina thyrsoides*, n. sp., parasite of the Indian eel, *Thyrsoidea macrurus* Bleeker *Proc Indian Acad Sci*, IV, pp 403-4, pl xxxv
- MELLO, U (1910) — Un cas de toxoplasmosé du chien observé à Turin *Bull Soc Path exot*, III, pp 359-63
- MESNIL, F (1900) — Sur la conservation du nom générique *Eimeria* et classification des coccidies *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LII, pp 603-4
- (1903) — Les travaux récents sur les coccidies *Bull Inst Pasteur*, I, pp 473-80 505-10
- (1919) — (On paper by Dobell, C (1919), on *Coccidia* parasitic in man) *Bull Inst Pasteur*, XVII, p 376
- METZNER, R (1903) — Untersuchungen an *Coccidium cuniculi* — I Teil *Arch Protistenk*, II, pp 13-72
- MILLER, W W (1908) — *Hepatozoon perniciosum* (n g, n sp), a hæmogregarine pathogenic for white rats, with a description of the sexual cycle in the intermediate host, a mite (*Lelaps echidninus*) *Bull Hyg Lab Washington*, No 46, pp 1-48, pls

- †MITRA, A. N., & DAS-GUPTA, M (1937 a) On a species of *Isoetes* from the intestine of *Naja naja* Linn. (Abstract) *Proc. Indian Sci. Congr.*, p 291
- †——— (1937 b) —On a species of *Eimeria* (Coccidia—Sporozoa) from the intestine of a pigeon, *Columba intermedia* (Abstract) *Proc. Indian Sci. Congr.*, p 291
- MÖLLER, J (1923) —Kokzidien bei den Säugetieren des zoologischen Gartens zu Berlin. (Inaug. Diss. Tierärztl. Hochsch. Berlin.)
- MOROFF, T (1906 a) —Untersuchungen über Coccidien—I *Adelozonula* nov. sp. *Arch. Protistenl.*, VIII, pp 17–51, pl. ii & 24 text-figs
- (1906 b) —Sur l'évolution des prétendues coccidies des céphalopodes *C. R. Acad. Sci. Paris*, CXLII, pp 652–4
- (1908) —Die bei den Cephalopoden vorkommenden *Aggregata* arten als Grundlage einer kritischen Studie über die Pathologie des Zellkernes *Arch. Protistenl.*, XI, pp 1–224, pls i–xv & 74 text-figs
- (1911) —Untersuchungen über Coccidien—II *Klossia eimeria* Moroff *Arch. Protistenl.*, XXIII, pp 51–70, 30 figs
- MOUSSU, G., & MAPOTEL, G (1901) —Sur une coccidiose intestinale du mouton. Note préliminaire *C. R. Soc. Biol. Paris*, LIII, pp 1087–9
- (1902) —La coccidiose du mouton et son parasite *Arch. Parasit.*, VI, pp 92–98, 10 figs
- MOWRY, H. A. (1935) —The exogenous cycle of *Eimeria canis* Pinto, 1928 *Trans. Amer. Micro. Soc.*, LIV, pp 189–95, 1 pl.
- †NAIE, R. N. (1937) —Coccidiosis in crows (Abstract) *Proc. Indian Sci. Congr.*, p 394
- NATTAN-LARPIER, L (1922) —Sur un hémogregarine de l'homme (Note préliminaire) (With comments by Roubaud) *Bull. Soc. Path. exot.*, XV, pp 943–7
- (1923) —Sur un hémogregarine de l'homme (Deuxième note.) *Bull. Soc. Path. exot.*, XVI, pp 403–8, 1 pl.
- NAVILLE, A (1925) —Contribution à l'étude du cycle sporogénique de l'*Aggregata* du Poulpe (*Aggregata octopians* Schneider) *Trav. Sta. Zool. Wimereux*, IX, pp 149–65, 3 figs
- (1927) —Recherches sur le cycle évolutif et chromosomique de *Klossia helicina* (A. Schneider) *Arch. Protistenl.*, LVII, pp 427–74, pls xvi–xx, 2 text-figs
- NEWHAM, H. B. (1922) —A case of *Isoetes hominis* (Rivolta) Dobell, probably contracted in Durban, South Africa *J. Trop. Med.*, XXV, pp 344–5
- NICOLAU, S., & KOPCIOWSKA, L (1935 a) Toxoplasmose spontanée du chien *Bull. Soc. Path. exot.*, XXVIII, pp 490–3, 4 figs
- (1935 b) —Infection expérimentale des petits oiseaux avec le *Toxoplasma canis* *C. R. Soc. Biol. Paris*, CXIX, pp 976–9
- NIESCHULZ, O (1921) —Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Gattung *Eimeria* — I. Ueber das Taubencoccid *Arch. Protistenl.*, XLIV, pp 71–82, pl. iv
- (1922) —Ueber die Benennung des Schweinecoccids *Zbl. Bakt.*, I. Abt., LXXXVIII, pp 379–80
- (1923) —Ueber Hasenkokzidien (*Eimeria leporis* n. sp.) *Deutsch. Tierärztl. Woch.*, XXXI, p 245

- NIESCHULZ, O (1924) — Ein weiterer Fall von *Eimeria canis* Wenyon  
*Berlin Tierärztl Woch*, XL, p 220
- (1925) — Ueber die Entwicklung des Taubencoccids *Eimeria pfeifferi* (Labbé, 1896) *Arch Protistenk*, LI, pp 479-94, pls xvii-xx
- (1935) — Ueber Kokzidien der Haustauben *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt., Orig, CXXXIV, pp 390-3, 2 figs
- NOC, F (1920) — Nouveau cas de coccidiose intestinale humaine à *Isospora* *Bull Soc Path exot*, XIII, pp 785-9
- NÖLLER, W (1912) — Über eine neue Schizogonie von *Lankesterella minima* Chaussat (= *L. ranarum* Lank) *Arch Protistenk*, XXIV, pp 201-8, pl x
- (1913 a) — Die Blutprotisten des Wasserfrosches und ihre Übertragung (Vorl Mitt) *Arch Protistenk*, XXVIII, pp 313-16.
- (1913 b) — Die Blutprotozoen des Wasserfrosches und ihre Übertragung — I Teil *Arch Protistenk*, XXXI, pp 169-240, pls xiii-xv
- (1920 a) — Die Toxoplasmen In Prowazek, Handb d path. Protozoen, II, pp 907-18
- (1920 b) — Kleine Beobachtungen an parasitischen Protozoen (Zugleich vorläufige Mitteilung über die Befruchtung und Sporogonie von *Lankesterella minima* Chaussat) *Arch. Protistenk*, XLI, pp 169-89, pls iv-vi
- (1923) — Zur kenntnis eines Nierencoccids Der Entwicklungs-kreis des Coccids der Wasserfroschniere *Isospora lieberkuhni* (Labbé, 1894) *Arch Protistenk*, XLVII, pp 101-8, 7 figs
- (1928) — Kokzidien bzw Coccidien (Coccidia) und die Erkrankungen durch Coccidien (Coccidiosis) *Tierheilkunde u. Tierzucht*, VI, pp 174-200
- (1931) — Toxoplasmen und Toxoplasmose *Tierheilkunde u. Tierzucht*, IX, pp 804-7, 1 pl
- , SCHURJOHANN, S. & VORBRÖDT, K (1922) — Zur Kenntnis der Ziegen und Schafkokzidiose *Berlin Tierärztl Woch*, XXXVIII, pp 993-1007
- NOMI, S (1927) — On *Eimeria zürni* found in Japan *J Jap Soc. Vet Sci Tokyo*, V, pp 86-93
- OKADA, S (1928) — Über eine Hämogregarine vom Süßwasserfische. (Japanese, with German résumé p 50) *Fukuoka-Ikudaiyaku-Zasshi (Med Z Med Fak Kyushu Univ, Fukuoka)*, XIX, pp 909-14, 1 pl
- PATTEN, R (1935) — The life history of *Merocystis lathæ* in the whelk, *Buccinum undatum* *Parasitology*, XXVII, pp 399-430, pls xi-xiv, 10 text figs
- †PATTON, W S (1906) — On a parasite found in the white corpuscles of the blood of palm squirrels *Sci Mem Off Med & San. Dep Govt India*, N S, No 24, pp 1-13
- † — (1908) — The hæmogregarines of mammals and reptiles *Parasitology*, I, pp 318-21
- (1909) — The hæmogregarines of mammals and reptiles - a rejoinder to Dr Sambon *Parasitology*, II, pp 144-55
- PÉRARD, C (1924 a) — Recherches sur les coccidies et les coccidioses du lapin *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXXXVIII, pp 2131-4
- (1924 b & 1925) — Recherches sur les coccidies et les coccidioses du lapin *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XXXVIII, pp 953-76, 7 figs, XXXIX, pp 505-42, 952-61

- PEREKROPOFT, S J (1930)—Hæmogregarinen beim Wolga und kama Sterlet (*Acipenser ruthensis*) *Zbl Bakt*, II Abt, LXXX, pp 253-9, 1 pl
- PÉREZ, C (1903)—Le cycle évolutif de l'*Adelea mesnili*, Coccidie coelomique parasite d'une Lepidoptère *Arch Protistenl*, II, pp 1-12, pl 1 & 4 text figs
- PETIT, A (1916)—Sur un sporozaire parasite du cobaye appartenant au genre *Klossiella* Smith et Johnson *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXXIX, pp 168-70
- PFEIFFER, R (1892)—Beiträge zur Protozoenforchung—I Die Coccidienkrankheit der Kaninchen Berlin
- PHISALIX, M (1923)—Coccidiose intestinale de la vipère aspic a *Cyclospora viperæ* n sp *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVI, pp 637-42, 2 figs
- (1924 a)—Note complémentaire sur *Cyclospora viperæ*, coccidie parasite de l'intestin de la vipère aspic *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVII, pp 559-62
- (1924 b)—Coccidiose intestinale de *Vipera berus* a *Cyclospora babaulti* nov sp *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVII, pp 868-71, 15 figs
- (1924 c)—*Cyclospora tropidonoti*, nov spec, coccidie intestinale de la couleuvre à collier *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVII, pp 871-3, 10 figs
- (1927)—Coccidiose intestinale de la Salamandre noire (*Salamandra atra* Laur) *Bull Soc Path exot*, XX, pp 964-6
- (1930)—Les hemogregarines du *Bufo aqua* Latr (Syn *Bufo marinus* L) *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIII, pp 372-7, *Bull Mus Hist Nat Paris* (2), II, pp 418-22
- (1931 a)—*Hæmogregarina cenchridis* nov spec, parasite d'un serpent boide *Epicrates cenchris* Lin *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIV, pp 187-90, *Bull Mus Hist Nat Paris* (2), III, pp 319-21
- (1931 b)—Les hémogregarines de *Crotalus terrificus*, Lam *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIV, pp 190-4, *Bull Mus Hist Nat Paris* (2), III, pp 251-4
- PINTO, C (1928 a)—Synonymie de quelques espèces du genre *Eimeria* (*Eimeridia*, Sporoza) *C R Soc Biol Paris*, XCVIII, pp 1564-5
- (1928 b)—Classification des Sporozaires de la sous classe *Eimeridia* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, XCVIII, pp 1571-3
- & PACHECHO, G (1925)—Sur la présence de l'*Isospora belli* Wenyon (1923) au Bresil *C R Acad Sci Paris*, XCIII, p 1258
- PIROT, R, & BALDASSARI, M (1935)—Presence d'*Hæmogregarina muris* chez *Mus decumanus* à Toulon *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXVIII, pp 517-19
- PITTALUGA, G (1912)—Ein neuer Blutparasit der afrikanischer Schildkröte, *Glemmys africana*, *Hæmoproteus cajah*, n sp *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, LXIII, pp 241-3, 1 pl
- PIXELL-GOODRICH, H L M (1914)—The sporogony and systematic position of the *Aggregatidæ* *Quart J Micr Sci*, LX, pp 159-74, pl xiii
- PLIMMER, H G (1916)—Notes on the genus *Toxoplasma*, with a description of three new species *Proc Roy Soc*, B LXXXIX, pp 291-6

- PONS, R (1925) —Coccidiose intestinale humaine a *Isospora belli* (Wenyon, 1922) Considérations générales *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVIII, pp 570-84, pls vi & vii
- POPOFF, P P (1930) —Hémogregarines chez la vipere—*Vipera lebetina* L (Russian, with French summary) *Trop Med Vet Moscow*, VIII, pp 73-5, 4 figs
- PORTER, A (1908) —*Leucocytozoon musculi* sp n, a parasitic Protozoon from the blood of white mice *Proc Zool Soc London*, II, pp 703-16, pl xxxix
- PROWAZEK, S VON (1908) —Ueber Hämogregarinen aus *Poroccephalus moniliformis* *Zool Anz*, XXXIII, pp 465-6
- RAILLIET, A, & LUCET, A (1890) —Observationssur quelques coccidies intestinales *C R Soc Biol Paris*, II, p 660
- (1891) —Note sur quelques espèces de coccidies encore peu étudiées *Bull Soc zool Fr*, XVI, pp 246-50
- †RAO, M A N (1925) —*Hæmogregarina canis* *Indian Vet J*, I, No IV, *Vet J*, LXXXI, p 293
- RASTEGAIEFF, E F (1929 a) —Coccidie chez la Tigre (Note preliminaire) *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXII, p 640
- (1929 b) —*Eimeria mesnili* n sp, chez *Canis lagopus* (Note preliminaire) *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXII, p 640
- (1929 c) —*Eimeria felina* Niesch chez la lionne (Note preliminaire) *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXII, p 641
- (1929 d) —La coccidiose chez la bison *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXII, p 641
- (1929 e) —A propos des coccidies des renards *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXII, p 909
- (1930) —Zur Frage uber Coccidien wilder Tiere *Arch Protistenk*, LXXI, pp 377-404, 8 figs
- †RAY, H N (1935 a) —*Wenyonella* (Coccidia) from an Indian Squirrel *Science & Culture*, I, pp 112-13, 6 figs
- †——— (1935 b) —On a new coccidian, *Eimeria laminata* n sp, from the intestine of an Indian toad, *Bufo melanostictus* Schneid *Parasitology*, XXVII, pp 369-73, pl x
- †——— & DAS GUPTA, M (1935 a) —On a new coccidian, *Isospora uenyoni* n sp, from the intestine of an Indian toad, *Bufo melanostictus* *Arch Protistenk*, LXXXVI, pp 219-24, pl viii
- †——— (1935 b) —On a species of *Eimeria* (Sporozoa—Coccidia) from the gall bladder of a lizard, *Hemidactylus coctæi* (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, XXII, p 315
- †——— (1936 a) —*Eimeria* from *Natrix piscator* (Schneid) (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 345
- †——— (1936 b) —On an *Eimeria* from *Naja naja* Linn (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, pp 345-6
- †——— (1937 a) —On *Adelina schellacki* n sp, from the intestine of a centipede, *Cormocephalus dentipes* Poc (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 291
- †——— (1937 b) —On a new coccidium from the intestine of *Python* sp (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 292
- †——— (1937 c) —A new coccidian *Wenyonella hoarei* n sp, from an Indian squirrel *Parasitology*, XXIX, pp 117-20, pl vii
- †——— (1937 d) —*Isospora knowlesi* n sp (Coccidia) from the intestine of a lizard, *Hemidactylus flaviviridis* (Rüppell) *Arch Protistenk*, LXXXVIII, pp 269-73, pl vi

- †RAY, H N, & DAS GUPTA, M (1937 c) —Observations on a coccidian, *Eimeria naja*, n sp, from the intestine of an Indian cobra, *Naja naja* Arch Protistenk, LXXXVIII, pp 275-8, pl vii
- REGENDANZ, P, & KIKUTH, W (1928) —Sur les hémogregarines du "Gamba" (*Hæmogregarina didelphydis*), de la "Quica" (*Hæmogregarina rattii*) C R Soc Biol Paris, XCVIII, pp 1565-7
- REICH, F (1912) —Das Kaninchencoccid *Eimeria stiedei* (Lindemann, 1865) nebst einem Beiträge zur Kenntnis von *Eimeria falci-formis* (Eimer, 1870) Arch Protistenk, XXVIII, pp 1-42, pls 1-iv & 13 text figs
- REICHENOW, E (1910) —*Hæmogregarina stepanowi* Die Entwicklungsgeschichte einer Hæmogregarine Arch Protistenk, XX, pp 251-350, pls xvi-xix
- (1912) —Die Hæmogregarine In Prowazek, Handb d path Protozoon, II, pp 602-32, 2 pls
- (1913) —*Karyolysus lacertæ*, ein wirtwechselndes Coccidium der Eidechse *Lacerta muralis* und der Milbe *Liponyssus saurorum* Arb Gesundh Amt Berl, XLV, pp 317-63, pls viii-x
- (1919) —Der Entwicklungsengang der Hæmococcidien *Karyolysus* und *Schellaelia* nov gen S B Ges Naturf Fr Berlin, pp 440-7, pl vii
- (1921 a) —Die Hæmococcidien der Eidechsen Vorbemerkungen und I Theil Die Entwicklungsgeschichte von *Karyolysus* Arch Protistenk, XLII, pp 179-291, pls vi-xiii
- (1921 b) —Die Coccidien In Prowazek, Handb d path Protozoon, III, pp 1136 et seq
- (1925) —Ueber das Vorkommen von zwei Coccidienarten der Gattung *Isospora* beim Menschen Arch Schiffs u Tropenhyg, XXIX, pp 172-8
- †ROBERTSON, M (1908) —A preliminary note on Hæmatozoa from some Ceylon reptiles *Spolia Zeylanica*, V, pp 178-85, figs 4-7, 10-12
- †— (1910) —Studies on Ceylon Hæmatozoa —No II Notes on the life cycle of *Hæmogregarina nicotæ* Cast & Willey Quart J Micr Sci, LV, pp 741-62, pls xxvii-xxi
- ROBIN L A (1936 a) —Cyclo évolutif d'un Hepatozoon de *Gecko verticillatus* Ann Inst Pasteur, LVI, pp 376-94 4 figs
- (1936 b) —Évolution d'une hémogregarine du saurien chez des moustiques C R Acad Sci Paris, CCII, pp 512-15
- ROUBAUD, E (1919) —Un deuxième type d'hémogregarine humaine Bull Soc Path exot, XII, pp 76-9
- ROUDARUSH, R L (1935) —Merozoite infection in coccidiosis J Parasit, XXI, pp 453-4
- (1937) —Two *Eimeria* from the flying squirrel, *Glaucomys volens* J Parasit, XXIII, pp 107-8, 2 figs
- RUDOLFSKY, F (1925) —Ueber eine *Eimeria* (n sp, *Eimeria grobbeni*) bei *Salamandra atra* Laur Z wiss Zool, CXXV, pp 364-73, pl vii
- SAMBON, L W, & SFLIGMANN, C G (1907) —The hæmogregarines of snakes J Trop Med Hyg, XI, pp 355-8, 374-7, 4 figs
- (1908 a) —Hæmogregarines in snakes Trans Path Soc London, pp 58, 310 (Abstract in Lancet, i, p 1650)
- (1908 b) —Descriptions of five new species of hæmogregarines from snakes Proc Zool Soc London, pt 1, pp 283-4

- SANDERS, E P (1928)—Observations and experiments on the hemogregarines of certain Amphibia *J Parasit*, XIV, pp 188-92
- SANGIORGI, G (1911)—Beitrag zum Studium eines *Coccidium* (*Klossiella muris*) Kritische und experimentelle Studie *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, LX, pp 523-6
- (1912)—*Leucocytozoea musculi* Porter *Pathologica*, IV, p 380, *Giorn R Accad Med Torino*, LXXV, pp 121-30, *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, LXVI, pp 287-93, 1 pl
- (1914 a)—*Leucocytozoea cuniculi* n sp *Pathologica*, VI, pp 49-50, *Giorn R Accad Med Torino*, LXXIV, pp 25-9
- (1914 b)—*Toxoplasma rattii*, n sp *Giorn R Accad Med Torino*, LXXVII, pp 383-5
- (1916)—Di un coccidio parassita del renc della cavia *Pathologica*, VIII, p 49
- SASSUCHIN, D, & GAISKY, N (1930)—*Toxoplasma nikonorovi* n sp — parasite de *Citellus pygmaeus* (Russian, with English summary) *Rev Microbiol Saratov*, IX, pp 1-6 1 text-fig, 1 pl
- & RAUSCHENBACH, T (1932)—Zum Studium der Darmprotozoenfauna der Nager im Süd Osten R S F S R —II Darmcoccidien des *Citellus pygmaeus* Pall *Arch Protistenk*, LXXVIII, pp 646-50, 5 figs
- SAUTET, J (1930 a)—*Adelina tenebrionis* n sp, parasite du coelome de la larve de *Tenebrio molitor* (Note préliminaire) *Ann Parasit hum comp*, VIII, pp 241-3, 2 figs
- (1930 b)—A propos d'*Adelina tenebrionis*, coccidie de coelomique de *Tenebrio molitor* *Ann Parasit hum comp*, VIII, pp 582-9, 3 figs
- SCHAUDINN, F (1899)—Über den Generationswechsel der Coccidien und neuere Malariaforschung *SB, Ges Naturf Fr Berlin*, pp 159-81
- (1900)—Untersuchungen über den Generationswechsel bei Coccidien *Zool Jahrb*, Anat Abt, XIII, pp 197-292, pls xiii-xvi
- (1902)—Studien über Krankheitserregende Protozoen —I *Cyclospora caryolitica* Schaud, der Erreger der perniciosen Enteritis des Maulwurfs *Arb GesundhAmt Berlin*, XVIII, pp 378-416, pls xii & xiii
- & SIEDLECKI, M (1897)—Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Coccidien *Verh dtsh Zool Ges*, pp 192-204
- SCHELLACK, C (1912)—Untersuchungen über die Coccidien aus *Lithobius* und *Scolopendra* (*Barrouzia*, *Adelea*, *Eimeria*) *Verh dtsh Zool Ges*, XXII, pp 163-79
- (1913)—Coccidien Untersuchungen —II Die Entwicklung von *Adelina dimidiata* A Schn, einem Coccidium aus *Scolopendra cingulata* Latr *Arb GesundhAmt Berlin*, XLV, pp 269-316, pls v-vii
- & REICHENOW, E (1910)—Neue Beiträge zur Kenntnis *Lithobius*-Coccidien *Zool Anz*, XXXVI, pp 380-3
- (1913)—Coccidien-Untersuchungen —I *Barrouzia schneideri* *Arb GesundhAmt Berlin*, XLIV, pp 30-77, pls i-iii
- (1915)—Coccidien-Untersuchungen —III *Adelea ovata* A Schn *Arb GesundhAmt Berlin*, XLVIII, pp 425-60
- SCHNEIDER, A (1875)—Note sur la psorospermie oviforme du poulpe *Arch Zool exp gén*, IV (N & R), pp xl-xlv



- SCHNEIDER, A (1881)—Sur les psorospermies oviformes ou coccidies espèces nouvelles ou peu connues *Arch Zool exp gén*, IX, pp 387-404, pl xxi
- (1883)—Nouvelles observations sur la sporulation du *Klossia octopiana* *Arch Zool exp gén* (2) I, pp 77-104, pls viii & ix
- SCHURBERG, A (1892)—Über Coccidien des *Mausedarmes* *S B Phys Med Ges Würzburg*, pp 65-72
- (1895)—Die Coccidien aus dem Darms der Maus *Verh Naturh-Med Ver Heidelberg*, (N F) V, 30 pp, 1 pl
- & KUNZE, W (1906)—Über eine Coccidienart aus dem Hoden von *Nephelis vulgaris* (*Herpobdella atomaria*), *Orcheobius herpobdella* nov gen, nov sp *Verh dtsch Zool Ges*, XVI, pp 233-50
- SFIDELIN, H (1914)—*Klossiella* sp in the kidney of a guinea pig *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, VIII, pp 553-64, pls xxviii & xxix
- †SEN, S K (1932)—Coccidiosis In *Rep Imp Inst Vet Res, Multesar*, for 1932, p 34
- SERGEANT, ED (1902)—Sur une coccidie nouvelle parasite du caméléon vulgaire *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LIV, pp 1260-1
- , SERGEANT, ET, & PARROT, L (1922)—Sur une hémogregarine de l'homme observée en Corse *Bull Soc Path exot*, XV, pp 193-7, 9 figs
- †SETNA, S B (1933)—Fish Coccidia Reptilian Coccidia *Current Science*, II, p 97, 2 figs
- & BANA, R H (1935 a)—*Eimeria harpodoni* n sp, a new Coccidium from *Harpodon nehereus* (Ham Buch) *J Roy Mic Soc*, LV, pp 165-9, pl 1
- †— (1935 b)—*Eimeria flaviviridis* n sp, from the gall bladder of *Hemidactylus flaviviridis* *J Roy Mic Soc*, LV, pp 256-60, pls 1-iii
- SHEATHFR, A L (1924)—Coccidiosis in the guinea pig *J Comp Path*, XXXVII, pp 243-6, 1 pl
- (1926)—A new species of coccidium of the sheep *J Comp. Path*, XXXIX, pp 79-82, 1 pl
- †SHORTT, H E (1917)—Notes on two hémogregarines of cold blooded vertebrates *Indian J Med Res*, IV, pp 402-13, pls xxx & xxxi
- (1922)—Notes on two hémogregarines of Persian lizards *Indian J Med Res*, IX, pp 827-9, pl lxxiv
- SIEDLECKI, M (1898 a)—Étude cytologique et cycle évolutif de la coccidie de la seiche *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XII, pp 799-836
- (1898 b)—Reproduction sexuelle et cycle évolutif de la coccidie de la seiche (*Klossia octopiana* Schn) *C R Soc Biol Paris*, V, pp 540-3, text figs
- (1899)—Étude cytologique et cycle évolutif de *Adelea orata* Schmieder *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XIII, pp 169-92, pls 1-iii
- (1902)—Historia rozwoju nowego gatunku kokcydya *Caryotropha mesnili* nob (Cycle évolutif de la *Caryotropha mesnili*, coccidie nouvelle des polymes note préliminaire) *Bull Int Acad Cracovie*, pp 561-8, 5 figs
- (1907)—O budowie i rozwoju *Caryotropha mesnili* (Étude de la structure et du cycle évolutif de *Caryotropha mesnili*) *Bull Int Acad Cracovie*, pp 453-97, pls xiii-xv

- SIMOND, P L (1897)—L'évolution des sporozoaires du genre *Coccidium* *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XI, pp 545-81, 2 pls
- †— (1901 a)—Sur un hématozoaire endoglobulaire pigmentée des tortues *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LIII, pp 150-2
- †— (1901 b)—Sur un hématozoaire endoglobulaire *Haemogregarina hankini*, parasite du gavial *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LIII, pp 183-5
- †— (1901 c)—Note sur une Coccidio nouvelle, *Coccidium kermoganti*, parasite du gavial *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LIII, pp 483-5, figs in text
- †— (1901 d)—Note sur une Coccidio nouvelle, *Coccidium legeri*, parasite de *Cryptopus granosus* (*Emyda granosa*) *C R Soc Biol Paris*, XIII, pp 485-6, 6 figs in text
- †— (1901 e)—Contribution à l'étude des hématozoaires endoglobulaires des reptiles *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XV, pp 319-51, pls vii-viii, & 2 text figs
- SKIDMORE, L V (1929)—Note on a new species of Coccidia from the pocket gopher (*Geomys bursarius* (Shaw)) *J Parasit*, XV, pp 183-4, figs
- SMITH, T (1889)—Some observations on Coccidia in the renal epithelium of the mouse *J Comp Med Surg*, X, p 211
- (1895)—An infectious disease among turkeys caused by Protozoa (infectious entero hepatitis) *US Dept Agric Bur Anim Indust*, Bull No 8, p 7
- & GRAYBILL, H W (1918)—Coccidiosis in young calves. *J Exp Med*, XXVIII, pp 89-108, pls i-iii
- (1920)—Blackhead in chickens and its experimental production by feeding embryonated eggs of *Heterakis papillosa* *J Exp Med*, XXXII, p 143
- & JOHNSON, H P (1902)—On a coccidium (*Klossiella muris* gen et sp nov) parasitic in the renal epithelium of the mouse *J Exp Med*, VI, pp 303-16, pls vii-xiii
- & SMILLIE, E W (1917)—Note on Coccidia in sparrows and their assumed relation to blackhead in turkeys *J Exp Med*, XXV, pp 415-20
- SNIJDERS, E P (1920)—On the cysts of a hitherto undescribed species of *Eimeria* in human stools *Parasitology*, XII, pp 427-32
- SPIEGL, A (1919)—Zum Vorkommen der Kokzidiose bei Ziegen nebst einigen Bemerkungen über die Biologie der Kokzidien und die Bekämpfung der Kokzidiosen *Deutsch Tierärztl Woch*, XXVII, p 451
- (1921)—Nieren Kokzidiose bei Hausgänsen *Z InfektKr Haustiere*, XXII, p 263
- (1925)—Ein bisher nicht bekanntes Kokzid beim Schaf. *Z InfektKr Haustiere*, XXVIII, p 42
- SPREHN, C, & CRAMER, J (1931)—Das Darmcoccid *Lucetina canelocis* (Weidmann, 1915) in Silberföchsen *Berlin Tierärztl Woch*, XLVII, pp 261-3, 5 figs
- STEVENSON, A C (1911)—Coccidiosis of the intestine in the goat. *Rept Wellcome Trop Res Labs, Khartoum*, IV, A, pp 355-9, pls xia & xx
- (1915)—*Klossiella muris* *Quart J Micro Sci*, LXI, pp 127-35.

- STILES, C W (1928)—(Opinion 104 International Commission on Zoological Nomenclature) *Eimeria* placed in official list of generic names *Nature*, CXXII, pp 881; *Smithson Misc Coll*, LXXIII, No 5
- SWELLENGREBEL, N H (1914)—Zur Kenntnis der Entwicklungsgeschichte von *Isospora bigemina* (Stiles) *Arch Protistenk*, XXXII, pp 379-92, pls xx-xxiii
- THÉLOHAN, P (1890)—Sur deux espèces nouvelles de coccidies parasites de l'épinoche et de la sardine *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CX, pp 1214-16
- (1892)—Sur quelques coccidies nouvelle parasites des poissons *J Anat Phys Paris*, XXVIII, pp 152-71, 1 pl
- (1894)—Nouvelles recherches sur les coccidies *Arch Zool exp gén*, II, pp 541-73, pl xxii
- THOMAS, J A (1930)—Sur le sporozoaire (coccidie) parasite de *Nereis duernicolor* OFM *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CIV, pp 138-41, 1 fig
- THOMSON, J G, & ROBERTSON, A (1922)—A case of human infection with *Eimeria oxyspora* Dobell, 1919 *J Trop Med*, XXV, pp 369-71
- (1926 a)—Fish as the source of certain Coccidia recently described as intestinal parasites of man *Brit Med J*, L, pp 282-3, 2 figs
- (1926 b)—Experimental passage of the oocysts of fish Coccidia through the human intestine *Brit Med J*, L, pp 420-1
- TRIFFITT, M J (1924)—Note on an *Eimeria* n sp found in the faeces of an eland *J Trop Med*, XXVII, pp 223-5, 1 pl
- (1925)—Observations on two new species of Coccidia parasitic in snakes *Protozoology*, I, pp 19-26, 2 pls
- (1926)—Some sporozoan parasites found in the intestinal wall of Bennett's wallaby (*Macropus bennetti*) *Protozoology*, II, pp 31-46, 17 figs
- (1927)—Observations on the oocysts of Coccidia found in the faeces of Carnivores *Protozoology*, III, pp 59-64, 3 figs
- (1928)—A new species of *Eimeria* parasitic in a Millepede *Protozoology*, IV, pp 90-4, 2 figs
- TUBANGUI, M A (1931)—*Eimeria bukidnonensis*, a new coccidium parasite from cattle and other coccidial parasites of domesticated animals *Philippine J Sci*, XLIV, pp 253-71, 2 pls
- TYZZER, E E (1907)—A sporozoan found in the peptic glands of the common mouse *Proc Soc exp Biol*, V, pp 12-3
- (1910)—An extracellular coccidium, *Cryptosporidium muris* (gen et sp nov), of the gastric glands of the common mouse *J Med Res*, XXIII, pp 487-509, pls xx & xxi
- (1912)—*Cryptosporidium parvum* (sp nov) a coccidium found in the small intestine of the common mouse *Arch Protistenk*, XXVI, pp 394-412, pls xxii & xxiii
- (1929)—Coccidiosis in gallinaceous birds *Amer J Hyg*, X, pp 269-383, 9 pls
- , THEILER, H, & JONES, E E (1932)—Coccidiosis in gallinaceous birds—II A comparative study of species of *Eimeria* of the chicken *Amer J Hyg*, XV, pp 319-39, 3 pls, 2 text figs

- UEGAKI, J (1928 a)—Studien über Hæmogregariniden—III Über *Hæmogregarina clemmydis* Prowazek Wirt die japanische Schildkröte *Clemmys japonicus* (Japanese, German résumé, pp 41-2) *Fukuoka Acta Medica* (Fukuoka-Ikwadaigaku-Zasshi), XXI, pp 849-80, 3 text-figs, 3 pls
- (1928 b)—Studien über Hæmogregariniden—IV Über Schlangenhæmogregarinen *Fukuoka Acta Medica*, XXI, pp 881-3 (German résumé, pp 43-4), 1 pl
- UHLHORN, E (1926)—Übertragungsversuche von Kaninchencoccidien auf Hühnerküken *Arch Protistenk*, LV, pp 101-67
- VELU, H (1919)—La coccidiose de la chèvre au Maroc et la parasitisme latent de *Eimeria arloingi* *Bull Soc Path exot*, XII, pp 298-301
- VINCENT, M (1927)—On *Legerella hydropori* n sp, a coccidian parasite of the Malpighian tubules of *Hydroporus palustris* L. (Coleoptera) *Parasitology*, XIX, pp 394-400, pl xxvi, 2 text figs
- (1936)—Un nouveau type de coccidio des peripates *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CXXII, pp 260-2, 1 fig
- WALZBERG, U (1923)—Zur pathologischen Histologie der natürlichen Toxoplasmose des Zeisigs *Z Infektkr Haustiere*, XXV, p 19
- WARE, F (1936)—Coccidiosis In *Rep Imp Inst Vet Res Muklesar*, for 1936, p 35
- WASIELEWSKI, T VON (1904)—Studien und Mikrophotogramme zur Kenntnis der pathogenen Protozoen—I Untersuchungen über den Bau, die Entwicklung und über der pathogene Bedeutung der Coccidien Leipzig
- WASELL, C M (1923)—*Isospora hominis* discovered in China *China Med (Miss) J*, XXXVII, p 661
- WEIDMAN, F D (1915)—*Coccidium bigeminum* Stiles in swift foxes (habitat, Western US) *J Comp Path*, XXVIII, pp 320-3
- WELSH, D A, & BARLING, J E V (1909)—*Hæmogregarina petalura* a hæmogregarine of a marsupial flying squirrel *Trans Australian Med Congr* (1908), II, p 329, *J Path Bact*, 1910, XIV, pp 536-41, pl xxxv, fig 1
- & DALYELL, D J (1910)—*Hæmogregarina peramelis* a free hæmogregarine of an Australian bandicoot *J Path Bact*, XIV, pp 547-9, pl. xxx, figs 3 & 4
- , —, & BURFITT, M B (1909)—*Hæmogregarina dasyuri*, a hæmogregarine of the Australian native cat *Trans Australian Med Congr* (1908), II, p 333 *J Path Bact*, 1910, XIV, pp 542-6, pl xxxv, fig 2
- WENYON, C M (1908)—A trypanosome and hæmogregarine of a tropical American snake *Parasitology*, I, pp 314-17, pl xxi
- (1911)—Oriental sore in Bagdad, together with observations on a gregarine in *Stegomyia fasciata*, the hæmogregarine of dogs, and the flagellates of house flies *Parasitology*, IV, pp 273-344, pls xu-xvi & 36 text figs
- (1915 a)—The development of the oöcyst of the human coccidium an addendum *Lancet*, II, p 1296
- (1915 b)—Another human coccidium from the Mediterranean war area *Lancet*, II, p 1404
- (1915 c)—Observations on the common intestinal Protozoa of man Their diagnosis and pathogenicity *Lancet*, II, pp 1173-83

- WENYON, C M (1923 a) —“Hæmogregarines” in man, with notes on some other supposed parasites *Trop Dis Bull*, XX, pp 527-50, and p 585, 1 pl
- (1923 b) —Coccidiosis of cats and dogs, and the status of the *Isospora* of man *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XVII, pp 231-88, pls ix-xiv
- (1926) —Coccidia of the genus *Isospora* in cats, dogs, and man *Parasitology*, XVIII, pp 253-66
- (1931) —Experimental infection of dogs with *Hepatozoon canis* *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XXV, p 6
- & SHEATHER, L (1925) —(*Isospora* infections of dogs) *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XIX, p 10
- WILSON, I D (1931) —A study of bovine coccidiosis *Virginia Agric Exp Stat Techn Bull*, XLII, 44 pp, 7 pls
- WOODCOCK, H M (1904) —Notes on Sporozoa —I On *Klossiella muris* gen et spec nov, Smith & Johnson, 1902 *Quart J Micr Sci*, XLVIII, pp 153-63, 2 figs
- WURMBACH, H (1935) —Über die Beeinflussung des Wirtsgewebes durch *Aggregata octopiana* und *Klossia helicina* *Arch Protistenk*, LXXXIV, pp 257-84, 15 figs
- YAKIMOFF, W L (1926) —Le toxoplasme chez les poissons (Russian, with French résumé) *Russ J Trop Med*, VIII, pp 39-42, 1 fig
- (1927) —Le toxoplasme des poissons *Zbl Bakt Jena, Originale*, CI, pp 217-20, 19 figs
- (1929 a) —Zur Frage über den Parasitismus der Süßwasserfische. —IV Coccidien beim Barsch (*Perca fluviatilis*) *Arch Protistenk*, LXVII, pp 501-8
- (1929 b) —Contribution à l'étude des parasites des poissons d'eaux douces Coccidiose de la perche (Russian, with French summary) *Russ J Trop Med*, VII, pp 536-40, 1 fig
- (1930) —Neue Coccidien der Frosche in Nordkaukasus *Russ. J Trop Med*, LXX, pp 639-42, 4 figs
- (1931 a) —Zur Frage der Coccidienarten der Schafe in Russland (U S S R) *Arch Protistenk*, LXXV, pp 157-66, 4 figs
- (1931 b) —Les coccidies du zébu *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIV, pp 644-5
- (1933 a) —Ueber die Grösse der Oocysten der Coccidien des Kaninchens und ihre Bedeutung bei der Differentiation der verschiedenen Arten *Arch Protistenk*, LXXX, pp 370-7
- (1933 b) —Ueber Kokzidien I Zur Frage der Kokzidiose der Hausvögel in Russland (U S S R) Die Nierenkokzidiose der Gänse [With BEWITSCH, B I] —II Zur Kokzidiose der Truthühner —III Zur Frage der Diagnostik der Kokzidien *Z InfektKr Haustiere*, XLIII, pp 239-55
- (1934 a) —Two new species of Coccidia *Eimeria truffitt* n sp of the eland (*Oryx canna*), and *Eimeria peruviana* n sp of the llama (*Lama glama*) *Parasitology*, XXVI, pp 510-11, 3 figs
- (1934 b) —*Eimeria exigua* n sp, eine neue Kaninchenkokzidiose *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, CXXXI, pp 18-24, 4 figs
- (1935) —Les coccidies des bovidés domestiques et domestiques *Ann Soc Belge Méd Trop*, XV, pp 599-608

- YAKIMOFF, W L, BELAWINE, W S, & RASTEGAIEFF, E F (1930)—Zur Frage über Rindercoccidien im Nordkaukasus *Arch Protistenk*, LXX, pp 643-54, 2 figs
- & GALOUZO, J G (1927)—Zur Frage über Rindercoccidien *Arch Protistenk*, LVIII, pp 185-200, 15 figs
- & GOUSSEFF, W F (1934)—*Isospora phisahæ* n sp, neue Schlangencooccidio *Arch Protistenk*, LXXXI, pp 547-50, 2 figs
- — (1935 a)—Une cooccidio de serpent *Ann Parasit hum. comp*, XIII, pp 28-31, 1 fig
- — (1935 b)—La cooccidiose des rats d'égout en Russie *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXVIII, pp 261-5
- — (1935 c)—On the Coccidia of shrews, grass snakes, and lizards *J Roy Micr Soc* (3), LV, pp 170-3, 1 pl
- — (1936 a)—À propos des cooccidies des oiseaux sauvages. *Ann Parasit hum comp*, XIV, pp 449-56, 1 fig
- — (1936 b)—*Eimeria syngnathi* n sp, a new cooccidium from the great pipe fish (*Syngnathus nigrolineatus*) *J Roy Micr. Soc* (3), LVI, p 376, 1 fig
- — (1936 c)—Die cooccidien der Schwarzen Ratten *Z Parasitenk*, 4, VIII, pp 504-8, 8 figs
- — (1936 d)—Eine neue Kokzidio des Frosches *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt Orig, CXXXVIII, pp 43-4, 7 figs
- — (1936 e)—Neue Kokzidien des Igels *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, CXXXVIII, pp 45-7, 7 figs
- —, & MATIKASCHWILI, I L (1932)—Über Coccidien des Pfaues *Z Parasitenk*, IV, pp 748-52
- —, & RASTEGAIEFF, E F (1932 a)—Die Coccidiose der wilden kleinen Wiederkäufer *Z Parasitenk*, V, pp 85-93, 18 figs
- — (1932 b)—Zur Frage der Kokzidien der Rinder in Usbekistan (Mittelasien) *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, CXXXVI, pp 111-18
- & KOHL-YAKIMOFF, N (1911)—Un cas de toxoplasme caninen en Allemagne *Bull Soc Path exot*, IV, pp 617-18
- & LEWKOWITSCH, E N (1932)—*Isospora theileri* n sp, Coccidio der Schakale *Arch Protistenk* LXXVII, pp 533-7, 6 figs
- & MATIKASCHWILI, I L (1936)—Cooccidiosis of the grey and stone partridge *Parasitology*, XXVIII, pp 146-7
- —, RASTEGAIEFF, E F, & LEWKOWITSCH, E N (1933)—Coccidia of the Felidae *Parasitology*, XXV, pp 389-91, 13 figs
- & MATSCHULSKY, S N (1936 a)—Die Coccidiose der Hunde in Leningrad *Arch wiss prakt Tierheilk*, LXX, pp 169-73, 1 fig
- — (1936 b)—Cooccidiosis in the kangaroo *J Parasit*, XXII, pp 514-15, 1 fig
- — (1936 c)—On the Coccidia of birds of prey *J Roy Micr Soc* (3), LVI, pp 372-5, 1 pl
- & RASTEGAIEFF, E F (1930 a)—Zur Frage über Coccidien der Ziegen *Arch Protistenk*, LXX, pp 185-91, 5 figs
- — (1930 b)—Sur les cooccidies des poules en Russie (U.R.S.S.) *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIII, pp 714-15
- — (1931)—Zur Coccidiose der Katzen in Russland (U.S.S.R.) *Arch wiss prakt Tierheilk*, LXIV, pp 160-8, 2 figs

- YAKIMOFF, W L, & SOKOLOFF, B D (1935) — *Eimeria beckeri* n sp, a new coccidium from the ground squirrel, *Citellus pygmaeus* *Iowa St Coll J Sci*, IX, 4, pp 581-5, 1 pl
- , SOKOLOFF, I I, & RASTEGAIEFF, E F (1931) — Zur Frageder Coccidien beim Eichhornchen *Arch Protistenk*, LXXIII, pp 487-90, 4 figs
- , WASSILEWSKY, W J, MARKOFF, E N, & RASTEGAIEFF, E F (1926) — La coccidiose des porcs en Russie *Bull Soc Path exot*, XIX, pp 263-6
- YARWOOD, E A (1937) — The life cycle of *Ade'ina cryptocerci* sp nov, a coccidian parasite of the roach *Cryptocercus punctatus* *Parasitology*, XXIX, pp 370-90, pls xv-xix & 1 text fig
- YOUNG, B P (1929) — A quantitative study of poultry coccidiosis, with data on the prepatent and patent periods in the life cycle of *Eimeria avium* *J Parasit*, XV, pp 241-50
- ZAPFE, H (1923) — Zur Kenntnis der Kokzidiose des Hundes (Inaug Diss Tierarztl Hochsch Berlin)
- ZUBLIN, E (1908) — Beitrag zur Kenntnis der roten Ruhr des Rindes (*Dysenteria coccidiosa bovis*) *Schweiz Arch Tierheilk*, L, pp 123-69

### *Hæmosporidia*

- †ACHAR, S D, & SRIKANTIAH, G N (1934) — A note on *Babesia motasi* Wenyon (1926) in sheep in Mysore State *Indian Vet J*, X, pp 1-3, 2 pls & 2 charts
- †ACTON, H W, CURJEL, D F, & DEWEY, J O (1921) — Diagnosis and treatment of benign tertian and malignant tertian fevers — Section I The diagnosis of the young trophozoite of the malarial parasite *Indian J Med Res*, VIII, pp 754-61, pls xliu-xliv
- †—— & KNOWLES, R (1914) — Studies on the *Halteridium* parasite of the pigeon (*Hæmoproteus columbæ* Cilli & San Felice) *Indian J Med Res*, I, pp 663-90, pls xlvii-li
- ADANT, M (1932) — L'*Hæmoproteus* d'*Accipiter minullus* *O R Soc Biol Paris*, CX, pp 120-1
- †ADIE, H (1915) — The sporogony of *Hæmoproteus columbæ* *Indian J Med Res*, II, pp 671-80
- (1924) — The sporogony of *Hæmoproteus columbæ* *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVII, pp 605-13, 2 pls
- (1925) — Nouvelles recherches sur la sporogonie de *Hæmoproteus columbæ* *Arch Inst Pasteur, Alger*, III, pp 9-15, 5 figs
- †ADIE, J R, & Mrs H (1913) — Note of an enquiry into malaria and mosquitoes in the Kashmir Valley *Indian Med Gaz*, XLVIII, pp 341-2
- ADLER, S (1923) — Malaria in chimpanzees in Sierra Leone *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XVII, pp 13-18, pls ii & iii
- (1924) — A note on *Plasmodium agamæ* (Wenyon, 1908) *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XVIII, pp 131-3, 14 figs
- & THEODOR, O, (1925) — A sporozoön of *Phlebotomus papatasi* *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XIX, p 309-13, 12 figs
- ALBRECHT, B (1928) — Zur Biologie des *Plasmodium præcox* Grassi und Felethi (Proteosoma) *Arb Staatsinst exper Ther Frankfurt*, XXI, pp 1-9

- †ALCOCK, A (1914)—The *Hæmoproteus* of the Indian pigeon *Nature*, XCIII, p 584
- ALESSANDRINI, G (1933)—Sopra un particolare meccanismo di sviluppo (*Amitosi*) della *Lacertania malarix* e sulla genesi delle perniciose (Italian with German summary) *Arch Protistenk*, LXXIX, pp 356-79 2 pls, 9 text figs
- ALMY (1901)—Nouveau cas de piroplasmose canine *Bull Soc centr Méd Vet*, VIII pp 375 et seq
- ANDERSON, C W, & COWDRY, E V (1928)—Études cytologiques sur le paludisme (Premier mémoire) Étude de la "flagellation" du *Plasmodium lochi* avec le fond noir *Arch Inst Pasteur, Tunis*, XVII, pp 46-72 pls 1-11
- ANNECKE, S (1926)—The relative number of male and female gametocytes in human malaria (*Plasmodium vivax*, *Plasmodium falciparum*, and *Plasmodium malarix*) and *Hæmoproteus* in birds *Proc Roy Soc Med*, XX, pp 267-71 (Sect Trop Dis Parasit pp 1-5)
- ANON (1933)—Malaria *J Roy Army Med Corps, London*, LX, pp 440-8
- †—(1933)—Immunity in protozoal infections *Indian Med Gaz*, LXVIII, pp 103-4
- ANSCHÜTZ, G (1909)—Ueber den Entwicklungsgang des *Hæmoproteus oryzivoræ* nov sp *Zbl Bakt*, I Abth, LI, pp 654-9, pls 1 & 11
- (1910)—Ueber Uebertragungsversuche von *Hæmoproteus oryzivoræ* und *Trypanosoma paddæ* nebst Bemerkungen über den Entwicklungsgang des Ersteren *Zbl Bakt*, LIV, pp 328-31, 2 pls
- ANTOLISEI, E, & ANGELINI, A (1889)—Due altri casi di febbre malarica sperimentale *Rif Med*, V, pp 1352, 1358
- (1890)—Nota sul ciclo biologico dell'ematozoo falciforme. *Rif Med*, VI, pp 320, 326, 332, 590
- ARAGÃO, H DE B (1907)—Sobre o cyclo evolutivo do halteridio do pombo (1 e 2 notas) *Brazil Med*, April 15
- (1908)—Über den Entwicklungsgang und die Übertragung von *Hæmoproteus columbæ* *Arch Protistenk*, XII, pp 154-67, pls xi-xiii
- (1916)—Pesquisas sobre o *Hæmoproteus columbæ* *Brazil-Med*, XXX, pp 353-4, 361-2
- (1918-19)—Classificacões dos Hemosporídios (English summary, p 185) *Mem Inst Butantan São Paulo*, I, pp 167-85, pls xxx-xxxi
- (1927)—Evolution de l'*Hæmoproteus columbæ* et du *Trypanosoma hanna* dans la *Lynchia maura* Bigot *C R Soc Biol Paris*, XCVII, pp 827-9, 3 figs
- (1930)—Evolution of the gametes of *Plasmodium falciparum* (Preliminary note) (In Portuguese and English) *Mem Inst Osw Cruz*, XXIV, pp 41-56, 1 pl
- (1931)—Evolução dos gametos do "*Plasmodium falciparum*" *Arch Soc Biol Montevideo*, Suppl V, pp 1093-1100, 1 pl
- & NEIVA, A (1909)—A contribution to the study of the intraglobular parasites of the lizards Two new species of *Plasmodium*, *Pl diploglossi* n sp and *Pl tropiduri* n sp *Mem Inst Osw Cruz*, I, pp 44-50, pl iii



- ASSINDELTI, F. VAN (1931).—Impfmalaria. *Arch. Schiffs- u. Trop. Hyg.*, XXXV, Beheft. No 1, pp 1-104 82 figs.
- ASTA, F. J. DE, DORS R. L., ZUCCARELLI J. A., & KUEHN M. J. (1927).—Studien zur Transmissionsfrage (Piroplasmose und Anoplasmosse der Rinder). *Arch. Schiffs- u. Tropenhyg.*, XXXI, pp 5-34 pls 1-11, 5 text-figs.
- AXE, H. J. (1936).—Notes on tropical bilious fever of the horse, or equine piroplasmosis. in *Indo. J. Comp. Path. Trop.*, XIX, pp. 222-5.
- BALDREY, F. S. H. (1911).—Piroplasmosis in India. *J. Trop. Med. Sci.*, V, pp 562-9 pl xxxix, 3 charts.
- BALFOUR, A., & WENTON C. M. (1914).—The so-called Piro of Laverie (Stephens). *J. Trop. Med.*, XVII, pp 353-4, 2 pls.
- BASBER, M. A., & KOMP W. H. W. (1929).—Methods of preparing and examining thick films for the diagnosis of malaria. *Publ. Health Rep. Washington*, XLIV, pp. 2839-41, 5 figs.
- BARRAUD, P. J. (1933).—A method of making slide smears from female *Anopheles* for examination for sporozoites of malarial parasites, and of preserving the mosquitoes for reference. *Indo J. Med. Res.*, XXI, pp. 451-4, 2 figs.
- BARTHA-VIVANTI, G., & KAUDERS D. (1924).—Übertragungsbekähälder Impfmalariastämme durch Anophelen. *Z. Hyg. Inf. Krankh.*, CIII, pp 744-63.
- BASS, C. C. (1914).—Cultivation of malarial plasmodia. *Amer. J. Trop. Dis.*, I, pp 546 et seq.
- (1922).—Studies on inoculation of experimental animals with malaria. *Amer. J. Trop. Med.*, II, pp. 107 et seq.
- & JOHNS F. M. (1912).—The cultivation of malarial plasmodia (*Plasmodium vivax* and *Plasmodium falciparum*) in vitro. *J. Exp. Med.*, XVI, pp 567-79.
- (1915).—A method of concentrating malaria plasmodia for diagnostic and other purposes. *Amer. J. Trop. Dis.*, III, pp 298-303.
- BASTIANELLI, G., & BIGNARDI, A. (1899).—I. Sulla struttura dei parassiti malarici e in specie del gametu del parassiti estivo-antumnali. II. Sullo sviluppo dei parassiti ternanti nell'*Anopheles claviger*. *Ann. Igien.*, IX, pp. 245-57. 2 pls., 272-93 1 pl.
- (1930).—Malaria and mosquitoes—a paper read before the Tenth Congress of the Società Italiana di Medicina Interna (Translated by G. Sandson Brock.) *Lancet*, I, pp 79 et seq.
- & GRASSI B. (1898).—Cultivazione delle semina malariche dell'uomo nell'*Anopheles claviger* Fabr. (sinonimo *Anopheles maculipennis* Meig.) Nota preliminare. *Atti R. Acad. Lincei, Rendic.*, VII, II, pp 313-14. *Ann. Igien.*, IX, pp 258-9.
- BAST, B. C. (1933).—On a malarial infection in a naddy-bird. (Abstract.) *Proc. Indian Sci. Congr.*, p 244.
- BEACH T. DE V. (1936).—Evidence of binary fission of ring forms in *Plasmodium vivax* Grassi & Feletti. *Amer. J. Trop. Med.*, XVI, pp 147-55 2 pls.
- BEDIER, E. (1924).—Piroplasma de la mangouste d'Afrique, *Herpotes galera* Exlieben. *C. R. Soc. Biol. Paris*, XC, pp 415-17.
- BEN-HAREL, S. (1923).—Studies on bird malaria in relation to the mechanism of relapse. *Amer. J. Hyg.*, III, pp 652-85 pls xiv-xvi.

- †BENNET, J (1881)—Report on epidemic remittent and intermittent fever occurring in the City of Amritsar in the autumn of 1881 *Punjab Sanitary Report*, 1881, Appendix C
- †BENTLEY, C A (1911)—*Nyssomyzomyia rossi* and malaria *Paludism*, being the Transactions of the Committee for the Study of Malaria in India, No 2, pp 35-42
- BERENBERG GOSSLER, H (1909)—Beiträge zur Naturgeschichte der Malaria plasmodien *Arch Protistenk*, XVI, pp 245-80, pls xvi-xviii
- †BHATIA, B L (1936)—Is *Piroplasma taylori* Sarwar a valid new species? *Indian J Vet Sci & Anim Husb*, VI, pp 151-5
- BIGNAMI, A (1896)—Hypotheses as to the life history of the malarial parasite outside the human body *Lancet*, II, pp 1363-7, 1441-4
- (1898)—The inoculation theory of malarial infection. Account of a successful experiment with mosquitoes *Lancet*, II, pp 1461-3, 1541-4
- & BASTIANELLI (1898)—On the structure of the semilunar and flagellate bodies of malarial fever. An appendix to "The inoculation theory of malarial infection" *Lancet*, II, pp 1620-1
- †BIRD, W (1928)—The effects of a diet rich in sugar on the relapse rate in chronic benign tertian malaria *Indian J Med Res*, XVI, pp 109-14
- BLACKLOCK, B, & ADLER, S (1922)—A parasite resembling *Plasmodium falciparum* in a chimpanzee *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XVI, pp 99-106, pl ix
- (1924)—A malarial parasite of the chimpanzee *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XVIII, pp 1-2
- BLANCHARD, R, & LANGERON, M (1913 a)—Le paludisme des macaques (*Plasmodium cynomolgi* Mayer, 1907) *Arch Parasit Paris*, XV, pp 529-42, pls viii & ix
- (1913 b)—Nouvelle recherches sur le paludisme des macaques, d'après les notes posthumes de Xavier Bouniol *Arch Parasit Paris*, XV, pp 599-607, pl x
- BLANKENBURG, K (1935)—Experimentelle Versuche über die Funktion der Blutreservoir bei Vogelmalaria (*Proteosoma praeox*) *Arch Schiffs u Tropenhyg*, XXXIX, pp 116-21
- †BOSE, K (1932)—Confirmation of *A. philippinensis* as a malaria carrier in Bengal *Rec Malaria Surv India*, III, pp 161-2
- BOUCHER, H (1933 a)—Étude du sang des paludéens (à *Plasmodium vivax*) par les colorations vitales au rouge neutre et au bleu crésyl brillant *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CXII, pp 468-71, 16 figs
- (1933 b)—Coloration vitale de mitochondries dans le *Plasmodium vivax* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CXII, pp 882-3
- BOULLIEZ, M (1913)—Nouvelles recherches expérimentales sur un *Plasmodium* des singes *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXXIV, pp 1070-2
- BOVET, D (1930)—La durée du cycle schizogomique du *Plasmodium praecox*, parasite du Canari *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CV, pp 302-4, 1 fig
- BOWHILL, T (1906)—Note on Hæmatozoa observed in a bat, and the occurrence of *Acanthia pipistrelli* Jenyns in South Africa *J Hyg*, VI, pp 246-7, pl iii

- BOYD, G. H. (1929)—Induced variations in the asexual cycle of *Plasmodium cathemerium* *Amer J Hyg*, IX, pp 181-7
- (1932)—Studies on *Plasmodium vivax*—2 The influence of temperature on the duration of the extrinsic incubation period *Amer J Hyg*, XVI, pp 851-3
- (1933)—Host fatigue and feeding in their relation to the reproductive activity of *Plasmodium cathemerium* Hartman *Amer J Hyg*, XVIII, pp 295-322
- BOYD, M. F. (1930)—An Introduction to Malariology Pp 1-437, 82 text figs
- (1935 a)—On the schizogonous cycle of *Plasmodium vivax* Grassi & Feletti *Amer J Trop Med*, XV, pp 603-29, 7 pls, 1 text-fig
- (1935 b)—The comparative morphology of the sporozoites of the human species of *Plasmodium* Marchiafava & Celli, 1885 *J Parasit*, XXI, pp 255-9, 3 pls
- & STRATMAN-THOMAS, W. K. (1932)—Studies on *Plasmodium vivax*—I The microgametocytes as a factor in the infectiousness of the infected human *Amer J Hyg*, XVI, pp 845-50
- — (1933)—Studies on benign tertian malaria—I On the occurrence of acquired tolerance to *Plasmodium vivax* II The clinical characteristics of the disease in relation to the dosage of sporozoites III On the absence of a heterologous tolerance to *Plasmodium vivax* IV On the refractoriness of negroes to inoculation with *Plasmodium vivax* *Amer J Hyg*, XVII, pp 55-9, 666-85, XVIII, pp 482-4, 485-9
- — (1934)—On the duration of infectiousness in anophelines harbouring *Plasmodium vivax* *Amer J Hyg*, XIX, pp 539-40
- †BRANDFORD (1912)—Trypan blue in the treatment of canine piroplasmosis, as occurring in India *Vet J*, LXVIII, pp 643-6
- BREINL, A., & HINDLE, E. (1908)—Contributions to the morphology and life-history of *Piroplasma canis* *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, II, pp 233-48, pls vi-x
- BROUGHTON-ALCOCK, W. (1921)—Laboratory observations on pensioners who contracted malaria in the late war *Proc Roy Soc Med*, XIV (Sect Trop Dis & Parasit), pp 45 *et seq*
- BRUG, S. L. (1916 a)—Morphologische studien an *Proteosoma praecox*. *Arch Schiffs u Tropenhyg*, XX, pp 289-306
- (1916 b)—Die schwarzen Sporen ("black spores") bei der Malaria-infection im Mückenkorper *Arch Protistenk*, XXXVI, pp 188-97
- †—— (1931)—The nature of "Black Spores" (Correspondence) *Indian J Med Res*, XVIII, p 1383
- (1934)—Observations on monkey malaria *Riv Malarol* p 121
- BRUMPT, E. (1901-2)—Notes et observations sur les maladies parasitaires *Arch Parasit*, IV, pp 563 *et seq*, V, pp 149-56, 6 figs
- (1919 a)—Transmission de la piroplasmose canine française par le *Dermacentor reticulatus* Embolies parasitaires dans les capillaires de l'encéphale *Bull Soc Path exot*, XII, pp 651-64

- BRUMPT, L (1919 b)—Transmission de la piroplasmose canine tunisienne par le *Rhipicephalus sanguineus* *Bull Soc Path exot*, XII, pp 757-64
- (1920)—Les piroplasmes des bovidés et leur hôtes vecteurs. *Bull Soc Path exot*, XIII, pp 416-60
- (1923)—Les theilerioses mortelles du Bassin Méditerranéen sont dues à *Theileria mutans* *Ann Parasit hum comp*, I, pp 16-53, pls 1 & 11
- (1924)—Les piroplasmes des bovidés—I Les theilerioses *Ann. Parasit hum comp*, II, pp 340-53
- (1936)—Étude expérimentale du *Plasmodium gallinaceum*, parasite de la poule domestique Transmission de ce germe par *Stegomyia fasciata* et *Stegomyia albopicta* *Ann Parasit hum comp*, XIV, pp 597-620, 10 figs
- & LAVIER, G (1935 a)—Sur un hématozoaire nouveau du lézard vert, *Pirkemocyton lacerta*, n sp *Ann Parasit hum comp*, XIII, pp 537-43, 2 figs
- — (1935 b)—Sur un piroplasmide nouveau, parasite de tortue, *Tumetella emydis*, n g, n sp *Ann Parasit hum comp*, XIII pp 544-50, 1 pl
- & LARROUSSE, F (1922)—Transmission de la piroplasmose canine française par le *Dermacentor tenustus* *Bull Soc Path exot*, XV, pp 540-5
- BUXTON, P A (1935)—The effect of *Proteosoma* upon the survival of *Culex* *Parasitology*, XXVII, pp 547-50
- CANALIS, P (1889)—Sopra il allo evolutivo delle forme semilunari de Laveran e sulle febbri malariche irregolari e perniciose che da esse dipendono Rome
- CARDAMATIS, J P (1911)—L'*Hæmaphysa zimmermanni* d'après les observations faites *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, LX, pp 241-5, 2 pls
- (1919)—Le paludisme en Macédoine *Malariaologia*, XII, pp 65 et seq
- CARLEY, P S (1931)—Results of the dissection of 1,017 wild caught anophelines in Jamaica *Amer J Trop Med*, XI, pp 293-6
- CARPANO, M (1912)—La febbre della costa nella colonia Eritrea Note biologiche e morphologiche sulla *Theileria parva* *Clin Vet Milano*, XXXV, pp 821 et seq
- (1913 a)—Su di un Piroplasma del tipo *parvum* (Genre *Theileria*) riscontrato nella gazella in Eritrea *Clin Vet Milano*, XXXVI, pp 254 et seq
- (1913 b)—Piroplasmosi equina, tipi parassitari *Clin Vet Milano*, XXXVI, pp 845 et seq
- (1914)—Sul ciclo evolutivo del *Hæmoproteus Danilewskyi*, note morfologiche e biologiche del parassita riscontrato in alcune specie di uccelli della Colonia Eritrea—I Studi di Medicina Tropicale Collez pubb sci sull' Eritrea, pp 129-48
- (1915)—Piroplasmosi tipo *parvum* nei bovini del basso bacino del Mediterraneo (Febbre della costa mediterranea) *Ann Igien (Sper)*, XXV, pp 343-410
- (1929)—Sur la piroplasmose des oiseaux domestiques déterminée par *Egyptianella pullorum* (Deuxième Note) *Ann Parasit hum comp* VII pp 365-6

- †CAPTER, H F (1930)—Further observations on the transmission of malaria by anopheline mosquitoes in Ceylon *Ceylon J Sci* (D), II, pp 159-76, 1 pl, 2 maps, 1 graph
- †—— & JACOBS, W P (1929)—Observations on the transmission of malaria by anopheline mosquitoes in Ceylon *Ceylon J Sci* (D), II, pp. 67-85, 5 pls, 2 maps, 4 text figs
- CASTELLANI, A (1914)—Note on certain Protozoa like bodies in a case of protracted fever with splenomegaly *J Trop Med*, XVII, pp 113-14, 2 pls
- (1924)—(Remarks on *Plasmodium canis*) *Proc Internat Conf Health Problems in Trop Amer*, Boston, Mass., p 73
- †—— & WILLEY, A (1904)—Observations on the Hæmatozoa of Vertebrates in Ceylon *Spolia Zeylanica*, II, pp 78-92, pl vi
- †—— (1905)—Observations on Hæmatozoa in Ceylon *Quart J Micr Sci*, XLIX, pp 383-402, pl xiv
- CATANIEL, A (1923)—Essai critique sur la morphologie des parasites du paludisme *Arch Inst Pasteur, Algér*, I, pp 10-108, pls 1-III
- CELLI, A (1900)—La malaria secondo le nuove ricerche 2nd edition, Rome (English edition, 1901, London)
- & MARCHIAFAVA, E (1890)—Sulle febbri malariche predominanti nell'estate e nell'autunno in Rome *Arch Sci Méd*, XIV, pp 177 et seq
- & SANFELICE, F (1891)—Sui parassiti del globulo rosso nell'uomo e negli animali Contributo allo emoparassitologia comparata *Ann Agric Roma*, No 183, 41 pp, 4 pls
- CHALMERS, A J, & ARCHIBALD, R G (1914 & 1915)—*Babesia* or *Piroplasma*? *J Trop Med*, XVII, p 323, XVIII, p 217
- (1920)—The "tenuis" phase of *Plasmodium vivax* (Grassi & Feletti, 1890) *J Trop Med*, XXIII, pp 33-6, pls 1 & II
- CHAOULITCH, S (1936)—La multiplication du *Plasmodium falciparum* (Welch, 1897) par scission binaire *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIX, pp 716-22, 1 fig
- †CHIMISSO, L (1922)—Su un plasmodio della malaria discimma (*Macacus rhesus*) *Hæmatologica*, III, pp 38-54
- †CHOPRA, R N, DAS-GUPTA, B M, & SEN, B (1932)—A fatal case of severe malignant tertian malaria *Indian Med Gaz*, LXVII, pp 491-3, pl 1
- CHORINE, V (1932)—Essais de culture de *Plasmodium falciparum* Action de l'acide carbonique *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXV, pp 953-5
- (1933)—Conditions qui régissent la fécondation de *Plasmodium præcox* *Arch Inst Pasteur, Algér*, XI, pp 1-8
- †CHRISTOPHERS, S R (1904 a)—A preliminary report on a parasite found in persons suffering from enlargement of the spleen in India *Sci Mem Off Med & San Dep Gov India*, N S, VIII
- †—— (1904 b)—Second Report of the Anti malaria operations in Mian Mir, 1901-3 *Sci Mem Off Med & San Dep Gov India*, N S, IX
- †—— (1907 a)—Preliminary note on the development of the *Piroplasma canis* in the tick. *Brit Med J*, I, pp 76-8
- †—— (1907 b)—*Piroplasma canis* and its life cycle in the tick. *Sci Mem Off Med & San Dep Gov India*, N S, XXIX, pp 1-83, 3 pls

- †CHRISTOPHERS, S R (1911 a)—Malaria in the Punjab *Sci Mem Off Med & San Dep Govt India*, No XLVI
- †— (1911 b)—Epidemic malaria of the Punjab, with a note on a method of predicting epidemic fevers *Paludism*, No 2
- †— (1912)—The development of *Leucocytozoon canis* in the tick, with a reference to the development of *Piroplasma* *Parasitology*, V, pp 37-48
- (1920)—A summary of recent observations upon the *Anopheles* of the Middle East *Indian J Med Res*, VII, pp 710-17
- (1933)—*Anophelini* In 'Fauna of British India,' pp 1-371, 3 pls, text figs
- (1934)—Malaria from a zoological point of view *Proc Roy Soc Med*, XXVII, pp 991-1000
- †— & SINTON, J A (1926)—A malaria map of India *Indian J Med Res*, XIV, pp 173-9 1 map
- CIUCA, A (1913)—A propos de l'immunité active du chien vis à-vis de la piroplasmose caniné (babesiose canine) *Bull Soc Path exot*, VI, p 499
- BALLIE, L, & CHLARESCU-VIERU, M (1933)—Contribution a l'étude de l'infection paludéenne, intentionnellement provoquée par inoculation de sang virulent de tierce benigne, de fièvre quarte et de *Laverania* *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXVI, pp 300-5
- †CLARK, A E (1927)—The species of malaria parasites *Indian Med Gaz*, LXII, pp 474-5
- CLARK, H C (1918)—Piroplasmosis of cattle in Panama *J Infect Dis*, XXII, p 159
- & DUNN, L H (1931)—Experimental efforts to transfer monkey malaria to man *Amer J Trop Med*, XI *Rep United Fruit Co, Med Dept, Boston*, XIX, pp 55-60
- & ZETEK, J (1925)—Tick-biting experiments in bovine and cervine piroplasmosis *Amer J Trop Med*, V, pp 17-26
- COATNEY G R (1933)—Relapse and associated phenomena in the *Hæmoproteus* infection of the pigeon *Amer J Hyg*, XVIII, pp 133-59
- (1936)—A check-list and host index of the genus *Hæmoproteus* *J Parasit*, XXII, pp 88-105
- & ROUDABUSH, R L (1936)—A catalog and host index of the Genus *Plasmodium* *J Parasit*, XXII, pp 338-53
- COLES, A C (1914)—Blood parasites found in mammals, birds, and fishes in England *Parasitology*, VII, pp 17-61, pls II-V
- †COOPER, H (1926 a)—Some recent advances in the protection of cattle and other animals against disease—V Tick-borne diseases, with some remarks on the diseases of cattle caused by Protozoa *Agric J India*, XXI, pp 95-100, 1 chart
- †— (1926 b)—Do—VI The piroplasmoses of cattle in India *Agric J India*, XXI, pp 313-17, pl xvii
- †CORNWALL, J W (1901)—On a sporozoon found in the human blood *Indian Med Gaz*, XXXVI, pp 121-2, 1 pl
- CORRADETTI, A (1936)—Osservazioni sul ciclo schizogonico del *Plasmodium vivax* (Italian, with English summary) *Riv Malariol* (1), XV, pp 14-22, 1 pl

- †COVILL, G. (1927).—A critical review of the data recorded regarding the transmission of malaria by the different species of *Anopheles* with note on distribution habits, and breeding places. *Indian Med Res Mem.*, VII, pp 1-117.
- †—— (1931).—The present state of our knowledge regarding the transmission of malaria by the different species of Anopheline mosquitoes. *Rec Malar Surv India*, II, pp 1-48.
- †—— & BAILEY, J. D. (1927).—Observations on malaria in the Andamans with special reference to the enlarged spleens in adults. *Indian Med Res.*, XV, pp 709-26 (charts).
- (1935).—Malaria in Sind—Part XIV. The seasonal incidence of infection with the different species of malaria parasite in *Leishana*. *Rec Malar Surv India*, V, pp 121-29.
- COWLEY, I. V. & COWLEY, W. I. (1928).—Études cytologiques sur le paludisme. Devenant le noir. Rapp. ré. quantitatifs entre les gamétocytes femelle et les pérocytes mâles de *Plasmodium falciparum*. *Arch. Inst. Pasteur, Tunis*, XVII, pp 147-56 (charts).
- & SCOTT, G. H. (1928).—Études cytologiques sur le paludisme.—III. Mitochondries granuleuses colorables au rouge neutre et appareil de Golgi. *Arch. Inst. Pasteur, Tunis*, XVII, pp 233-52, 1 pl.
- †CRAGO, I. W. & NATHAN, G. L. (1918).—A case of malaria showing atypical parasites. *Indian Med Res.*, V, pp 455-62, pls xlix & xlv.
- CHAIK, C. F. (1933).—The natural culture of *Plasmodium vivax* Stephens. 1932. *Trans. R. Trop. Med.*, XIII, pp 579-82.
- †CHRONIN, A. (1890).—Congrès national de l'Inde, Calcutta. Doc.
- CHUIE, J., DENEGRE, I., & CHUIE, P. (1930).—Contribution à l'étude des prophylaxies du mouton. Première observation de bobacelles en France. *Rev. Gen. Méd. Et Toulouse*, XXXIV, pp 65-84, 6 text figs., 2 charts.
- DAGGETT, A. D. (1911).—Canine malaria. *J. Trop. Med.*, VII, pp 67-5.
- DALE, T. H. (1903).—Piroplasmiasis of the donkey. *J. Comp. Path.*, XVI, p 312.
- †DASHIELL, C. W. (1896).—Report to the Secretary of the Malaria Investigation Committee of the Royal Society, London on the results of observations made by him in Calcutta in conjunction with Major Ross, I.M.S. Calcutta. *Proc. Roy. Soc.*, LXIV, pp 143-74.
- †—— (1900).—On the transmission of *Proteosoma* to birds by the mosquito. *Rep. Malar Comm. Roy. Soc.*, I, pp 1-11.
- (1901).—Development of "Crescents" in the "small dark" *Anopheles* prevalent in British Central Africa. *Rep. Malar Comm. Roy. Soc.*, p 41.
- DASHLEY, B. (1887).—Zur Parasitologie des Blutes. *Biol. Zb.*, V, pp 529-37.
- (1886).—Zur Frage über die Identität der Pathogenen Blutparasiten des Menschen und der Hämatozoen des gesunden Tiere. *Zbl. Med. Wiss.*, XXIV, pp 737-9, 757-5.
- (1888).—Recherche sur la parasitologie comparée du sang des oiseaux. (Charts).

- DANILEWSKY, B (1889)—La parasitologie comparée du sang —  
 I Nouvelles recherches sur les parasites du sang des oiseaux  
 II Recherches sur les Hématozoaires des Tortues With  
 2 & 3 pls respectively Kharkov
- (1890)—Sur les microbes de l'infection malarique aiguë et  
 chronique chez les oiseaux et chez l'homme *Ann Inst  
 Pasteur*, IV, p 753
- (1891)—Contribution à l'étude de la microbiose malarique  
*Ann Inst Pasteur*, V, p 758
- DARLING, S T (1909)—Transmission of malarial fever in the Canal  
 Zone by *Anopheles* mosquitoes *J Amer Med Ass*, LIII,  
 p 2051
- (1912)—Some blood parasites (*Hæmoproteus* and *Hæmogre-  
 garina*) *Bull Soc Path exot*, V, pp 71-3
- (1913)—Equine piroplasmosis in Panama *J Infect Dis*,  
 XIII, pp 197-202, pl iii
- (1920)—Experimental inoculation of malaria by means of  
*Anopheles ludlowi* *J Exp Med*, XXXII, pp 313-29
- †DATTA, S C A (1938)—Bovine Theileriasis Preliminary report  
 (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 266
- DAVIS, L J (1929 a)—A new *Babesia* of a Sudanese wild cat *Trans  
 Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XXII, p 304
- (1929 b)—On a piroplasm of the Sudanese wild cat (*Felis  
 ocreata*) *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg* XXII, pp 523-43,  
 5 figs
- DEEKS, W E (1926)—Some aspects of malaria control *J Trop  
 Med Hyg*, XXIX, pp 185-94
- DELAMARE, G, & DRÉMIL, S (1926)—Formes anormales de *Plas-  
 modium vivax* *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXXXII, pp 178-80
- DENIFR (1907)—Sur un piroplasma du *Cervus aristotelis* de l'Annam  
*Ann Inst Pasteur*, XXI, p 657
- DENNIS, E W (1932)—The life cycle of *Babesia bigemina* (Smith  
 & Kilbourne) of Texas cattle-fever in the tick *Margaropus  
 annulatus* (Say), with notes on the embryology of *Margaropus*  
*Univ Calif Publ*, Zool, XXXVI, pp 263-98, 6 pls, 1 text-fig
- DIONISI, A (1899)—La malaria di alcune specie di pipistrelli *Atti  
 Soc Studi Malaria, Roma*, I, p 133
- (1901)—Die Malaria einiger Feldermausarten *Moleschott's  
 Unters Nat Mensch Tiere*, XVII, pp 280-336, pls vi & vii
- DJAPARIDSE, P S (1932)—Zur Frage der Gattungsimmunität bei  
 Malaria *Arch Schiffs u Tropenhyg*, XXXVI, pp 476-8
- DOBEL, C (1910)—Contributions to the life-history of *Hæmo-  
 cystidium simondi* Castellani et Willey *Festschr f R Hertwig*,  
 Jena (G Fischer), I, pp 123-32, pl vii
- DODD, S (1913)—Anaplasms or Jolly bodies? A contribution  
 to the knowledge of certain intracorpuseular bodies present  
 in the blood of some species of mammals *J Comp Path*,  
 XXVI, pp 97 et seq
- DONATIEN, A (1926)—Le diagnostic des piroplasmoses *Arch  
 Inst Pasteur, Algér*, IV, pp 161-221, 22 figs
- & LESTOQUARD, F (1926)—Transmission expérimentale de  
*Piroplasma caballi* à l'âne *Bull Soc Path exot*, XIX,  
 pp 546-7



- DONATIEN, A., & LESTOQUARD, F (1930) — De la classification des piroplasmes des animaux domestiques *Rév Méd Vet exot Paris*, III, pp 5-20, 2 figs
- (1934) — Purification d'une souche de *Theileria dispar* contaminée par *Anaplasma marginale* *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXVII, pp 650-2
- , —, & BOUGUET, A (1935) — Nouveau cas de transmission de *Piroplasma caballi* de la mère au fœtus *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXVIII, pp 422-3
- , —, SAUSSEAU, E., & MAUBARET, P (1934) — Transmission de *Piroplasma caballi* de la mère au fœtus *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXVII, pp 433-5
- PLANTUREUX, E., ROSSI, P., & ESPERANDIEU, G (1923) — La theileriose bovine en Algérie *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVI, pp 6-10
- †DONOVAN, C (1903 a) — The ætiology of one of the heterogeneous fevers in India *Brit Med J*, II, p 1401
- (1903 b) — Human Piroplasmosis *Lancet*, II, pp 744-50, with 2 charts & col plate, 3 figs
- (1903 c) — Human Piroplasmosis *Brit Med J*, II, pp 651-3, with 4 charts
- †—— (1904) — Piroplasmosis. A history of the discovery of the Donovan bodies in Madras *Indian Med Gaz*, Vol XXXIX, No 9, pp 321-7
- †—— (1905) — Malaria *Indian Med Gaz*, XL, p 411
- †—— (1909) — Notes on malaria and Kala Azar *J Trop Med*, XII, pp 198-201
- †—— (1920) — Malaria of monkeys at the foot of the Nilgiris *Indian J Med Res*, VII, pp 717-21, 1 map
- DOYLE, T M (1924) — The occurrence of blue bodies as a developmental stage of *Theileria mutans* *J comp Path*, XXXVII, pp 18-27
- DRENSKY, K., & HEGNER, R W (1926) — Periodicity in bird malaria *Amer J Hyg Baltimore*, VI, pp 312-14, 1 chart
- DREYER, W (1910) — Über durch Protozoen im Blut hervorgerufene Erkrankung bei Menschen und Tieren in Ägypten *Arch. Schiffs u Tropenhyg*, XIV, pp 37-45
- DCHUNKOWSKY, E., & LUHS, J (1904) — Die Piroplasmen der Rinder (Vorl Mitt) *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, XXXV, pp 486-92, 3 pls
- (1909 a) — Entwicklungsformen von Piroplasmen in Zeecken *IX Int vet Congr Hague* (Reprint, pp 1-5, 14-15, 20, 1 pl)
- (1909 b) — Les maladies à protozoaires des animaux domestiques en Transcaucasie. Formes d'évolution des piroplasmes dans les tiques *IX Int vet Congr Hague* (Reprint, p 20, 2 pls)
- (1913) — *Nuttallia* und *Piroplasma* bei der Piroplasmose der Einhufer in Transkaukasien *Parasitology*, V, pp 289-302, pls xiv & xv
- & URODSCHEVICH, V (1924) — Theileriasis in goats, sheep, and cattle, with a description of *Theileria hirci* n sp from Serbia *Parasitology*, XVI, pp 107-10
- DURHAM, H E (1908) — Notes on nagana and on some Hamatozoa observed during my travels *Parasitology*, I, pp 227-35

- DU TOIT, P J (1931)—Veterinary science and agriculture (Trypanosomes and Pioplasms) *Rep Brit Assoc Adv Sci*, London, XCVII, pp 229-43
- DUTTON, J E, TODD, J L, & TOBEY, E N (1907)—Concerning certain parasitic Protozoa observed in Africa *Ann Trop. Med Parasit*, I, p 287
- EGGEBRECHT (1908)—*Piroplasma canis* *Z InfektKr Haustiere*, V, pp 129-32, 3 pls
- EMIN, A (1914)—Une variété nouvelle du parasite de Laveran. *Bull Soc Path exot*, VII, pp 385 et seq
- †EVANS (1888)—Soc clin de Londres
- FAIRLEY, N H (1933)—A case of malaria due to *Plasmodium ovale* Stephens, 1922 *Brit Med J*, II, pp 101-2
- FANTHAM, H B (1909)—*Piroplasma muris* Fant from the blood of the white rat, with remarks on the genus *Piroplasma* *Quart J Micr Sci*, L, pp 493-516, 1 pl
- FARIA, J G DE (1928)—Estudios sobre la Tristeza de los bovinos. Piroplasmosis y Anaplasmosis *Rev Inst Bact Buenos Aires*, V, pp 429-69, 11 pls
- FELETTI, R, & GRASSI, B (1890)—Sui parassiti della malaria. *Rif Med*, XI, p 62 (French transl, *Arch Ital Biol*, XIII, p 287)
- FLU, P C (1908)—Untersuchungen über Affenmalaria *Arch Protistenk*, XII, pp 323-30, pl cxii
- FRANÇA, C (1908)—Sur une piroplasmose nouvelle chez une mangouste *Bull Soc Path exot*, I, pp 410-12
- (1910)—Sur la classification des piroplasmes et description de deux formes de ces parasites *Arch R Inst Bact Lisboa*, III, pp 11-18, pl ii
- (1912 a)—Contribution à l'étude des *Leucocytozoon* des oiseaux du Portugal *Bull Soc Path exot*, V, pp 82-6, 173-6
- (1912 b)—Quelques considérations sur le genre *Theileria* et description d'une nouvelle espèce de ce genre (*Theileria stordii*) *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, LXVII, pp 171-5, 1 pl
- (1912 c)—Sur les hématozoaires des taupes *Arch R Inst Bact Lisboa*, III, pp 271-8, pl vii
- (1917 a)—Sur la classification des hémosporidies *J Sci Math phys nat Lisboa*, ser 3, I, p 1
- (1917 b)—Quelques considérations sur la classification des hématozoaires *J Sci Math phys nat Lisboa*, Ser 3, I, pp 221-9
- (1918)—Sur un piroplasmide des bovidés de la Côte d'Or (*Achromaticus macfiei* n sp) *Ann Sci d Fac Med Porto*, IV, No 3
- & PINTO, M (1911)—Sur le Leucocytozoaire du *Mus decumanus* *Arch R Inst Bact Lisboa*, III, pp 207-17, pls iv & v
- FRANCHINI, G (1922)—*Hæmoproteus chelidonis* chez l'hirondelle *Chelidon urbica* Linn Stades probables de développement chez la puce *Ceratophyllus hirundinis* *Bull Soc Path exot*, XV, pp 13-18, many text-figs
- (1924 a)—Observations sur les hématozoaires des oiseaux d'Italie. *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XXXVIII, pp 470-515
- (1924 b)—Piroplasmose chez un petit loir (*Myoxus avellanarius*). *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVII, pp 881-4, 12 figs

- GAIGER, S H (1911)—Piroplasmosis *J. Trop. Vet. Sci.*, VI, pp 415-35, pls xx & xxi and several charts
- GALLI-VALERIO, B (1911)—Sur un Piroplasma d'*Erythræus algirus* *Zbl. Bakt. I Abt.*, LVIII, pp 565-7.
- (1914)—*Smithia talpæ*, n. sp. (*Piroplasma* n. sp.), chez *Talpa europæa* L. *Zbl. Bakt., I Abt.*, LXXIII, pp 142-3
- GARNHAM, P C C (1931)—Observations on *Plasmodium falciparum*, with special reference to the production of crescents *Rev. E Afr. Med. J.*, VIII, pp 2-21, 2 pls., 1 chart
- GASCHEN, H (1936)—Contribution à l'étude de l'infection naturelle des anophèles au Tonkin *Bull. Soc. Path. exot.*, XXIX, pp 1093-5
- GASPERI, F DE (1931)—*Theileria parva* e *Theileria annulata* agenti di infezioni dei bovini nella media Valle del Tevere *Riv. Biol. Milano*, XIII, pp 135-47, 1 pl.
- GIBBINS, E G (1932)—Natural malaria infection of house frequenting *Anopheles* mosquitoes in Uganda *Ann. Trop. Med. Parasit.*, XXVI, pp 239-66, 6 figs
- (1933)—Morphological study of malaria pigment in oöcysts of naturally infected *Anopheles* *Parasitology*, XXV, pp 428-35, 4 figs
- GILL, C A (1914)—Epidemic or fulminant malaria, together with a preliminary study of the part played by immunity in malaria *Indian J. Med. Res.*, II, pp 263-314
- †— (1917)—Report on malaria in Amritsar, etc. Supdt. Govt. Printing, Punjab
- †— (1920 a)—Note regarding malaria in Kashmir *Indian J. Med. Res.*, VII, pp 610-17
- †— (1920 b)—The relationship of malaria and rainfall. *Indian J. Med. Res.*, VII, pp 618-32, 3 charts
- †— (1921 a)—The influence of humidity on the life-history of the mosquito and on the power to transmit infection *Trans. Roy. Soc. Trop. Med. & Hyg.*, XIV, pp 77-87
- †— (1921 b)—The rôle of meteorology in malaria *Indian J. Med. Res.*, VIII, pp 633-93
- †— (1924)—Malaria in the Punjab. The epidemic forecast for the year 1923. *Indian J. Med. Res.*, XII, pp 185-94
- †— (1925)—The rôle of *A. rossii* as a carrier of malaria *Indian J. Med. Res.*, XII, pp 773-82
- GINGEICH, W (1932)—Immunity to superinfection and cross immunity in malarial infections of birds *J. Prevent. Med. Baltimore*, VI, pp 197-246
- GIOVANNOLA, A. (1934 a)—Sulla presenza in Italia del *Plasmodium tenue* (Laveran & Marullaz, 1914) e del *P. circumflexum* (Kikuth, 1931) *Riv. Malariol.*, XIII, pp 1-7 (sep. pag.), 1 pl.
- (1934 b)—Tentativo di classificazione dei plasmodi aviari *Riv. Malariol.*, XIII, pp 372-9, 1 pl.
- (1935 a)—*Plasmodium immaculatum* (Grassi & Feletti, 1892) Schaudinn, 1902, the correct name for the parasite causing malignant tertian malaria *Proc. Helminth. Soc. Washington*, II, pp 90-1
- (1935 b)—*Plasmodium ovale* considered as a modification of *Plasmodium vivax* after a long residence in the human host *Amer. J. Trop. Med.*, XV, pp 175-86, 1 fig.

- GIOVANNOLA, A (1936) — Les Leucocytozoon leur développement schizogonique *Ann Parasit hum comp*, XIV, pp 369-74, 2 pls
- GOLGI, C (1886 a) — Sull'infezione malarica (Letter to Professors Marchiafava and Celli) *Arch Sci Med*, X, pp 109-35 Also *Arch Ital Biol*, VIII (1887)
- (1886 b) — Ancora sulla infezione malarica *Gazz Osp Clin*, VII, p 419
- (1889) — Sul ciclo evolutivo dei parassiti malarici nella febbre terzana, diagnosi differenziale tra i parassiti endoglobulari malarici della terzana e quelli della quartana *Arch Sci med*, XIII, p 173
- GONDER, R (1910) — Die Entwicklung von *Theileria parva*, dem Erreger des Küstenfiebers der Rinder in Afrika *Arch Protistenk*, XXI, pp 143-64, pls I-VIII
- (1911 a) — *Theileria parva* und *Babesia mutans*, Küstenfieberparasit und Pseudoküstenfieberparasit *Arch Protistenk*, XXI, pp 222-31, pls XVIII-XXI
- (1911 b) — Die Entwicklung von *Theileria parva*, dem Erreger des Küstenfiebers der Rinder in Afrika — II *Arch Protistenk*, XXII, pp 170-8, pls X & XI
- (1915) — Zur Übertragung von *Hæmoproteus columbae* *Arch Protistenk*, XXXV, pp 316-23
- & BERENBERG GOSSLER, H (1908) — Untersuchungen über Malaria plasmodien der Affen *Malaria, Milano*, I, pp 47-56, 2 pls
- & RODENWALT, E (1910) — Experimentelle Untersuchungen über Affenmalaria *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, LIV, pp 236-40
- GRASSI, B (1898 a) — La malaria propagata per mezzo di peculiari insetti *R C Accad Lincei*, 5 Ser, VII, pp 234-40
- (1898 b) — Rapporti tra la malaria e peculiari insetti (Zanzaron e Zanzare palustri) *Policlinico*, V-M (reprint, 10 pp) Also *R C Accad Lincei*, 5 Ser, VII, pp 163-72
- (1898 c) — Rapporti tra la malaria e gli artropodi *R C Accad Lincei*, 5 Ser, VII, pp 314-5
- (1899) — Ancora sulla malaria (Nota preliminare) *R C Accad Lincei*, 5 Ser, VIII, 1, pp 165-7
- (1900) — Studi di uno zoologo sulla malaria (Pub June 4 1900) Rome (German version Die Malaria Jena, 1901)
- (1901) — Die Malaria etc, 2 Aufl Jena
- , BASTIANELLI, G & BIGNAMI, A (1898) — Coltivazione delle semilune malariche dell' uomo nell' *Anopheles claviger* Fabr (Sinonimo *Anopheles maculipennis* Meig) *R C Accad Lincei*, 5 Ser, VII, pp 313-14
- BIGNAMI, A, & BASTIANELLI, G (1898) — Ulteriori ricerche sul ciclo dei parassiti malarici umani nel corpo del zanzarone (Nota preliminare) *R C Accad Lincei*, 5 Ser, VIII, 1, pp 21-8
- — (1899 a) — Resoconto degli studi fatti sulla malaria durante il mese di gennaio *R C Accad Lincei*, 5 Ser, VIII, 1, pp 100-4
- — (1899 b) — Ulteriori ricerche sulla malaria *R C Accad Lincei*, 5 Ser, VIII, 1, pp 434-8

- GRASSI, B., & DIONISI, A. (1898) —U ciclo evolutivo degli Emosporidi *R C Accad Lincei*, 5 Ser, VII, n, pp 308-13
- (1899) —Le cycle evolutif des hemosporidies *Arch Ital Biol*, XXXI, pp 248-54
- & FELETTI, R. (1890) —Ancora sui Parassiti malarici degli Uccelli *Boll mens Accad Gioenia Sci Nat Catania* XIII, p 3, XIV, p 2 (Transl *Arch Ital Biol*, 1890, XIII, p 297, *Zbl Bakt*, 1890, I Abt, VIII, p 396-401, Abstract, *J Roy. Micr Soc*, 1890, p 732
- †—— (1891 a) —Malaria-parasiten bei Vögeln *Zbl Bakt*, IX, pp 403-9, 409-33, 461-7
- (1891 b) —Witeres zur Malariafrage *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, X, pp 449-54, 481-8, 517-19, 519-21
- (1892) —Contribuzione allo studio dei parassiti malarici. *Atti Accad Gioenia Sci Nat Catania*, 4 Ser, V, 1, Mem 5, 81 pp
- GREEN, R. (1932 a) —A malarial parasite of Malayan monkeys and its development in anopheline mosquitoes *Trans Roy Soc. Trop Med Hyg*, XXV, pp 455-77, 2 pls, 7 text-figs
- (1932 b) —A method of preparing and staining thick blood films for the diagnosis of malaria *Trans Roy Soc. Trop. Med Hyg*, XXVI, pp 275-82
- (1932 c) —A rapid method of staining and mounting midguts of mosquitoes for the demonstration of oocysts *Parasitology*, XXIV, pp 305-6
- GREEN, R. T. B. (1931) —A malarial parasite of *Macacus cynomolgus* and its development in mosquitoes (Preliminary note) *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XXIV, pp 649-50
- GRIFFITHS, J. A. (1918) —A note on piroplasmiasis of the donkey. *J Comp Path*, XXXI, p 131
- GUGLIELMI, G. (1899) —Un caso di malaria nel cavallo *Clin Vet. Milano*, p 220.
- HALBERSTÄDT, L., & PROWAZEK, S. VON (1907) —Untersuchungen über die Malaria-parasiten der Affen *Arb GesundhAmt Berl*, XXVI, pp 37-43, pl vi.
- HARTMANN, E. (1927) —Certain inter-relations between *Plasmodium praecox* and its host *Amer J Hyg*, VII, pp 407-32, 8 figs
- HARTMANN, M. (1927) —Three species of bird malaria, *Plasmodium praecox*, *P. cathemerium* n. sp., and *P. inconstans* n. sp *Arch Protistenl*, LX, pp 1-7, pls 1 & 11
- (1929) —The asexual cycle in *Leucocytozoon anatis* *J Parasit*, XV, pp 178-82, 2 pls
- HEGNER, R. W. (1921) —*Cytamæba bacterifera* in the red blood-cells of the frog *J Parasit*, VII, p 157
- (1926 a) —Asexual reproduction without loss of vitality in malarial organisms *Science*, N Y., LXIII, pp 479-80
- (1926 b) —Studies on bird malaria *South Med J. Birmingham, Alab*, XIX, pp 377-81
- (1929) —Experimental studies of bird malaria *Quart Rev Biol*, IV, pp 59-82, 13 figs
- †HEHR, P. (1893) —Microscopical observations on the Hematozoon, of Malaria *Indian Med Rec*, IV, pp 207-12, 241-8, 273-80, pls 1-viii

- †HEHR, P (1927)—Malaria in India Oxford Medical Publications, London, pp xix+490, 15 col pls, 109 text-figs, 1 map
- HENRY, H (1913 a)—A new hæmosporidian parasite from *Scomber scomber*, the common mackerel *J Path Bact*, XVIII, pp 228-31, pl xvi
- (1913 b)—A hæmogregarine and a leucocytozoon from *Gadus aeglefinus* *J Path Bact* XVIII, pp 232-37, pls xviii & xix
- HINGST, H E (1934)—*Plasmodium falciparum* Welch, 1897 Does direct division of the parasite precede schizogony? *Amer J Trop Med*, XIV, pp 325-8, 1 fig
- (1936)—Recent observations on the origin of Schüffner's granules *Amer J Trop Med*, XVI, pp 679-84
- HOARE, C A (1930 a)—On a new *Dactylosoma* occurring in fish of Victoria Nyanza *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XXIV, pp 241-8, 2 pls
- (1930 b)—On a new piroplasm from an African shrew *Trans. Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XXIV, pp 245-50, 1 pl
- †HOLMES, J D E (1914)—Some diseases complicating rinderpest among cattle of India *J Comp Path*, XVII, pp 317-26, 1 pl
- HORNBY, H E (1935)—Classification of piroplasms of domestic mammals *XII Internat Vet Congress*, N Y, III, pp 314-25
- HUFF, C G (1927)—Studies on the infectivity of *Plasmodia* of birds for mosquitoes, with special reference to the problem of immunity in the mosquito *Amer J Hyg*, VII, pp 706-34, 4 figs
- (1934)—Comparative studies on susceptible and insusceptible *Culex pipiens* in relation to infections with *Plasmodium cathemerium* and *P relictum* *Amer J Hyg*, XIX, pp 123-47, 2 pls, 2 text figs
- (1935 a)—*Plasmodium hexamerium* n sp from the blue-bird, inoculable to canaries *Amer J Hyg*, XXII, pp 274-7, 1 pl
- (1935 b)—Natural immunity and susceptibility of culicine mosquitoes to avian malaria *Amer J Trop Med*, XV, pp 427-34, 1 fig
- & BLOOM, W (1935)—A malarial parasite infecting all blood and blood forming cells of birds *J Infect Dis*, LVII pp 315-36, 2 pls, 2 text-figs
- & GAMBRELL, E (1934)—Strains of *Plasmodium cathemerium* with and without gametocytes *Amer J Hyg*, XIX, pp 404-15
- HUFF, C J (1930)—*Plasmodium elongatum* n sp, an avian malarial organism with an elongate gametocyte *Amer J Hyg*, XI, pp 385-91, 2 pls
- (1931)—The inheritance of natural immunity to *Plasmodium cathemerium* in two species of *Culex* *J Prevent Med Baltimore*, V, pp 249-59, 2 graphs
- (1932)—Studies on *Hæmoproteus* of mourning doves *Amer J. Hyg*, XVI, pp 618-23, 8 figs
- HUNG, S L (1934)—Beitrag zur Phagozytose von *Plasmodium immaculatum* in peripheren Blut *Arch Schiffs- u Tropenhyg*, XXXVIII, pp 249-53, 3 figs
- †IDNANAI, J A (1938)—On the occurrence of *Babesia bovis* Starcovici, 1893 (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 265

- INDACOEHA, A. A. (1935) — La penetracion del ookinete del *Plasmodium falciparum* en el epitelio enteral del *Anopheles maculipennis*. *Rev. Malariol.*, XIV (Sez. 1), pp. 117-20, 1 pl., 1 text fig.
- IOFF, J. (1930) — Zur Morphologie der Parasiten der Malaria tropica (*Plasmodium immaculatum* Grassi u. Feletti, 1891). *Zbl. Bakt.*, I Abt., Orig., CXVI, pp. 225-31, 1 pl.
- ITURBI, J., & GONZALEZ, F. (1921) — *Plasmodium gonzalezi* nov. sp. Huésped *Anolis bitorcatus* Bocourt. *Gac. Méd. Caracas*, XXVIII, p. 275.
- IVANIĆ, M. (1936) — Ein neuer Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Kernteilung beim Tertianparasiten (*Plasmodium vivax* Grassi et Feletti). *Zbl. Bakt.*, I Abt., Orig., CXXXVII, pp. 418-20, 2 figs.
- (1937) — Neue Beiträge zur Kenntnis der promitotischen Kernteilung beim Tertianparasiten (*Plasmodium vivax* Grassi et Feletti). *Zbl. Bakt.*, I Abt., Orig., CXXXVIII, pp. 254-63, 22 figs.
- †JENNAN, M. O. T. (1929) — Microsporidian parasites of *Anopheles* larvae. *Trans. 7th Congress. Far Eastern Assoc. Trop. Med.*, Calcutta, 1927, III, pp. 136-42.
- †—— (1930) — Jungle in relation to malaria in Bengal. *Indian J. Med. Res.*, XVIII, pp. 259-66.
- †—— (1931 a) — Absence of malaria in the Salt water Lake Basin. *Indian J. Med. Res.*, XIX, pp. 163-74, 1 chart.
- †—— (1931 b) — The distribution of *Anopheles ludlowi* in Bengal and its importance in malarial epidemiology. *Indian J. Med. Res.*, XIX, pp. 499-524.
- †—— (1931 c) — The relative value of oocyst rate and the sporozoite rate in *Anopheles*. *Indian J. Med. Res.*, XIX, pp. 525-40.
- †—— (1932) — Seasonal incidence of Tertian, Sub tertian and Quartan infections. *Indian J. Med. Res.*, XX, pp. 303-26.
- †—— (1933) — Experimental infection of anopheline mosquitoes. *Indian J. Med. Res.*, XX, pp. 841-62.
- †—— (1934) — Anophelines found naturally infected with malaria parasites in Travancore. *Rec. Mal. Sur. India*, IV, pp. 61-3, pl. 1, pp. 371-2.
- †JAMES, S. P. (1903) — A report of the anti-malarial operations at Mian Mir (1901-2). *Rep. Malar. Comm. Roy. Soc.*, VIII, pp. 27-77.
- (1926 a) — Malaria in mosquitoes. *Trans. Roy. Soc. Trop. Med. Hyg.*, XIX, p. 278.
- (1926 b) — Epidemiological results of a laboratory study of malaria in England. *Trans. Roy. Soc. Trop. Med. Hyg.*, XX, pp. 143-57.
- (1929) — A note on the Shute technique for staining malaria parasites with Leishman's stain and on the stippling in infected red blood corpuscles which it reveals. *Trans. Roy. Soc. Trop. Med. Hyg.*, XXIII, pp. 269-78, 3 figs.
- (1931 a) — Specimens illustrating the infection of English *Anopheles maculipennis* with an Italian strain of *Plasmodium falciparum*. *Trans. Roy. Soc. Trop. Med. Hyg.*, XXIV, pp. 369-70.
- (1931 b) — Some general results of a study of induced malaria in England. *Trans. Roy. Soc. Trop. Med. Hyg.*, XXIV, pp. 477-525, 1 pl.

- JAMES, S P (1934)—The Shute method of making preparations of exflagellating gametocytes and ookinetes of malarial parasites (Correspondence) *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XXVIII, pp 104-5
- & CHRISTOPHERS, S R (1922)—Malaria Synonyms, Definition, Geographical Distribution, General Ætiology In Byam & Archibald, *Practice of Medicine* London, II, pp 1500-15, figs 534-9
- & LISTON, W G (1912)—A Monograph of the Anopheline Mosquitoes of India, 2nd edn Calcutta
- † —, NICOL W D, & SHUTE, P G (1927)—Habits of *Anopheles* in relation to their rôle in the spread of malaria Importance of monthly differences in the length of life of *A. maculipennis* *Trans 7th Congress Far Eastern Assoc Trop Med*, Calcutta, II, pp 712-17
- — — — (1932 a)—*Plasmodium ovale* Stephens Passage of the parasite through mosquitoes and successful transmission by their bites *Ann Trop Med Parasit* XXVI, pp 139-45
- — — — (1932 b)—A study of induced malignant tertian malaria *Proc Roy Soc Med*, XXV, pp 1-34, graphs
- — — — (1933)—*Plasmodium ovale* Stephens, 1922 *Parasitology*, XXV, pp 87-95, 1 pl
- — — — (1935)—The specific status of *Plasmodium ovale* Stephens *Amer J Trop Med*, XV, pp 187-8
- — — — (1936)—Clinical and parasitological observations on induced malaria *Proc Roy Soc Med*, XXIX, pp 879-94
- & YORKE, W (1932)—Cycle of *Plasmodium ovale* Stephens in man and in *Anopheles maculipennis* *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XXVI, pp 3-4
- JAMES, W M (1913)—Notes on the etiology of relapse in malarial infections *J Infect Dis*, XII, pp 277-325, pl 1
- JANCSO, N (1903)—Zur Frage der Infektion bei *Anopheles* mit Malariaparasiten bei niedriger Temperatur *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, XXXVI, pp 624 *et seq*
- (1905)—Der Einfluss der Temperatur auf die geschlechtliche Generationsentwicklung der Malaria parasiten und auf die Experimentelle Malariaerkrankung *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, XXXVIII, pp 650-62, 4 curves
- † JOLLIFFE, C H H (1907)—Some remarks on equine bilary fever in India *J Trop Vet Sci*, II, pp 51-66
- JOLLY, A M D (1936)—Aspects atypiques du *Plasmodium falciparum* chez les enfants indigènes en bas âge à Brazzaville (A E F) Frequence de l'évolution schizogonique et gametogonique complète dans le sang périphérique *Riv Malariol* (1), XV, pp 229-39, 1 pl
- & SICAULT (1936)—Nouveaux cas d'évolution complète du *Plasmodium præcox* dans le sang circulant *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIX, pp 389-90
- JOUKOFF, N M (1913)—Culture du parasite de la malaria *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXXIV, pp 136-8
- JOYET LAVERGNE, P (1927)—Sur les éléments cytoplasmiques d'une *Hæmosporidæ* *Hæmoproteus columbae* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, XCVI, pp 860-1



- KATAHIRA, S (1929) —Beiträge zur Kenntnis des *Proteosoma praeox* *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, CXIV, p 502-9, 12 charts
- KEHAR, N D (1936) —Some physico chemical factors and their relationship to protein fractions, blood cells, and parasitic counts, in the blood sera of monkeys infected with *Plasmodium knowlesi* *Rec Malar Surv India*, VI, pp 499-509
- KIKUTH, W (1927) —Piroplasmose bei Affen *Arch Schiffs- u Tropenhyg Leipzig*, XXXI, pp 37-41, pl 1
- & TROFF, C (1927) —Studien über Vogelmalária *Abh Auslandsk*, XXVI, D, Med, II, pp 236-45
- KING, A F A (1883) —Insects and disease—mosquitoes and malaria. *Pop Sci Month*, New York, September
- †KING, H H (1931) —A note on the expectation of the relative prevalence of plasmodial species when this is based solely on the relative output of gametocytes *Indian J Med Res*, XIX, pp 353-56
- KING, W V (1917) —The effect of cold on the malaria parasites in the mosquito host *J Exp Med*, XXV, pp 495-8, pls xxxviii & xxxix
- (1929 a) —On the development of malarial parasites in the mosquito *Amer J Hyg*, X, pp 560-4, 7 pls
- (1929 b) —Additional notes on the infection of *Anopheles* with malarial parasites *Amer J Hyg*, X, pp 565-79, 1 fig
- KINOSHITA, K (1907) —Untersuchungen über *Babesia canis* *Arch Protistenk*, VIII, pp 294-320
- KIRK, R (1935) —A case of intrauterine malarial infection *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XXVIII, pp 421-4
- †KNOWLES, R (1919) —Notes on a monkey *Plasmodium* and on some experiments in malaria *Indian J Med Res*, VII, pp 19-5 202, pls xvi-xix
- †— (1923 a) —*Plasmodium ovale* *Indian Med Gaz*, LVIII, pp 276-7
- (1923 b) —*Plasmodium tenue* and *P ovale* *Indian Med Gaz*, LVIII, pp 500-2
- †— (1926) —New conceptions in malaria *Indian Med Gaz*, LXI, pp 451-6
- (1931) —The laboratory diagnosis of malaria *Indian Med Gaz*, LXVI, pp 271-8
- †— (1932) —*Plasmodium ovale* Stephens, 1922 *Indian Med Gaz*, LXVII, pp 630-1
- †—, ACTON, H W, & DAS-GUPTA, B M (1929) —Puzzles and fallacies in the examination of stained films in the tropics *Indian Med Res Mem*, XIII, pp 1-42, 7 pls
- †— & BASU, B C (1933) —The nature of the so called "Black Spores" of Ross in malaria-transmitting mosquitoes *Indian J Med Res*, XX, pp 757-76, pls xxvii-xxx
- †— (1935) —Nuclear division in malarial sporozoites *Indian J Med Res*, XXII, pp 443-7, pl xxx and 1 text fig
- (1936) —Atmospheric temperature and humidity with reference to transmission of malaria by *Anopheles stephensi* (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, pp 492-3
- †— & DAS-GUPTA, B M (1932) —A study of monkey malaria, and its experimental transmission to man (A preliminary report) *Indian Med Gaz*, LXVII, pp 300-20, 7 pls, 6 charts

- †KNOWLES, R., & DAS GUPTA, B. M. (1934)—Latent malaria infection in monkeys *Indian Med Gaz*, LXIX, pp 541-5, 3 figs
- †— & WHITE, R. S. (1927)—Malaria, its investigation and control, with special reference to Indian conditions Calcutta, pp 1-220, pls 1-v, figs 42+29
- †—, —, & DAS-GUPTA, B. M. (1930)—Studies in the parasitology of malaria *Indian Med Res Mem*, XVIII, pp 1-436, 12 maps, 59 charts, 1 pl
- KNUTH, P., & DU TOIT, P. J. (1921)—Die Piroplasmosen In Mense, *Handb d Tropenkrankh*, 2 Aufl, VI, pp 288 *et seq*
- & RICHTERS, E. (1913)—Über die Vermehrung von *Piroplasma canis* in vitro *Berlin Tierärztl Woch*, XXIX, p 211
- KOCH, R. (1898)—Reiseberichte über Rinderpest, Bubonenpest in Indien und Afrika, Tsetse oder Surra-Krankheit, Texasfieber, tropische Malaria, Schwarzwasserfieber Berlin
- (1906)—Beiträge zur Entwicklungsgeschichte der Piroplasmosen *Z Hyg InfektKr*, LIV, pp 1-9, 3 pls
- , KOSSEL, & PFEIFFER (1899)—Über die Entwicklung des Malaria-Parasiten *Z Hyg InfektKr*, XXXII, pp 1-21, 22-4, 4 pls (Abstr in *J Roy Micro Soc*, 1899, pp 609-10)
- KOSSEL, H. (1899)—Ueber einen malarie-ähnlichen Blutparasiten bei Affen *Z Hyg InfektKr*, XXXII, pp 25-32, pl v
- †KRISHNA IYER (1933)—Note on the occurrence of *B. sergenti* *Ann Rept Imp Inst Vet Res Muktesar*, for 1932
- KUGLER, I. J., & MER, G. (1933)—The development of immunity against malaria in children under ten years of age *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XXVII, pp 269-76
- LABBÉ, A. (1894)—Recherches zoologiques et biologiques sur les Parasites endoglobulaires du sang des Vertébrés *Arch Zool exp gen* (3), II, pp 55-258, pls 1-x
- LAGRANGE, E. (1922)—Contribution à l'étude des piroplasmes des bovidés *Bull Soc Path exot*, XV, pp 295-9
- †LAL, R. B. (1925)—The relative number of male and female crescents (Prelim note) *Indian J Med Res*, XIII, pp 265-70
- LAVERAN, A. (1880-1)—Note sur un nouveau parasite trouvé dans le sang de plusieurs malades atteints de fièvre palustre *Bull Acad Med*, IX, pp 1235, 1268, 1346 (23rd November and 28th December, 1880, and 25th October, 1881)
- (1880-2)—Un nouveau parasite trouvé dans le sang des malades atteints de fièvre palustre *Bull Mem Soc Med Hôpit Paris*, XVII (24th December, 1880, and 28th April, 1882)
- (1881-2)—Do *C R Acad Sci Paris* (24th October, 1881, and 23rd October, 1882)
- (1884)—Traité des fièvres palustres Paris 457 pp
- (1891 a)—Sur des hématozoaires de l'alouette voisins de ceux du paludisme *C R Soc Biol Paris*, XLIII, p 383
- (1891 b)—Du paludisme et son hématozoaire Paris 300 pp
- (1898 a)—De l'existence d'un hématozoaire endoglobulaire chez *Padda oryzivora* *C R Soc Biol Paris* (10), V, pp 471-2
- (1898 b)—Contribution à l'étude de *Hemogregarina stepanowi* (Danilewski) *C R Soc Biol Paris*, pp 886-9, 919-21
- (1898 c)—Contribution à l'étude de *Drepanidium ranarum* (Lankester) *C R Soc Biol Paris*, pp 977-80

- LAVERAN, A (1899) — Contribution à l'étude de *Laverania danileuskyi* (Hématozoaires endoglobulaire des oiseaux) *C R Soc Biol Paris* (II), I, pp 603-6
- (1900) — Au sujet de l'hématozoaire endoglobulaire de *Padda orizivora* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LII, pp 19-20
- (1901a) — Contribution à l'étude du *Piroplasma equi* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LIII, pp 385-8, figs in text
- (1901b) — Au sujet des *Anopheles* et de leur rôle dans la propagation du paludisme *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LIII, pp 388-90
- (1902) — Sur une *Hæmaphysa* d'une mésange (*Parus major*) *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LIV, pp 1121-4, 10 figs
- (1905a) — Sur une hémamibe nouvelle de *Testudo pardalis* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LIX, pp. 176-8 5 figs
- (1905b) — Hæmocytozoa. Essai de classification. *Bull Inst Pasteur*, III, pp 809-17 (Translation in *J Trop Vet Sci*, I, pp 242-50)
- (1907) — Traité du Paludisme Paris 622 pp
- & LUCET (1903) — Deux hématozoaires de la perdrix et du dindon *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXXI, pp 673-6, 5 figs
- & MARULLAZ, M (1914) — Sur deux hémamibes et un toxo plasme du *Lothrix luteus* *Bull Soc Path exot*, VII, pp 21-25
- & MESNIL, F (1903) — Sur un protozoaire nouveau (*Piroplasma donovani* Lav et Mesn), parasite d'une fièvre de l'Inde *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXXXVII, pp 957-61, 17 figs
- & NATTAN-LARRIER (1913) — Piroplasmoses canines d'Europe et d'Afrique *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XXVII, pp 701-17
- & NICOLLE, M (1899) — Contribution à l'étude de *Pyrosoma bigeminum* *C R Soc Biol Paris* (2), I, pp 748-51
- LAWSON, M R (1911) — The æstivo autumnal parasite, its sexual cycle in the circulating blood of man, with a description of the morphological and biological characteristics of the parasite *J Exp Med*, XIII, pp 263 et seq
- (1913) — The extracellular relation of the malarial parasite to the red corpuscle, and its method of securing attachment to the external surface of the red corpuscle *J Exp Med*, XVII, pp 324 et seq
- (1916) — Distortion of the malarial parasite. An interpretation of *Plasmodium tenue* (Stephens) *J Exp Med*, XXIV, pp 291-314
- (1918) — Æstivo autumnal parasites. Multiple infection of red corpuscles and the various hypotheses concerning it *J Exp Med*, XXVII, pp 749-61, pls xxxvi-xxxix
- LÉGER, A. & M (1914) — Sur un *Plasmodium* de la roussette du Haut-Sénégal et Niger *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXXVII, pp 399-401
- (1920) — Piroplasme de la civette au Sénégal *Bull Soc Path exot*, XIII, pp 649-52
- LÉGER, M (1922) — *Plasmodium* d'un singe de la Guinée française *Cercopithecus campbelli* Wath *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXXXVI, pp 837-40, 6 figs

- LEGÉR, M., & BOUILLIEZ, M. (1913) — Recherches expérimentales sur *Plasmodium mui* Halberstädter et Prowazek d'un *Macacus cynomolgus* *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XXVII, pp 955-85
- & MOUZELS, P. (1917) — *Plasmodium* de *Iguana nudicollis* *Bull. Soc Path exot*, X, pp 95-8
- LEGG, J. (1926) — Can the cattle tick *Hæmaphysalis bispinosa* act as the carrier of piroplasmosis (*Piroplasma bigeminum*)? An experimental enquiry *Austr J Exper Biol Med Sci*, III, pp 203-16
- (1935) — The occurrence of bovine babesiellosis in Northern Australia *Pamphl Council Sci Industr Res Australia*, LVI, pp 1-48, 4 pls
- LEIFER, R. T. (1915) — *Babesia* or *Piroplasma* — a reply to Chalmers and Archibald *J Trop Med Hyg*, XVIII, p 7
- LEISERMANN, L. I. (1932) — Die experimentelle Malaria beim Menschen. *Arch Schiffs- u Tropenhyg*, XXXVI, pp 650-71, 15 figs
- LESTOQUARD, F. (1924 a) — Les piroplasmoses du mouton en Algérie. (Note préliminaire) *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVII, pp 122-28, 15 figs
- (1924 b) — Deuxième note sur les piroplasmoses du mouton en Algérie L'anaplasmose *Anaplasma ovis* nov sp *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVII, pp 784-8
- (1925) — Troisième note sur les piroplasmoses du mouton en Algérie La piroplasmose vraie *Piroplasma* (s tr) *ovis* (nov sp) Comparaison avec *Babesiella ovis* *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVIII, pp 140-5
- (1926) — Les piroplasmoses du mouton et de la chèvre *Arch. Inst Pasteur, Algér*, IV, pp 222-317, 4 pls, 5 text figs
- (1931) — Les piroplasmes des bovins en Turquie *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIV, pp 817-19
- , DONATIEN, A., & SALORD, C. (1936) — Effet de la splénectomie dans l'anaplasmose du mouton *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIX, pp 264-6
- LEVADITI, C., & EKREM, J. (1931) — Les piroplasmoses du mouton en Turquie *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIV, pp 822-6
- LIGNIERES, J. (1903) — La piroplasmose bovine Nouvelles recherches et observations sur la multiplicité des parasites, leur évolution, la transmission naturelle de la maladie et la vaccination *Arch Parasit*, VII, pp 398-407, pl iv
- (1919) — Piroplasmes, anaplasmes et grains chromatiques *Bull. Soc Path exot*, XII, pp 558-66
- †LINGARD, A., & JENNINGS, E. (1904) — A preliminary note on a piroplasmosis found in man and in some of the lower animals. *Indian Med Gaz*, XXXIX pp 161-5, 3 pls
- LOON, F. H. VAN, & KIRSCHNER, L. (1924) — Inoculation of benign tertian malaria from man on man in Batavia *Meded Burgerl Geneesk Dienst Nederl-Indie* (foreign edition), No 3, p 271
- LOTZE, H. (1930) — Die künstliche Proteosomainfektion der Vögel. Ein Beitrag zur Frage der Immunität und Immunisierung bei Vogelmalária — I Mitteilung *Zbl Bakt*, CXIX, pp 165-71.
- (1931) — Do Do — II Mitteilung *Zbl Bakt*, CXX, pp 107-13.
- LOWE, J. (1934 a) — Studies in untreated malaria *Indian Med Gaz*, LXIX, pp 16-23

- LOWE, J (1934 b) —Studies in untreated malaria. Numerical studies of the parasites in relation to the fever *Rec Malar Surv India*, IV, pp 223-41
- LUKE, M (1900) —Ergebnisse der neuen Sporozoenforschung Zusammenfasche Darstellung, mit besonderer Berücksichtigung der Malariaparasiten und ihre nächsten Verwandten — II Entwicklungscyklus der Malariaparasiten *Zbl Bakt*, XXVII, pp 436-60, 9 figs in text
- MACCALLUM W G (1897 a) —On the flagellated form of the malarial parasite *Lancet*, II, pp 1240-1
- (1897 b) —On the hæmatozoa infection of birds *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, XXII, pp 440-1, *Johns Hopkins Hosp Bull*, No 80
- (1898) —On the hæmatoozon infection of birds *J Exp Med*, III, pp 117-39, pl xii (Abstract in *Zbl Bakt*, XXIV, pp 282-3)
- †MACDONALD, G (1931) —The mechanism of infection with malaria in children under endemic and hyperendemic conditions *Indian J Med Res*, XVIII, pp 1347-72
- †MACKIE, F P (1914) —Note on the parasite of bat malaria *Indian J Med Res*, II, pp 375-6, pl xlvii
- †MAJID, S A (1933) —Note on some unsuccessful attempts to infect a monkey by injections of living malarial sporozoites *Rec Malar Surv India*, III, pp 475-7
- †—— & SINTON, J A (1933) —The longevity of females of *Culex fatigans* under experimental conditions, and the duration of malarial infections in these insects *Indian J Med Res*, XXI, pp 455-66
- MALAMOS, B (1934) —Über eigentümliche Parasitenkapseln bei menschlicher Malaria (*P vivax* und *P ovale*) und Affenmalaria (*P knowlesi*) Vorläufige Mitteilung *Arch Schiffs u Tropenhyg*, XXXVIII, pp 342-8, 1 pl
- †MALEANI, P G (1936) —*Hæmoproteus rileyi* (sp nov) causing a fatal disease in Indian peacock *Indian J Vet Sci*, VI, pp 155-7, pl iv
- MANALANG, C (1930) —The preservation of malarial oocysts and sporozoites *Philippine J Sci*, XLII, pp 481-7, 4 pls
- †MANGRULKAR, M Y (1937 a) —A piroplasm from the Indian cat (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 395
- †—— (1937 b) —On a piroplasm of the Indian cat (*Felis domesticus*) *Ind J. Vet Sci*, VII, pp 243-6, pl xvi
- MANSON, P (1894) —On the nature and significance of the crescentic and flagellated bodies in malarial blood *Brit Med J*, II, p 1306
- (1898) —The mosquito and the malaria parasite *Brit Med J*, II, pp 849-53
- (1900) —Experimental proof of the mosquito malaria theory *Brit Med J*, II, pp 949-51, 2 figs & 1 chart, also *Lancet*, II, pp 923-5
- MANSON-BAHR, P (1929) —A case of resistance to benign tertian malarial parasites *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XXII, pp 469-70
- MANWELL, R D (1929) —Relapse in bird malaria *Amer J Hyg*, IX, pp 308-45, 12 charts
- (1933) —The behaviour of the avian malarias in the common fowl, an abnormal host *Amer J Trop Med*, XIII, pp 67-112

- MANWELL, R. D. (1934) —How many species of avian malaria parasites are there? *J Parasit*, XX, p 334
- (1935 a) —*Plasmodium vaughani* (Novy & MacNeal) *Amer J Hyg*, XXI, pp 180-7, 1 pl
- (1935 b) —How many species of avian malaria parasites are there? *Amer J Trop Med*, XV, pp 265-83, 2 pls
- (1936 a) —The status of *Plasmodium capistrani* *Amer J Trop Med*, XXVI, pp 685-8
- (1936 b) —The problem of species, with special reference to the malaria parasites *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XXX, pp 435-9
- (1936 c) —*Plasmodium polare* in the vertebrate host *J Parasit*, XXII, p 412
- & HERMAN, C. (1935) —The occurrence of the avian malarias in nature *Amer J Trop Med*, XV, pp 661-73
- MARCHIAFAVA, E., & CELLI, A. (1889) —Sulle febbri malariche predominanti nell'estate e nell'autunno in Roma. Nota preventiva *Rif Med Naples*, No 214 (13th September)
- MARCHOUX, E. (1900) —*Piroplasma canis* (Laveran) chez les chiens du Senegal *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LII, pp 97-8, figs in text
- & CHORINE, V. (1932) —La fécondation des gamètes d'hématozoaires—I Les gamètes d'*Hæmoproteus* *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XLIX, pp 75-102, 2 figs
- & JOLLY, A. M. D. (1935) —Cycle évolutif complet de *P. falciparum* dans le sang circulant *Ann Inst Pasteur*, LV, pp 623-31, 1 pl
- MARTINEZ, C. R. (1934) —El *Hæmoproteus columbæ* (Nota parasitologica) *Trab Inst Biol Animal*, I, pp 96-8
- MARTINI, E. (1909) —The development of a *Piroplasma* and *Trypanosoma* of cattle in artificial culture media *Philippine J Sci* (B), IV, pp 149-70, pls 1-vi
- MARTOGGIO, F. (1913) —Contributo alla conoscenza delle leucocyto-gregarine *Ann Igiene (sper)*, XXIII, p 161
- (1917) —Su di un nuovo genere di parassiti del sangue *Ann Igiene (sper)*, XXVII, p 561
- MARZINOWSKY, E. J. (1916) —De différentes espèces du parasite de la malaria *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XXX, pp 243-48, pls iv-vi
- & BIELTZER, A. W. (1909) —Piroplasmose des Pferdes in Russland und die Rolle der Zecke *Dermacentor reticulatus* bei ihrer Verbreitung *Z Hyg InfektKr*, LXIII, pp 17-33 pls ii-vii
- MATHIS, C., & LEGER, M. (1909) —Presence d'un leucocytozoaire chez les chiens du Tonkin *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXVII, p 98
- (1911) —*Plasmodium* des macaques du Tonkin *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XXV, pp 593-600
- MAURER, G. (1902) —Die Malaria perniciosa *Zhl Bakt*, I Abt., Orig., XXXII, pp 695-717, 3 pls
- MAYER, M. (1908) —Über Malaria-parasiten bei Affen *Arch Protistenk*, XII, pp 314-22, pl xxi
- (1920) —Über die Wanderung der Malaria-sichelkeime in den Stechmücken und die Möglichkeit ihrer Überwinterung in diesen *Med Klin*, XVI, p 1290 (Summary in *Arch Schiffs- u Tropenhyg*, 1921, XXV, p 64)
- (1933) —Über einen neuen Blutparasiten des Affen (*Entopolo-poides macacæ* n. g. n. sp.) *Arch Schiffs- u Tropenhyg*, XXXVII, pp 504-5

- MAYER, M (1934) —Ein neuer, eigenartiger Blutparasit des Affen (*Ento polypoides macaci* n g et n sp) *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, CXXXI, pp 132-6, 1 pl
- , BORCHARDT, W, & ZIRKUTH, W (1926) —Über Einschlüsse der Erythrozyten bei experimenteller Anämie der Ratten (eine neue Parasiten gruppe?) *Klin Woch*, V, p 559
- MAYNE, B (1920) —Can the mosquito convey infection from a malarial patient undergoing treatment? Does sporogony affect mosquito life? *U S Publ Health Rep*, XXXV, p 1664
- (1921) —One or several species of malarial parasite? A review of recent work bearing on this question *Pub Health Dept Washington*, Reprint No 633, pp 1-15
- (1922) —How long does a mosquito retain malaria parasites? *U S Publ Health Rep*, XXXVII, p 1059
- †—— (1928 a) —A note on some recent attempts to transmit malaria organisms mechanically through mosquito biting *Indian J Med Res*, XV, pp 1067-71, pl lxxx
- †—— (1928 b) —The influence of relative humidity on the presence of parasites in the insect-carrier and the initial seasonal appearance of malaria in a selected area in India. *Indian J Med Res*, XV, pp 1073-84, 1 fig
- †—— (1928 c) —An anophelene host for the parasites of bird malaria *Indian J Med Res*, XVI, pp 557-8
- †—— (1929 a) —The nature of the "Black Spores" associated with the malarial parasite in the mosquito, and their relationship to the tracheal system *Indian J Med Res*, XVII, pp 109-34, 4 pls
- †—— (1929 b) —Initial seasonal appearance of malaria in a selected area in India, demonstrated by presence of parasites in the insect carrier *Trans 7th Congr Far East Ass Trop Med Calcutta*, 1927, II, pp 740-4
- †—— (1929 c) —A note on some experimental attempts to transmit mechanically malaria organisms through mosquito biting *Trans 7th Cong Far East Ass Trop Med Calcutta*, 1927, II pp 745-8
- †—— (1930) —A study of the influence of relative humidity on the life and infectability of the mosquito *Indian J Med Res*, XVII, pp 1119-38, pl lxxii
- MEILLON, B DE (1936) —Nuclear division in sporozoites of *Plasmodium* *S Afr Med J*, X, p 474, fig 1
- †MELLO, I F DE (1916) —Quelques considérations sur les affinités zoologiques du genre *Hæmocystidium*, avec description d'une espèce nouvelle *An Sci Fac Med Porto*, III, pp 1-11, pl 1
- †—— (1934 a) —Contribution to the study of the schizogony of the so called *Hæmocystidium*, with reference to the validity of the species *H. lophi muhi*, 1916 (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 378
- †—— (1934 b) —Contribution a l'étude du Cycle Evolutif des *Hæmocystidium* *Arch Esc Med Chirurg Nova Goa* (A), Fasc 9, pp 1785-99, pls 1 & 11
- †—— (1935 a) —A contribution to the study of the blood parasites of some Indian birds *Proc Indian Acad Sci*, I, B, pp 349-58, pls xli & xlii
- †—— (1935 b) —New Hæmoproteids of some Indian birds *Proc Indian Acad Sci*, II, B, pp 469-75

- †MELLO, I F DE (1936) — *Plasmodium narayani* n sp, parasite of the fish-otter, *Lutra lutra* *Proc Indian Acad Sci*, III, B, pp 212-13, pl III
- † — (1937 a) — Further contributions to the study of the blood parasites of the Indian birds, together with a list of hæmoparasites hitherto recorded *J Roy Asiat Soc Beng*, 1936, Sci II, no 2, pp 95-122, 3 pls
- † — & AFONSO, E (1935) — Blood parasites of *Coracias b benghalensis*, with special remarks on its two types of Leucocytozoon *Proc Indian Acad Sci*, II, B, pp 67-73, pls 1 & II
- † — & BRÁZ DE SÁ, L J (1916) — A contribution to the study of Hæmoprotozoa in Portuguese India *Indian J Med Res*, III, pp 731-7, pl lxiv
- † —, —, DE SOUSA, LORETO, DIAS, A, & NORONHA, R (1917) — Hématozoaires et pseudo-hématozoaires de l'Inde Portugaise *Anal Sci Faculd Med Porto*, III, pp 5-24, pls 1 & II
- † —, FERNANDEZ, M, CORREIA, F, & LOBO, M (1928 a) — Sur une paludisme du fourmilier, *Manes pentadactyla* *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXI, pp 205-6
- † — — (1928 b) — Études sur le sang de *Manes pentadactyla* *Arch Esc Med Cirurg Nova Goa* (A), I, pp 239-63, pls ix-xii
- † — & FONSECA, L DA (1937 b) — Further notes on the hæmoparasitology of the Indian birds *Proc Indian Acad Sci*, VI, B, pp 213-19, text figs
- † — — (1938) — On the schizogonic forms of a new plasmodid found in the blood of the green snake, *Passerita mycterizans* Daud *Proc Indian Acad Sci*, VII, B, pp 47-8 pl vi
- † — & PAES, S (1923) — Sur une plasmodie du sang des chevres *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXXXVIII, pp 829-30
- † — & RAIMUNDO, M (1934 a) — Morphology and schizogonic cycle of *Hæmoproteus raymundi*, n sp, parasite of *Leptocoma zeylanica* (Linn) *Proc Indian Acad Sci*, I, B, pp 97-9, pls vii & xiii, 1 text-fig
- † — — (1934 b) — Morphologie et cycle schizogonique d'une nouvelle espèce d'*Hæmoproteus*, parasite de *Leptocoma zeylanica* (Linn) *Arch Esc Med-Cirurg Nova Goa* (A), Fasc 9, pp 1437-40, pl 1
- MER, G (1933) — Observations on the development of *Plasmodium malariae* Lav in *Anopheles elutus* Edw Experimental transmission of quartan malaria to man from the mosquito *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XXVII, pp 483-8
- MESNIL, F, & ROUBAUD, E (1920) — Essais d'inoculation du paludisme au chimpanzé *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XXXIV, pp 466-80, pl xv
- METTAM, R W M, & CARMICHAEL, J (1936) — Turning sickness, a protozoan encephalitis of cattle in Uganda Its relationship with East Coast fever *Parasitology*, XXVIII, pp 254-83, pl xii
- MEZINCESCU, D (1909) — Évolution des ookinètes d'*Hæmoproteus* dans l'intestin des moustiques *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXVI pp 329-30
- MINCHIN, E A, & WOODCOCK, H M (1910) — Observations on certain blood parasites of fishes occurring at Rovigno *Quart J Micr Sci*, LV, pp 113-54, pls viii-x
- MISSIROLI, A (1928) — Alcuni protozoi parassiti dell'*Anopheles maculipennis* *Riv Malaria*, VII, pp 1-3, 1 pl



- MITZMAIN, M B (1915) — *Anopheles* as a winter carrier of *Plasmodium*. The mosquito as a prophylactic indicator *U S Publ Health Rep*, XXX, pp 2117-21
- (1916 a) — *Anopheles punctipennis* Say its relation to the transmission of malaria. Report of experimental data relative to subtertian malarial fever *U S Publ Health Rep*, XXXI, p 301
- (1916 b) — *Anopheles* infectivity experiments. An attempt to determine the number of persons one mosquito can infect with malaria *U S Publ Health Rep*, XXXI, p 2325
- (1917 a) — The malaria parasite in the mosquito. The effect of low temperature and other factors in its development *U S Publ Health Rep*, XXXII, p 1400
- (1917 b) — *Anopheles punctipennis*. A note on its ability to serve as a host for *Plasmodium falciparum* *U S Publ Health Rep*, XXXII, p 1081
- MIZAJIMA, M (1907) — On the cultivation of a bovine *Piroplasma*. a preliminary communication *Philippine I. Sci*, II, B, pp 83-91, 3 pls
- MOLDOVAN, J (1914) — Untersuchungen über den Zeugungskreis des *Leucocytozoon ziemanni* (Laveran) *Arch Protistenk*, XXXIV, pp 249-62, pls xviii & xix
- MUHLENS, P (1921 a) — Beobachtungen über das Verhalten der Malaria Parasiten in der *Anopheles* mücke *Arch Schiffs- u Tropenhyg*, XXV, pp 58-61, pl 1
- (1921 b) — Die Plasmodien. In Prowazek-Nöller, Handb d path Protozoen, III, pp 1421 *et seq*,
- (1934) — Über *Plasmodium ovale* (Stephens) *Arch Schiffs u Tropenhyg*, XXXVII, pp 367-74, 1 pl, 10 text figs
- & KIRSCHBAUM, W (1924) — Weitere parasitologische Beobachtungen bei künstlichen Malariainfektionen von Paralytikern *Arch Schiffs- u Tropenhyg*, XXVIII, pp 131 *et seq*
- †MULLIGAN, H W (1935) — Descriptions of two species of monkey *Plasmodium* isolated from *Silenus irus* *Arch Protistenk*, LXXXIV, pp 285-314, pls iv & v and 2 text-figs
- †MURPHY, R A (1930) — Some observations on the preparation and examination of thick films for malarial parasites *Indian Med Gaz*, LXV, pp 325-6
- †NAPIER, L E, & CAMPBELL, H G M (1932) — Observations on a *Plasmodium* infection which causes hæmoglobinuria in certain species of monkeys *Indian Med Gaz*, LXVII, pp 246-9
- NAWROTZKY, N N (1912) — Zur Piroplasmoseinfektion der Hunde durch die Schleimhaut des Magendarmstraktes *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, LXVI, pp 417-20
- NFGRI, A (1913) — Beobachtungen über *Hæmoproteus* *Zbl Bakt* I Abt, LXVIII, pp 599-602, 1 pl
- NEUMANN, R O (1908 a) — Ueber protozoische Parasiten im Blut von Meeresfischen *Munch Med Woch*, LV, p 1460
- (1908 b) — Die Übertragung von *Plasmodium præcox* auf Kanarienvogel durch *Stegomyia fasciata* und die Entwicklung der Parasiten im Magen und der Speicheldrüsen dieser Stechmücke *Arch Protistenk*, XIII, pp 23-69, pls iv-vi
- (1909 a) — Studien über protozoische Parasiten im Blut von Meeresfischen *Z Hyg InfektKr*, LXIV, pp 1-112, pls i-vi

- NEUMANN, R O (1909 b) —Ueber die Blutparasiten von *Vesperugo* und deren Weiterentwicklung in den Milben der Fledermaus *Arch Protistenk*, XVIII, pp 1-10, pl 1
- NICOLLE, M, & ADIL BEY (1899) —Première note sur la malaria des bovides *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XIII, p 337
- NIGRFLI, R F (1929) —*Dactylosoma jahnii* sp nov, a sporozoan parasite of the erythrocytes and erythroplastids of the newt (*Triturus viridescens*) *J Parasit*, XVI, p 102
- (1930) —*Dactylosoma jahnii* sp nov, a sporozoan of the erythrocytes and erythroplastids of the newt (*Triturus viridescens*) *Ann Protistologie, Paris*, III, pp 13-24, 2 pls
- NIKOLAEV, B P, & YAKOWLEWA, W W (1929) —Le sort des formes sexuees du *Plasmodium vivax* dans la cavité abdominale des *Culex*, *Theobaldia* et *Aedes* (Russian, with French résumé) *Russ J Trop Med*, VII pp 557-82, 1 fig
- NOCARD & MOTAS (1902) —Contribution à l'étude de la piroplasmose canine *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XVI, p 257
- NOCHT, B, & MAYER, M (1918) —Die Malaria Berlin
- (1936) —Die Malaria Eine Einführung in ihre Klinik, Parasitologie und Bekämpfung 2nd ed Berlin, pp vi+172, 2 pls, 24 text figs
- NOLLER, W (1920 a) —Die neueren Ergebnisse der *Hæmoproteus*-Forschung *Arch Protistenk*, XLI, pp 149-68
- (1920 b) —Neuere Forschungen auf dem Gebiete der Blutparasiten unter den Sporozoen *Arch Schiffs- u Tropenhyg*, XXIV, pp 353-5
- †NURSING, D, RAO, B A, & SWEET, W C (1934) —Notes on malaria in Mysore State —Part VII The anopheline transmitters of malaria *Rec Malar Surv India*, IV, pp 243-51
- NUTTALL, G H F (1901) —On the question of priority with regard to certain discoveries upon the ætiology of malarial diseases *Quart J Micr Sci*, XLIV, pp 429-41
- (1904) —Canine piroplasmosis *J Hygiene*, IV, p 219-57, 7 text figs & 7 charts
- (1908) —Piroplasmosis The Harben Lectures —III *J. Roy Inst. Pub Health*, XVI, p 513
- (1910) —On Hematozoa occurring in wild animals in Africa —I *Piroplasma rossi* n sp and *Hæmogregarina canis adusti* n sp found in the jackal *Parasitology*, III, pp 108-16, pls x & xi
- (1913) —The Herter Lectures —III Piroplasmosis *Parasitology*, VI, pp 302-20
- , FANTHAM, H B, & PORTER, A (1909) —Observations on *Theileria parva*, the parasite of East Coast fever of cattle *Parasitology*, II, pp 325-40
- & GRAHAM SMITH, G S —(1904-1907) —Canine piroplasmosis —II-VI *J Hygiene*, V, pp 237-49, pl ix, VI, pp 586-651, pls xi-xiii, VII, pp 232-72, pls 1-111
- (1908 a) —The mode of multiplication of *Piroplasma bovis* and *P. putheci* in the circulating blood compared with that of *P. canis*, with notes on other species of *Piroplasma* *Parasitology*, I, p 134
- (1908 b) —The development of *Piroplasma canis* in culture *Parasitology*, I, p 243
- (1909 a) —*Theileria parva* attempts at cultivation *Parasitology*, II, pp 208-10

- NUTTALL, G. H. F., & GRAHAM-SMITH, G. S. (1909 b) —Note on attempts to infect the fox and the jackal with *Piroplasma canis* *Parasitology*, II, pp 211-14
- & STRICKLAND, C. (1912) —On the occurrence of two species of parasites in equine "piroplasmosis" or "biliary fever" *Parasitology*, V, pp 65-86, pl. iii, 8 diagrams and 5 charts
- OLLIVIG, H., & MANTEUFEL, P. (1912) —Die Babesien In Provazek, Handb. d. path. Protozoen, Leipzig, Lfg 1, pp 517-67, 5 pls
- O'ROKE, E. C. (1929) —Gamete formation and fertilization in *Hæmoproteus lophortyx* *J. Parasit.*, XVI, pp 102-3
- (1930) —The morphology, transmission, and life history of *Hæmoproteus lophortyx* O'Roche, a blood parasite of the California Valley Quail *Univ. Calif. Publ. Zool.*, XXXVI, pp 1-50, 2 pls, 6 text-figs
- (1931) —The life-history of *Leucocytozoon anatis* Wickware *J. Parasit.*, XVIII, p 127
- †PANDIT, S. R. (1935) —The morphology of malarial parasites *Rec. Malar. Surv. Ind.*, V, pp 389-92, 2 pls
- PARROT, L. (1927) —Sur un parasite intraglobulaire pigmenté de *Tarentola mauritanica* (L.) *Arch. Inst. Pasteur, Alg.*, V, V, pp 1 & 8, pls 1 & ii
- †PATTON, W. S. (1910) —Preliminary report on a new piroplasm (*Piroplasma gibeoni* sp. nov.) found in the blood of the hounds of the Madras hunt, and subsequently discovered in the blood of the jackal, *Canis aureus* *Bull. Soc. Path. exot.*, III, pp 274-81, fig 1. (Extract in *J. Trop. Vet. Sci.*, V, pp 615-21, 1 fig.)
- PAWAN, J. L. (1927) —The relative number of male and female crecetts in the peripheral blood *Ann. Trop. Med. Parasit.*, XXI, pp 135-6.
- (1928) —A note on the use of the Romanowsky stains in the tropics *Ann. Trop. Med. Parasit.*, XXII, pp 303-5
- (1931) —Feulgen nuclear reaction and the malarial nucleus *Ann. Trop. Med. Parasit.*, XXV, pp 185-7
- PÉREKHOPOFF, G. J. (1914) —Ueber Kulturen der Plasmodien des tropischen Fiebers (*Malaria tropica*) *Arch. Protistenk.*, XXXV, pp 139-53, pls xiii-xv
- (1926) —Sur la question du développement atypique des Parasites de la tierce bénigne *Zbl. Bakt.*, I Abt., Orig., XCLX, pp 115-29, pls 1 & ii
- (1928) —Zur Morphologie der Parasiten der chronischen Malaria *Zbl. Bakt.*, CVIII, pp 26-41, 1 pl
- †PERUMAL, M. V. (1927) —Indigenous cases of malaria at high altitudes *Indian Med. Gaz.*, LXII, pp 553-4.
- PLUMMER, H. G. (1912 a) —The President's Address —On certain blood parasites *J. Roy. Microsc. Soc.*, pp 133-50, pls 1 & ii.
- (1912 b) —On the blood parasites found in animals in the Zoological Gardens during the four years 1908-1911 *Proc. Zool. Soc. London*, pp 406-19, pls xlix-lv
- (1913) —Report on the deaths which occurred in the Zoological Gardens during 1912, together with the blood parasites found during the year *Proc. Zool. Soc. London*, pp 141-9
- (1914) —Report on the deaths which occurred in the Zoological Gardens during 1913, together with a list of the blood parasites found during the year. *Proc. Zool. Soc. London*, pp 181-90

- PLIMMER, H G (1915) —Report on the deaths which occurred in the Zoological gardens during 1914, together with a list of the blood parasites found during the year *Proc Zool Soc London*, pp 123-30
- (1916) —Report on the deaths which occurred in the Zoological Gardens during 1915, together with a list of the blood parasites found during the year *Proc Zool Soc London*, pp 77-86
- PONTANO, T (1920 a) —Sulla riproduzione dei macrogameti di *Plasmodium vivax* nel circolo sanguigno *Polichinico*, XXVII, Sez Med p 36
- (1920 b) —Ueber die monogene ungeschlechtliche Fortpflanzung der Makrogameten von *Plasmodium vivax* im menschlichen Blutstrom *Arch Schiffs- u Tropenhyg*, XXIV, pp 357-64, pl III
- (1923) —Sulla riproduzione sperimentale della malaria per mezzo dei gameti *Polichinico*, XXX, Sez Med, p 269
- † POWELL, A (1898) —A suggestion on the formation of crescentic bodies in malaria *Indian Med Gaz*, No 1, pp 3-4
- PRIESTLY, H (1915) —*Theileria tachyglossi* (n sp.), a blood parasite of *Tachyglossus aculeatus* *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, IX, pp 233-6
- PROWAZEK, S VON (1912 a) —*Halteridium* und *Hæmoproteus* der Vögel In Handb d path Protozoen, Bd II, Lfg I, pp 568-88, pl 1, Leipzig
- (1912 b) —Die Malaria der Vogel *Plasmodium præcox* Gr et Fel, *Proteosoma* In Handb d path Protozoen, Bd II, Lfg I, pp 589-601
- RAFFALLE, G (1936 a) —Potere infettante del sangue durante l' incubazione della malaria aviaria (Italian, with English summary) *Riv Malarol* (1), XV, pp 77-87
- (1936 b) —Il doppio ciclo schizogonico di *Plasmodium elongatum*, (Italian, with English summary) *Riv Malarol* (1), XV pp 309-17, 1 pl
- (1936 c) —Presumibili forme iniziali di evoluzione di *Plasmodium relicum* (Italian, with English summary) *Riv Malarol* (1), XV, pp 318-24, 2 pls
- † RAMSAY, G C (1930) —Some findings and observations on Anopheline Malaria Infectivity Survey carried out in the Cachar District of Assam *Indian J Med Res*, XVIII, pp 533-52, 3 graphs
- RANKOV, M (1936) —Die Verteilung des *Plasmodium vivax* und *Plasmodium immaculatum* bei verschiedenen Altersgruppen *Arch Schiffs u Tropenhyg*, XL, pp 277-89
- † RAO, M A N (1926) —Experimental infection of the jackal (*Canis aureus*) with *Piroplasma canis*, Prana & Galli-Valerio, 1895 *Indian J Med Res*, XIV, pp 243-4
- † — (1927) *Piroplasma gibsoni* Patton, 1910 *Indian J Med Res*, XIV, pp 785-800, pls xxxi & xxxii, 4 text-figs
- RASTEGAIIEFF, E (1936) —*Ornithodoros lahorensis* Neumann, 1908, vecteur des hemoparasites du mouton *Anaplasma ovis* et *Theileria recondita* *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIX, pp 732-3
- RATCLIFFE, H L (1927) —The relation of *Plasmodium vivax* and *Plasmodium præcox* to the red blood cells of their respective hosts as determined by sections of blood cells *Amer. J T Med*, VII, pp 383-8, 36 figs

- RATCLIFFE, H L (1928) —The relation of *Plasmodium falciparum* to the human red blood cell as determined by sections *Amer J Trop Med*, VIII, pp 559-62, 11 figs
- RATZ, S VON (1913) —Über die Piroplasmose der Schafe *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, LXVIII, pp 194-200
- †RAY, H N (1938) —On the nuclear structure of *Babesia bigemina* (Smith & Kilbourne) (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 265
- †—— & IDNANI, J A (1937) —A preliminary note on the occurrence of *Bartonella canis* in dogs in India *Vet Rec*, II, p 371
- †—— (1938) —Observations on the forms of *Babesia gibsoni* (Patton) in dogs (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 265
- †RAYMOND (1904) —Annual Report to the Bengal Government, 1903-4 Also *Indian Med Gaz*, XXXIX, p 272
- REES, C W (1934) —Characteristics of the piroplasms *Babesia argentina* and *B bigemina* in the United States *J Agric Res*, XLVIII, pp 427-38, 3 figs
- REES, D C (1900) —Experimental proof of the malaria mosquito theory *Brit Med J*, II, p 1054
- REGENDANZ, P (1930) —Ueber den Entwicklungsgang von *Babesia bigemina* in der Zecke *Boophilus microplus* *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, CXXXVII, pp 423-8
- & KIKUTH, W (1928 a) —Sur un parasite du sang des "Quica" (*Metachirus quica*), *Nuttalia brasiliensis* n sp, et influence de la rate sur les infections latentes du sang *C R Soc Biol Paris*, XCVIII, pp 1567-9, 2 figs
- & REICHENOW, E (1932) —Beitrag zur Uebertragungsweise von *Babesia canis* durch Zecken *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, CXXIV, pp 471-8
- (1933) —Die Entwicklung von *Babesia canis* in *Dermacentor reticulatus* *Arch Protisten*, LXXIX, pp 50-71, 2 pls, 1 text fig
- REICHENOW, E (1920) —Ueber das Vorkommen der Malaria Parasiten des Menschen bei den afrikanischen Menschenaffen *Zbl. Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, LXXXV, pp 207-16, 1 pl
- (1932) —Die Entwicklung von *Proteosoma circumflexum* in *Theobaldia annulata* nebst Beobachtungen über das Verhalten anderer Vogelparasiten in Mücken *Jena Z Naturw*, LXVII, pp 434-51, pls x & xi
- (1935) —Uebertragungsweise und Entwicklung der Piroplasmen. *Zbl Bakt*, I Abstr, Orig, CXXXV, pp 108\*-19\*
- RICHARD, J (1882) —Sur le parasite de la malaria *Naturaliste*, II, p 57
- RICHTERS, C E (1935) —Klinik und Prophylaxe der Piroplasmen *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, CXXXV, pp 119\*-35\*
- RIDING, D (1930) —*Hæmoproteus* of *Tarentola annularis* *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XXIII, pp 635-6, 1 pl
- ROCHA-LIMA, D DA, & WERNER, H (1913) —Ueber die Züchtung von Malaria Parasiten nach der Methode von Bass *Arch Schiffs u Tropenhyg*, XVII, pp 541-51
- RODHAIN, J (1926 a) —*Plasmodium* de *Nycteris hispida* Schreber au Congo Belge *Bull Soc Path exot*, XIX, pp 780-1, 1 fig
- (1926 b) —*Plasmodium cpomophori* n sp, parasite commun des Roussettes epaulières au Congo Belge *Bull Soc Path. exot*, XIX, pp 828-38, 2 figs

- RODHAIN, J (1936 a) —Piroplasmes d'okapi et d'éléphants dans l'Ouelle  
*Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIX, pp 877-81, 1 fig
- (1936 b) —La receptivité des singes Africains au *Plasmodium Inoulsen* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CXXIII, pp 1003-6
- & BERGE, L VAN DEN (1936) —Contribution a l'étude des plasmodiums des singes Africains *Ann Soc Belge Med Trop*, XVI, pp 521-31, 2 pls
- RODOLF, G DE M (1926) —The incubation period of benign tertian malaria *J Mental Sci*, LXXII, pp 69-83
- ROSENBUSCH, F, & GONZALEZ, R (1925) —Beitrag zum Studium der Tristeza *Arch Protistenk*, L, pp 443-85
- ROSS, P R (1905) —A note on the natural occurrence of piroplasmosis in the monkey (*Cercopithecus*) *J Hygiene*, V, pp 18-23, 3 charts
- †ROSS, R (1895) —Some observations on the crescent sphere flagella metamorphosis of the malaria parasite within the mosquito. *Trans S Indian Branch Brit Med Ass*, VI, pp 334-50
- †— (1897 a) —Observations on a condition necessary to the transformation of the malaria crescent *Brit Med J*, pp 251-5
- †— (1897 b) —On some peculiar pigmented cells found in two mosquitoes fed on malarial blood *Brit Med J*, II, pp 1786-8
- †— (1898 a) —Pigmented cells in mosquitoes *Brit Med J*, I, pp 550-1
- †— (1898 b) —Report on the preliminary investigation into malaria in the Sihur Ghat, Ootacamund *Trans S Indian Branch Brit Med Ass*, VII, p 143
- †— (1898 c) —Report on the cultivation of *Proteosoma* Labbe in grey mosquitoes Calcutta, 21 pages, 9 pls (Dated May 21, 1898, issued October 1898), reprinted in *Indian Med Gaz*, XXXIII, November 1898, pp 401-8, 448-50, pl 1
- †— (1898 d) —The rôle of the mosquito in the evolution of the malarial parasite *Lancet*, II, pp 488-9
- †— (1899 a) —The cultivation of the malarial quartan parasite in *Anopheles* *Brit Med J*, II, p 508
- †— (1899 b) —Infection of birds with *Proteosoma* by the bites of mosquitoes *Indian Med Gaz*, pp 1-3
- (1899 c) —Du rôle des moustiques dans le paludisme *Ann. Inst Pasteur*, pp 136-44
- (1899 d) —Inaugural lecture on the possibility of extirpating malaria from certain localities by a new method *Brit Med J*, No 2009, pp 1-4
- †— (1899 e) —Extirmination of malaria *Indian Med Gaz*, No 7, pp 231-2
- †— (1899 f) —Infectiousness of malarial fever and Kala Azar. *Indian Med Gaz*, pp 233-41
- (1899 g) —Life history of the parasites of malaria *Nature*, LX, pp 322-4, 439 (Abstr in *J Roy Micro Soc*, 1899, p 609)
- (1899 h) —The cause and prevention of malaria *Nature*, LX, pp 357-8
- (1899 i) —The infection of birds by mosquitoes *Brit Med J*, No 1990, pp 432-3
- (1900) —Malaria and mosquitoes *Nature*, LXI, pp 522-7. (Abstr in *J Roy Micro Soc*, 1900, p 338)

- ROSS, R. (1906) —Notes on the parasites of mosquitoes found in India between 1895 and 1899 *J Hygiene*, VI, pp 101-8
- (1923) —Memoirs London
- (1927) —The Ross to-Manson letters of 1895-1899, missing portions of two important letters *Indian Med Gaz*, LXII, pp 472-3
- (1928) —Studies on malaria London, 196 pp, 4 pls
- ROUBAUD, E., & MEZGER, J. (1934) —Sur la sensibilité au paludisme des oiseaux (*Plasmodium relictum*) des divers peuplements raciaux du moustique commun, *Culex pipiens* L. *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXCIX, pp 170-2
- †ROW, R. (1917) —On a simplified technique of Bass's method of cultivating malarial parasites *in vitro* and a few observations on the malarial parasites cultured by this technique *Indian J Med Res*, IV, pp 388-92; pls xviii-xxiv
- †— (1928 a) —Observations sur le paludisme et la formation des gamètes de *Plasmodium* en cultures *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXI, pp 607-10, 4 figs
- (1928 b) —A simplified technique for culturing malaria parasites aerobically *Indian Med Gaz*, LXIII, pp 628-30, 4 figs
- †— (1929 a) —The fate of the merozoite in culture *Indian Med Gaz*, LXIV, pp 142-4, 4 figs
- †— (1929 b) —On some observations on the malarial parasites grown aerobically in simple cultures, with special reference to the evolution and degeneration of the crescents *Indian J Med Res*, XVI, pp 1120-7, pls lxxxviii & lxxxix
- †— (1930) —Further observations on the morphology of *Plasmodium falciparum*, with special reference to the findings in two fatal cases of malaria *Indian J Med Res*, XVIII, pp 319-20, 1 fig
- †ROY, D. N., & CHOWDHURY, K. L. (1930) —The parasitology of malaria in the Darjeeling Terai *Indian Med Gaz*, LXV, pp 379-81
- RUGE, R. (1901) —Untersuchungen über das deutsche *Proteosoma* *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, XXIX, pp 187-91, 2 figs
- (1930) —Malaria. In Kolle & Wassermann, *Handb d path Mikroorg* (Jena), 3rd ed, VII (2), pp 863-1060, 10 pls 46 text figs
- RUIZ, MARTINEZ, C. (1934) —El *Hæmoproteus columbæ* (Nota parasitologica) *Trab Inst Biol Anim Madr*, I, pp 96-8
- RUSSELL, P. F. (1928) —*Plasmodium tenue* (Stephens). A review of literature and a case report *Amer J Trop Med*, VIII, pp 449-79
- (1932) —Avian malaria studies—IV *Hæmoproteus* and *Plasmodium* in birds of Luzon, Philippine Islands V *Plasmodium capistrant* sp. nov., an avian malaria parasite in the Philippines *Philippine J Sci*, XLVIII, pp 263-8, 269-89, 2 pls 1 text fig
- SACOGHEM, R. VAN (1925) —*Theileria parva* *Bull Acad méd Belg* (Sér 5), V pp 651-60
- SAMBON, L. W., & LOW, G. C. (1901) —Report on two experiments on the mosquito malaria theory *Trans Med-Chir. Soc*, LXXXIV, 56 pp, pls xxi-xxv, 11 figs (Also contains notes on *Piroplasma* and the tick which transmits it)

- SAMSONOFF, P F (1925) —Zur Frage über einige morphologische Besonderheiten der Pathogenese und die Bedeutung derselben bei den späteren Rezidiven der Malaria *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt., XCVI, pp 109-14
- SANCTIS MONALDI, T DE (1935) —Ricerche sulla malaria sperimentale da inoculazione di sporoziti (With French summary) *Riv Malariol*, XIV (Sez I), pp 344-51
- †SARKAR, S L (1929) —Immunity to malaria *Trans 7th Congr Far East Ass Trop Med Calcutta*, 1927, II, pp 773-7
- †SARWAR, S M (1935) —A hitherto undescribed piroplasm of goats (*Piroplasma taylori*) *Indian J Vet Sci*, V, pp 171-6, pls v-vii
- SASSUCHIN, D (1933) —*Nuttalia minor* n sp, neuer Blutparasit der Pferde *Arch Protistenk*, LXXIX, pp 276-82, 1 pl, 3 text-figs
- (1936) —Zur Morphologie und dynamik der Entwicklung von *Nuttalia ninnense* *Zool Anz*, CXIII, pp 219-26, 3 figs
- SCHAUDINN, F (1902 a) —Studien über Krankheitserregende Protozoen —II *Plasmodium vivax* (Grassi & Feletti) der Erreger des Tertianfiebers beim Menschen *Arb Gesundheitsamt Berlin*, XIX, pp 169-250, pls iv-vi
- SCHEIN, H (1907) —Hematozoaires des bovines en Indo Chine *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XXI, pp 659-65 pl xvii
- (1911) —Piroplasmose du cheval dans le Sud Annam *Bull Soc Path exot*, IV, p 39
- (1917) —Piroplasmose du cheval dans le Sud Annam *Bull Soc Path exot*, X, pp 871-2
- (1921) —Les piroplasmoses en Indochine *Bull Agric Saigon*, III, p 269
- (1923) —Piroplasmoses d'Indochine *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVI, pp 30-41, 2 figs
- SCHELLHASE, W (1913) —Beobachtungen über die Anaplasmosis und Piroplasmosis der Schafe und Ziegen in Deutsch-Ostafrika *Z InfektKr Haustiere*, XIII, p 349
- SCHILLING, C (1930) —Immunität bei Protozoeninfektionen In Kolle & Wassermann, Handb d path Mikroorg, 3rd Aufl, VIII (1), pp 95-140, 1 fig
- & MEYER, K F (1930) —Piroplasmosen In Kolle & Wassermann, Handb d path Mikroorg, 3rd Aufl, VIII (1), pp 1-94, 4 pls, 34 text-figs
- SCHUBERG, A & REICHENOW, E (1912) —Über Bau und Vermehrung von *Babesia canis* im Blute des Hundes *Arb Gesundheitsamt Berlin*, XXXVIII, pp 415-34, pl ii
- SCHWETZ, J (1931 a) —Sur quelques hématozoaires des lézards de Stanleyville et du lac Albert *Ann Parasit hum comp*, IX, pp 193-201, 2 figs
- (1931 b) —Les hématozoaires des serpents de Stanleyville (Congo Belge) *Ann Parasit hum comp*, IX, pp 303-10, 3 figs
- (1931 c) —Sur quelques hématozoaires des oiseaux de Stanleyville (Congo Belge) *Ann Parasit hum comp*, IX, pp 311-22, 4 figs
- (1931 d) —Sur un *Plasmodium* aviaire a formes de division allongées, *Plasmodium fallax*, n sp *Arch Inst Pasteur, Alger*, VIII, pp 289-96, 2 pls.



- SORWETZ, J (1934 a) — Contribution à l'étude des parasites malarieux des singes supérieurs africains *Riv Malariol*, XIII, pp 1-7 (sep pag), 1 pl
- (1934 b) — Recherches sur la malaria congénitale et l'infection malarienne du placenta dans la malaria endémique de l'Afrique Centrale *Riv Malariol*, XIII (Séz 1), pp 435-42, 1 pl
- (1935 a) — Présence de *Theileria* dans le sang des antilopes du genre *Cephalophus* de la forêt équatoriale africaine *Ann Parasit hum comp*, XIII, pp 32-5, 1 fig
- (1935 b) — Sur les *Leucoerythozoon* trouvés chez divers oiseaux de l'Afrique centrale *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CXVIII, pp 818-21
- (1935 c) — Recherches morphologiques sur un *Hæmoproteus* spécial et deux *Plasmodium* du hibou *Syrnium nuchale* et sur deux *Plasmodium* du petit tisserin *Brachycope anomala* (Fam Ploceide) *Riv Malariol*, XIV (Séz 1), pp 214-27, 2 pls
- & STORCK, N (1930 a) — *Gonderia* (*Theileria*=*Babesia*) *mutans* des bovidés et des ovidés de Stanleyville (Congo Belge) *Ann Parasit hum comp*, VIII, pp 113-31, 2 figs
- — (1930 b) — *Theileria* (*Gonderia*) *mutans* et corps bleus de Koch *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIII, pp 377-82, 1 fig
- — (1930 c) — On a case of triple infection in a cow—*Piroplasma bigeminum*, *Gonderia mutans*, and *Trypanosoma uniforme* *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XXIII, pp 637-9, 1 pl
- SEIDELIN, H, & CONNAL, A (1914) — A note upon the occurrence of a *Plasmodium* in the blood of West African monkeys *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, VIII, pp 81-2
- SELLARDS, A W, & SILFR, J F (1928) — The occurrence of *Rickettsia* in mosquitoes (*Aedes ægypti*) infected with the virus of dengue fever *Amer J Trop Med*, VIII, pp 299-304, 4 figs
- †SEN, S K (1933) — The vector of canine piroplasmosis due to *Piroplasma gibsoni* *Indian J Vet Sci*, III, pp 356-63, pl xxiv, and chart
- †— & SRINIVASEN, M K (1937) — Theileriasis of Cattle in India *Indian J Vet Sci*, VII, pp 15-37, pl vii & 3 text figs
- SENEVET, G, & WITAS, P (1922) — Evolution spontanée de l'infection à *Hæmoproteus columbae*, chez un pigeon isolé à partir du premier mois de son existence *Bull Soc Path exot*, XV, pp 787-9
- SERGEANT, ED (1908) — Un cas de réveil d'infection à hémocytozoaires chez un singe *Bull Soc Path exot*, I, pp 187-8
- (1921) — Étude morphologique du *Piroplasma* (*Gonderia*) *mutans* du bœuf *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XXXV, pp 193-203, pl ii
- (1923) — De l'association des différentes piroplasmoses entre elles, à propos du prétendu *Piroplasma annulatum* Dschunkowsky et Luhs, 1904 *Bull Soc Path exot*, XVI, pp 23-30
- (1936) — Immunité ou prémunition dans les maladies à hémocytozoaires (paludismes, piroplasmoses) *Arch Inst Pasteur, Algér*, XIV, pp 413-17
- , DONATIEN, A, PARROT, L, & LESTOQUARD, F (1928 a) — Transmission de la piroplasmose bovine à *Theileria dispar* de l'Afrique du Nord par la tique *Hyalomma mauritanicum* *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXXXVII, pp 259-

- SERGEANT, ED, DONATIEN, A, PARROT, L, & LESTOQUARD, F (1928 b)  
— Sur la lutte biologique contre la piroplasmose bovine due à  
*Theileria dispar* C R Acad Sci Paris, CLXXXVII, p 133
- (1931 a) — Recherches sur le mode de propaga-  
tion et sur le reservoir de virus de la theileriose nord africaine  
(*Theileria dispar*) Ann Inst Pasteur, XLVII pp 579-80  
10 figs
- (1931 b) — La transmission naturelle de la  
theileriose bovine dans l'Afrique du Nord Arch Inst  
Pasteur, Alger IX, pp 527-95, 9 pls, 13 text figs
- (1931 c) — Transmission héréditaire de *Piro-  
plasma bigeminum* chez *Rhipicephalus bursa* Persistance  
du parasite chez des tiques nourries sur des chevaux Bull  
Soc Path exot, XXIV, pp 195-8
- (1931 d) — Du mode de transmission de la theilé-  
riose bovine nord africaine par la tique *Hyalomma mauritani-  
cum* C R Acad Sci Paris, pp 253-5
- (1932) — Suppression expérimentale de la  
reproduction sexuée chez un hematozoaire, *Theileria dispar*  
C R Acad Sci Paris, CXCIV, pp 1054-6
- (1935 a) — Theilerioses bovines du l'Afrique  
du Nord et du Proche Orient Arch Inst Pasteur, Alger,  
XIII, pp 472-88
- (1935 b) — Au sujet de la classification des  
piroplasmes du bœuf Le genre *Piroplasma* et son sous  
genre *Babesiella* J Comp Path, XLVIII, pp 261-6, 1 pl
- (1936 a) — Cycle évolutif de *Theileria dispar* du  
bœuf chez la tique *Hyalomma mauritanicum* Arch Inst  
Pasteur, Alger, XIV, pp 259-94, 1 pl, 10 text figs
- (1936 b) — Étude morphologique du cycle  
évolatif de *Theileria dispar* chez le bœuf et chez la tique  
Ann Inst Pasteur, LVII, pp 30-55, 1 pl, 6 figs
- (1936 c) — Cycle évolutif du sporozoaire *Theileria  
dispar*, agent de la theileriose bovine des pays mediterraneens  
chez le bœuf et chez une tique C R Acad Sci Paris, CCII,  
pp 809-11
- & PLANTUREUX, E (1926 a) — Des piro-  
plasmes bovins du s g *Babesiella* Description d'une nouvelle  
espèce *B major* (origine France) Ann Inst Pasteur,  
XL, pp 582-94, 1 fig
- (1926 b) — Les piroplasmoses bovines dues  
aux *Babesiella* Étude d'ensemble avec description d'une  
espee nouvelle *B major*, originaire de France Arch Inst  
Pasteur, Alger, IV, pp 318-39, 6 figs
- (1926 c) — Sur la virulence du sang dans  
la Theileriose sud africaine, a *Theileria parva* C R Acad Sci  
Paris, CLXXXIII, p 1362
- (1927 a) — Les Piroplasmoses bovines La  
"fièvre de la cote orientale" et la Theileriose Nord-Africaine  
(Étude expérimentale comparative) Ann Inst Pasteur,  
XLI, pp 489-506, 3 figs
- (1927 b) — Études expérimentales sur les  
piroplasmoses bovines d'Algérie Ann Inst Pasteur, XLI,  
pp 721-84, 23 figs

- SERGEANT, ED, DONATIEN, A, PARROT, L, LESTOQUARD, F, & PLANTUREUX, E (1927c) — Étude comparative de *Theileria parva* de l'Afrique du sud et de *Theileria dispar* de l'Afrique du nord *Arch Inst Pasteur, Alger*, V, pp 161-87, 5 figs
- , PARROT, L, & HILBERT, D N (1922) — Morphologie de piroplasmes observés en Algérie chez le mouton (*Gonderia ovis*) *Bull Soc Path exot*, XV, p 789
- & SERGEANT, ET (1906) — Sur le second hôte de l'*Hæmoproteus* (*Halteridium*) du pigeon (Note préliminaire) *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXI, pp 494-6
- — (1907) — Études sur les hematozoaires d'oiseaux *Plasmodium relictum*, *Leucocytozoon ziemannii* et *Hæmoproteus noctuæ*, *Hæmoproteus columbæ*, trypanosome de l'hirondelle *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XXI, pp 251-80, pls vi & vii
- — & CATENEL, A (1928) — Sur un parasite nouveau du paludisme des oiseaux *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXXXVI, pp 809-11
- — — (1929) — Paludisme des oiseaux Étude de *Plasmodium rouxi* chez son hôte vertèbre *Arch Inst Pasteur, Alger*, VII, pp 165-80, 1 pl
- — — (1930) — Paludisme des oiseaux Une question de nomenclature Le nom de *Plasmodium præcox* doit il désigner un parasite du paludisme humain ou un parasite du paludisme aviaire ? *Arch Inst Pasteur, Alger*, VII, pp 223-38, 1 fig
- — — (1931 a) — Paludisme des oiseaux Caractères spécifiques des *Plasmodium* aviaires *Arch Inst Pasteur, Alger*, IX, pp 399-437, 3 pls
- — — (1931 b) — Étude expérimentale comparée des *Plasmodium relictum* et *rouxi* du Moineau du Vieux Continent et du *Plasmodium cathemerum* du Moineau du Nouveau Continent *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIV, pp 327-35
- — — (1932) — *Plasmodium relictum* et *Plasmodium elongatum* *Arch Inst Pasteur, Alger*, X, pp 345-7
- SERGEANT, ET & ED (1910) — Sur l'immunité dans le paludisme des oiseaux Conservation *in vitro* des sporozoites de *Plasmodium relictum* Immunité relative obtenue par inoculation de ces sporozoites *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLI, pp 407-9
- (1921 a) — Étude expérimentale du Paludisme (Paludisme des oiseaux à *Plasmodium relictum*, transmis par *Culex pipiens*) *Arch Inst Pasteur, Afr N*, I, pp 1-32
- (1921 b) — Étude expérimentale du Paludisme Paludisme des oiseaux (*Plasmodium relictum*) — I-V *Bull Soc Path exot*, XIV, p 72
- SHAH, K S (1934) — The periodic development of sexual forms of *Plasmodium cathemerum* in the peripheral circulation of canaries *Amer J Hyg*, XIX (2), pp 392-403
- †SHEATHER, A L (1919) — A malarial parasite in the blood of the buffalo *Bull Agr Res Inst Fusa*, XC, pp 1-5, pls 1 & 2, *J Comp Path* XXXII, pp 223 et seq
- SHIBAYAMA, G (1910) — On malarial parasites of the orang outang *Philippine J Sci*, B, V, pp 189-91, 1 pl
- †SHORTT, H E (1919) — Note on Romanowsky staining *Indian J. Med Res*, VI, pp 124-6

- †SHORTT, H E (1922) —Review of the position of the genus *Hæmocystidium* (Castellani & Willey, 1904), with a description of two new species *Indian J Med Res*, IX, pp 814–26, pl lxxiii
- †—— (1936) —Life history and morphology of *Babesia canis* in the dog tick, *Rhipicephalus sanguineus* —Parts I–II *Indian J Med Res*, XXIII, pp 885–920, pls xxxi–xxxix, 2 text-figs
- SIMANINE, P J (1927) —Sur l'infection expérimentale par le *Pl præcor* et la *Pl vuax* d'*Anopheles maculipennis* Mgn hibernant (Russian, with French summary) *Russ J Trop Med*, V, pp 142–50, 7 figs
- †SIMOND, P L (1901) —Sur un hématozoaire endoglobulaire pigmenté des tortues *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LIII, pp 150–2
- †SINTON, J A (1917) —The anopheline mosquitoes of the Kohat District (with one chart) *Indian J Med Res*, V, pp 195–209
- †—— (1921) —Infection with *Nuttalia ninense* among hedgehogs in the North West Frontier Province, India *Indian J Med Res*, IX, pp 359–63
- †—— (1922 a) —A simplified method for the cultivation of *Plasmodium falciparum* in vitro *Indian J Med Res*, X, pp 203–9, pl 1
- †—— (1922 b) —Further remarks on a clinical method for the cultivation of subtertian malarial parasites in vitro, with a note on its use in diagnosis *Indian J Med Res*, X, pp 210–14
- †—— (1922 c) —A case of malaria due to *Plasmodium tenue* (Stephens) *Indian J Med Res*, X, pp 215–25, pls ii & iii
- †—— (1922 d) —A possible fallacy in the "Thick film" method of examination for malarial parasites *Indian J Med Res*, X, pp. 592–4
- †—— (1922 e) —The situation of the malarial parasite in relation to the red blood corpuscle *Indian Med Gaz*, LVII, pp 367–71
- (1923) —Note on iron-hæmatoxylin staining *Indian Med Gaz*, X, p 836
- †—— (1929) —A bibliography of malaria in India *Rec Malar Surv India*, I (1), pp 1–206
- †—— (1931) —Studies in malaria, with special reference to treatment —Part XV —Does the strain of parasite influence cure? *Indian J Med Res*, XVIII, pp 845–54
- †—— (1934 a) —The malarial parasites of the Oriental monkey, *Silenus urs* *Current Science*, III, pp 48–50.
- †—— (1934 b) —A quartan malaria parasite of the lower Oriental monkey *Silenus urs* (*Macacus cynomolgus*) *Rec Malar Surv India*, pp 379–410, pls iii & iv
- †——, BAILEY, J D, & CHAND, D (1926) —Studies on malaria, with special reference to treatment —Part IV The occurrence of sexual forms of *Plasmodium falciparum* in the peripheral circulation *Indian J Med Res*, XIII, pp 895–916
- †——, HARBHAGWAN, & SINGH, J (1931) —The numerical prevalence of parasites in relation to fever in chronic benign tertian malaria *Indian J Med Res*, XVIII, pp 871–9
- †—— & MULLIGAN, H W (1930) —The staining of malarial parasites in blood smears by the iron hæmatoxylin method *Indian J Med Res*, XVII, pp 1329–32

- †SINTON, J A & MULLIGAN, H W (1932)—A critical review of the literature relating to the identification of the malarial parasites recorded from monkeys of the families Cercopithecidae and Colobidae *Rec Malar Surv India*, III, pp 357-80
- †——— (1933 a)—A critical review of the literature relating to the identification of the malarial parasites recorded from monkeys of the families Cercopithecidae and Colobidae (continued) *Rec Malar Surv India*, III, pp 381-444, 1 pl
- †——— (1933 b)—Mixed infections in the malaria of the lower monkeys—Part I Mixed infections as the cause of apparent variations in the morphology and pathogenicity of Simian Plasmodia—Part II The probable occurrence of mixed infections in some of the older records of monkey malaria *Rec Malar Surv India*, III, pp 719-67, 769-808
- SKIDMORE, L V (1932)—*Leucocytozoon smithi* infection in turkeys and its transmission by *Simulium occidentale* Townsend *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, CXXXV, pp 329-35, 4 figs
- SMITH, T, & KILBORNE (1893)—Investigations into the nature, causation, and prevention of Texas or southern cattle fever—8 & 9 *Ann Rep Bur Animal Industry*, Washington, pp 177
- SOHNS, J C F (1918)—*Microbabesia divergens* in Nederlandsch-Indie *Nederl-Ind Bl v Diergeneesk e Dierent*, XXX, pp 385-455, 3 pls
- SOULIÉ, H, & ROIG, G (1908 a)—Sur une piroplasmose bacilliforme observée sur les bovines des environs d'Algér *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXLVI, p 148
- (1908 b)—Piroplasmose bacilliforme bovine observée dans les environs d'Algér *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXLVI, p 192
- (1909)—Piroplasmose bovine des environs d'Algér *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXLVIII, pp 952-4
- STEFFENS, J W (1914)—A new malaria parasite of man *Proc Roy. Soc, B*, LXXXVII, pp 375-7, pls xiv-xvi, *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, VIII, pp 119-22, pls viii-x
- (1922)—A new malaria parasite of man *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XVI, pp 383-8, pl xvi
- & CHRISTOPHERS, S R (1899-1900)—The malarial and black water fevers of British Central Africa *Rep Malar Comm Roy Soc*, Ser 1, pp 12-42, 10 charts
- (1900 a)—Note on certain bodies found in the glands of two species of *Culex* *Rep Malar Comm Roy Soc*, Ser 2, p 20
- (1901)—Reports from the West Coast of Africa *Rep Malar Comm Roy Soc*, Ser 5, pp 1-27
- (1902 a)—The relation of malarial endemicity to "species" of *Anopheles* *Rep Malar Comm Roy Soc*, Ser 6, p 3
- †——— (1902 b)—The classification of Indian *Anopheles* into natural groups *Rep Malar Comm Roy Soc*, Ser 7, pp 3-14
- (1902 c)—The relation of species of *Anopheles* to malarial endemicity (Further report) *Rep Malar Comm Roy Soc*, Ser 7, p 20
- †——— (1903 a)—Malaria in an Indian cantonment (Mian Mir) and brief summary of conclusions arrived at in previous papers *Rep Malar Comm Roy Soc*, Ser 8, pp 13-22
- (1903 b)—Note on the changes in the red cell produced by the malarial tertian parasite *Brit Med J*, I, p 730

- STEPHENS J W & CHRISTOPHERS, S R (1908) —The practical study of malaria and other blood parasites, 3rd ed. Liverpool.
- & GORDON, R M (1924) —The relative number of male and female crescents. *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XVIII, pp 55-9.
- & OWEN, D U (1927) —*Plasmodium ovale*. *Ann Trop. Med Parasit*, XXI, pp 293-300, pls xix & xx
- STILES, C W (1928) —(Opinion 104 International Commission on Zoological Nomenclature) *Laverania* and *Plasmodium* placed in official list of generic names. *Nature*, CXXII, pp 881, *Smithson Misc Coll*, LXXIII, No 5
- ST JOHN, J H (1928) —The gametocytes of tertian malaria and their early appearance in malaria transmitted by *Anopheles punctipennis*. *Amer J Trop Med*, VIII, pp 305-22, 3 figs, pl 1
- STOCKMAN, S, & WRAGG, W G (1914) —Cross immunization with *Piroplasma bigeminum* and *Piroplasma divergens*. *J Comp Path*, XXVII, p 151
- †STOTT, H (1933) —The mechanism of immunity on malaria. Proof of the phagocytosis of malarial parasites by large mononuclear cells in malaria. *Indian Med Gaz*, LXVIII, pp 507-10, 8 figs
- †STPICKLAND, C (1929) —The relative malarial infectivity of some species of anophelines in Cachar (Assam). *Indian J Med. Res.*, XVII, pp 174-82
- †— & ROY, D N (1931) —The value of the "Sergents' Method" for detecting malarial infection in mosquitoes. *Indian Med. Gaz*, LXVI, pp 388-90, 2 figs
- †—, —, & CHAUDHURI, H P. (1933) —A year's observations in Calcutta on the invasion of the salivary glands of *Anopheles stephensi* by malarial sporozoites, and the influence of some climatic conditions. *Indian J Med Res*, XX, pp 819-40
- †SUR, P (1928) —*Anopheles philippinensis* as a natural carrier of the malarial parasite in Bengal. *Indian J Med Res*, XVI, pp 45-7
- SWAMINATH, C S, & SHORTT, H E (1937) —The Arthropod vector of *Babesia gibsoni*. *Indian J. Med Res*, XXV, pp 499-503
- †SWEET, W C (1933) —Notes on malaria in Mysore State —Part III. Spleen and parasite rate relationships. *Pet Malar. Surv. India*, III, pp 675-87
- SWELLENGREBEL, N H, SCHÜFFNEP, W., & SWELLENGREBEL-DE GRAAF, J M H (1919) —The susceptibility of anophelines to malarial infections in Netherlands India. *Meded Burgerl Geneesk Dienst Ned-Ind*, III, p 1
- SYDENSTRICKER, V P, & VFXONIS, G P (1935) —Vital staining of malarial parasites. *J Lab Clin Med*, XX, pp 1094-6, 1 pl
- †SYMONS, T H (1926) —Tick-fever due to *Piroplasma gibsoni* Patton in a kennel of foxhounds in India. *Indian J Med Res*, XIV, pp 293-315
- †— & PATTON, W S (1912) —Report on an outbreak of canine proplasmiasis due to *Piroplasma gibsoni* (Patton) among the hounds of the Madras hunt, together with some observations on the treatment of the disease with Salvarsan. *Ann Trop. Med Parasit*, VI, pp 361 et seq
- TALIAFERRO L G (1925 a) —Infection and resistance in bird malaria, with special reference to periodicity and rate of reproduction of the parasite. *Amer J Hyg*, V, pp 742-89

- TALIAFERRO, L G (1925 b) —Periodicity of reproduction, infection, and resistance in bird malaria *Proc Nat Acad Sci Washington*, XI, pp 348-52
- TALIAFERRO, W H (1928) —The immunological bases for different types of infection by the blood Protozoa In Jordan & Falk, 'The Newer knowledge of Bacteriology and Immunology' (Chicago), pp 679-701, 11 figs and charts
- (1929) —The immunology of parasite infections New York & London, pp xv+414, 28 figs
- (1931) —The mechanism of acquired immunity in avian malaria *South Med J (U S A)*, XXIV, pp 409-15, 1 graph
- (1932 a) —Experimental studies on the malaria of monkeys *Amer J Hyg*, XVI, pp 429-49
- (1932 b) —Infection and resistance in the blood inhabiting Protozoa *Science N Y*, LXXV, pp 619-29, 3 figs
- & TALIAFERRO, L G (1928) —A precipitin test in malaria Second Report *J Prevent Med Baltimore*, II, pp 147-67, 3 figs
- — (1929) —Acquired immunity in avian malaria—I Immunity to superinfection II The absence of protective antibodies in immunity to superinfection *J Prevent Med Baltimore*, III, pp 197-223
- — (1934 a) —The transmission of *Plasmodium falciparum* to the howler monkey, *Alouatta* sp—I General nature of the infections and morphology of the parasites II Cellular reactions *Amer J Hyg*, XIX, pp 318-34, 335-42, 3 pls
- — (1934 b) —Morphology, periodicity, and course of infection of *Plasmodium brasilianum* in Panamanian monkeys *Amer J Hyg*, XX, pp 1-49, 2 pls
- — (1934 c) —Alteration in the time of sporulation of *Plasmodium brasilianum* in monkeys by reversal of light and dark *Amer J Hyg*, XX, pp 50-9
- — (1934 d) —Superinfection and protective experiments with *Plasmodium brasilianum* in monkeys *Amer J Hyg*, XX, pp 60-72
- , —, & FISHER, A B (1927 a) —A precipitin test in malaria *J Prevent Med, Baltimore*, I, pp 343-57
- — (1927 b) —A precipitin test in human malaria *J Parasit*, XIII, p 216
- TANABE, M (1931) —Studies on the blood-inhabiting Protozoa of the frog *Keijo J Med*, II, pp 53-71, 3 pls
- TATE, P, & VINCENT, M (1932) —Susceptibility of English *Culex pipiens* L to infection with bird malaria *Nature*, CXXX, p 630
- THEILER, A (1904) —The *Piroplasma bigeminum* of the immune ox *J Roy Army Med Corps*, III, pp 1-20, 1 pl
- (1905) —Experimentelle Übertragung der tropischen Piroplasmose des Rindes mittels Zecken *Fortschr VetHyg*, II, p 257
- (1906 a) —Transmission of equine piroplasmosis by ticks in South Africa *J Comp Path*, XIX, p 283
- (1906 b) —*Piroplasma mutans* (n sp) of South African cattle *J Comp Path*, XIX, p 292

- THEILER, A (1907)—Further notes on *Piroplasma mutans*—a new species of *Piroplasma* in South African cattle—Part II. *J Comp Path*, XX, p 1
- (1909)—Transmission des spirilles et des piroplasmes par différentes espèces de tiques *Bull Soc Path exot*, II, pp 293-4
- (1928)—*Gonderia mutans* or *Theileria mutans*? *Rep Direct Vet Educat Pretoria*, XIII & XIV, pp 71-106, pls i-iii
- & GRAF, H (1928)—Quelques observations récentes sur la nature de *Gonderia mutans* *Ann Parasit hum comp*, VI, pp 4-17, 4 figs
- & TOIT, P J DU (1928)—Theileriose sudafricaine expérimentale transmise par le sang. *Bull Soc. Path exot*, XXI, pp 121-32
- THOMSON, D (1914)—A demonstration on the cultivation of malarial parasites (*Plasmodium falciparum* and *Plasmodium vivax*) *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, VII, p 126
- THOMSON, J D (1906)—Blood parasites of the mole, including a new form of intracorpuseular parasite *J Hyg*, VI, p 574
- (1917)—Notes on malaria *J Roy Army Med Corps*, XXIX, p 379
- & WOODCOCK, H M (1922)—The parasites of malaria. In Byam & Archibald, 'Practice of Medicine in the Tropics,' London, II, pp 1516-46, pls lxiii-lxvi figs 540-9
- THOMSON, J G (1932)—Some observations on the nuclear structure of the malignant tertian malarial parasite (*Plasmodium falciparum*) *J Trop Med Hyg*, XXXV, pp 1-4, 1 pl
- & FANTHAM, H B (1913)—The culture of *Babesia* (*Piroplasma*) *canis* in vitro *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, VII, pp 621-32, pl xlii
- — (1914)—The successful cultivation of *Babesia* (*Piroplasma*) *canis* in vitro, following the method of Bass *Trans Roy Soc. Trop Med Hyg*, VII, pp 119-25
- & HALL, G H (1933)—The occurrence of *Babesia roosei* Wenyon, 1926, in sheep in Northern Nigeria, with a discussion on the classification of the piroplasms *J Comp Path*, XLVI, pp 218-31, 1 fig
- & McLELLAN, S W (1912)—The cultivation of one generation of malarial parasites (*Plasmodium falciparum*) in vitro by Bass's method *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, VI, pp 449-62, pls xxiv & xxv
- & ROBERTSON, A (1935 a)—Developing crescents of *Plasmodium falciparum*, showing the presence of a periplastic capsule *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XXIX, p 6
- — (1935 b)—The structure and development of *Plasmodium falciparum* gametocytes in the internal organs and peripheral circulation *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XXIX, pp 31-40, 1 pl
- & THOMSON, D (1913 a)—The cultivation of one generation of benign tertian malarial parasites (*Plasmodium vivax*) in vitro by Bass's method *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, VII, pp 153-64, pl xiv
- — (1913 b)—The growth and sporulation of the benign and malignant tertian malarial parasites in the culture tube and in the human host *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, VII, pp 509-24, pls xxxiv & xxxv, *Proc Roy Soc*, B, LXXXVII, pp 77-87, pl x



- TOIT P J DU (1918) —Zur Systematik der Piroplasmen *Arch Protistenk*, XXXIX, pp 84-104, 10 figs
- (1919 a) —Experimentelle Studien über die Pferdepiroplasmose  
—I Mitteilung Kreuzimpfungsversuche mit *Nuttallia equi* (Laveran, 1901) und *Piroplasma caballi* Nuttall, 1910 *Arch Schiffs u Tropenhyg*, XXIII, p 121
- (1919 b) —Experimentelle Studien über die Pferdepiroplasmose  
—II Mitteilung Übertragungsversuche mit *Ixodes ricinus* L bei der *Nuttallia equi* Infektion *Arch Schiffs u Tropenhyg*, XXIII, p 141
- UEGAKI, J (1930) —Untersuchungen über die Blut protozoen Vogeln der Sudsee *Arch Protistenk*, LXXII, pp 74-90, 3 pls
- †VALLADARIS, J F (1914) —Equine bilary fever in Madras *Parasitology*, VII, pp 88-94
- †VANDYKE CARTER (1888) —Note on some aspects and relations of the blood organisms in ague *Sci Mem Med Offrs Army India*, Part III (Also *Lancet*, 16th June, 1888)
- VASSAL, J J (1905 a) —Sur un hémacytozoaire endoglobulaire nouveau d'un mammifère *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XIX, p 224
- (1905 b) —Sur un hématozoaire endoglobulaire pigmenté d'un écureuil de l'Annam *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LVIII, p 350
- (1907 a) —Sur un hématozoaire d'un chéiroptère *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XXI, p 224
- (1907 b) —Nouvelle contribution a l'étude de l'hématozoaire de l'écureuil (*Hæmaphysa vassali* Lav) *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XXI, p 851
- VELU, H (1921) —La piroplasmose bovine au Maroc et ses rapports avec les piroplasmoses circumméditerranéennes *Giorn R Accad Med Torino*, XIV, pp 116-24
- (1922) —Les piroplasmes et les piroplasmoses *Mem Soc Sci Nat Maroc*, II, pp 1-285, 32 figs
- VOLKMAR, F (1927) —Observations on *Leucocytozoan smithi*, with notes on Leucocytozoa in other poultry *J Parasit*, XVI, pp 24-8, 1 fig
- VRIJBURG, A (1913) —Einige Untersuchungen über *Babesia bigemina* *Z InfektKr Haustiere*, XIII, p 180
- WALCH, E, & WALCH SORGDRAGER, R (1921) —A malarial epidemic caused by *M. sinensis* *Meded Burgerl Geneesk Dienst Ned-Ind*, p 3
- †WALKER, G T (1919) —Memorandum on the relationship between malaria in Amritsar and rainfall Report of the Special Committee appointed to deal with the larger schemes for the improvement of the sanitary conditions of the town of Amritsar Appendix A Supdt Govt Printing, Punjab
- WASIELEWSKI, T VON (1908) —Studien und Mikrophotogramme zur Kenntnis der pathogenen Protozoen —II Untersuchungen über Blutscharotzer Leipzig Pp 175, 8 pls
- & WÜLKER, G (1918) —Die Hämoproteus Infektion des Turmfalken *Arch Schiffs- u Tropenhyg*, XXII (Beih 2), p 117.
- WATSON, M (1932) —Studies in the parasitology of malaria in the Federated Malay States between 1900-1912 *Indian J Med Res*, XIX, pp 1209-24
- †WATTS, R C, & WHITE, W I (1932) —The malarial pigment (hæmozooin) in the spleen *Indian J Med Res*, XIX, pp 945-50

- †WEBB, E. C. (1906) —Piroplasmosis in foxhounds in India *J Comp Path*, XIX, p 1
- WFLCH, W. H. (1897) —Malaria. Definition, history, and parasitology. In Loomis, Syst Pract Med, New York, 1, p 17
- WENYON, C. M. (1910) —Some remarks on the genus *Leucocytozoon* *Parasitology* III, pp 63-72
- (1915 a) —The pigmented parasites of cold blooded animals, with some notes on a *Plasmodium* of the Trinidad Iguana *J Trop Med Hyg*, XVIII, pp 133-40
- (1915 b) —Piroplasmosis of Rhodesian sheep as observed by Bevan *Journ Comp Path*, XXVIII, pp 60-1
- WHITMORE, E. W. (1918) —Observations on bird malaria and the pathogenesis of relapse in human malaria *Johns Hopkins Hosp Bull*, No 325, p 62
- WICKWARE, A. B. (1915) —Is *Leucocytozoon anatis* the cause of a new disease in ducks? *Parasitology*, VIII, pp 17-21
- †WILLIAMS (1914) —Report of the treatment of Nuttalliosis or biliary fever in Army horses at Secunderabad, Deccan, India *Culcutta*, pp 1-6
- WILSON, D. B., & WILSON, M. E. (1935) —Infections with *Plasmodium ovale* Stephens in Tanganyika Territory *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XXVIII, pp 469-74
- WILSON, L. B., & CHOWNING, W. M. (1904) —Studies in *Piroplasmosis hominis* ("Spotted fever" or "tick-fever" of the Rocky Mountains) *J Infect Dis*, I, p 31
- WOLBACH, S. B. (1919) —Studies on Rocky Mountain spotted fever *J Med Res* XLI, p 1
- WOLFSON, F. (1936 a) —Synchronicity, periodicity, and the length of the asexual cycle of *Plasmodium rouxi* in the canary *Amer J Hyg*, XXIII, pp 340-8
- (1936 b) —*Plasmodium oti*, n. sp., a plasmodium from the eastern screech owl (*Otus asio naevius*), infective to canaries *Amer J. Hyg*, XXIV, pp 94-101, 1 pl, 2 figs
- (1936 c) —Periodic phenomena of the asexual cycle of *Plasmodium circumflexum* in canaries *Amer J Hyg*, XXIV, pp 207-16
- (1936 d) —Bird malaria transmitted by the intravenous injection of sporozoites *J Parasit*, XXII, p 291
- WOODCOCK, H. M. (1909) —On the occurrence of nuclear dimorphism in a halteridium parasitic in a chaffinch, and the probable connection of this parasite with a trypanosome *Quart J Micr Sci*, LIII, pp 339-49
- (1910) —Studies on avian Haemoprotozoa. On certain parasites of the chaffinch (*Fringilla caelebs*) and the redpoll (*Linota refescens*) *Quart J Micr Sci*, LV, pp 641-740, pls xxvii-xxxi
- (1912) —Notes on Sporozoa —Nos II, III, IV *Quart J Micr Sci*, LVIII, pp 171-240, pls ix-x
- †WRIGHT, E. H. (1920) —Preliminary paper on observations on black-water fever (hæmoglobinuria) in the Coorg Province, 1917-18, especially as regards its ætiological factor, namely, a Protozoan parasite of the genus *Piroplasma*, in conjunction with the malarial *Plasmodium*, or a new and undescribed species of *Laterania malarix* (Donovan's theory) *Indian Med Gaz*, LV, pp 161-9, 13 pl

- WULKER, G (1926) — Zur Kenntnis der Hemosporidien *Zbl Bakt*, I Orig, XCVII, pp 213 *et seq*
- YAKIMOFF, W L (1910 a) — Die Piroplasmose beim Hunde in Russland *Z Wiss Prakt Vet Med Jurjev*, IV (2), pp 309–36, 1 pl
- (1910 b) — Die Zecken und Piroplasmen des Igels *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, LII, p 472
- (1917) — Parasites du sang des animaux en Transcaucasie *Bull Soc Path exot*, X, pp 98–100
- YAKIMOFF, W L (1928 a) — Zur Frage über die Arten der Babesiellen in Russland *Arch Protistenk*, LX, pp 449–54
- (1928 b) — Der dritte Erreger der Rinderhämoglobinurie im Nord-Kaukasus (*Francaella colchica* n sp) *Arch Protistenk*, LXII, pp 105–18, 1 pl
- (1929) — Endoglobuläre Parasiten der Schafe im Nordkaukasus *Arch Protistenk*, LXV, pp 151–64
- (1930 a) — Zur Frage über *Piroplasma bigeminum* in Russland (U S S R) *Arch Protistenk*, LXX, pp 119–30, 3 pls
- (1930 b) — L'immunsation des bovidés vis à vis des piroplasmoses *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, CXIX, pp 48–70
- (1931 a) — Zur Revision der Gattung *Piroplasma* *Arch Protistenk*, LXXIV, pp 372–400, 10 figs
- (1931 b) — A propos de l'infection du zébu par les piroplasmoses. *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIV, pp 656–7
- & BELAWINE, W S (1927) — La nouvelle espèce du sous genre *Babesiella* Mesnil en Russie (U S S R) *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig. CIII, pp 315–20, 1 pl
- , BOURZEFF, W I, & NIKOLSKY, S N (1930) — Zur Frage der *Theileria annulata* im Nordkaukasus *Arch Protistenk*, LXXIII pp 120–30, 1 pl
- & BOURZEFF, W J (1927) — Die Rinderpiroplasmose und ihre Erreger in Weissrussland (Belorussie) *Arch Protistenk*, LIX, pp 339–49, 1 pl
- & DEKHTEREFF, N A (1930) — Zur Frage über die Theileriose in Ostsibirien *Arch Protistenk*, LXXII, pp 170–89, 1 pl
- & KOHL-YAKIMOFF, N (1911) — Sur un leucocytozoaire du chacal (*Canis adustus*) *Arch Inst Pasteur, Tunis*, VI, p 193
- & KOLMAKOFF, W D (1929) — Zur Frage über die Piroplasmose des Rennthieres *Arch Protistenk*, LXVI, pp 322–8, 1 pl
- & MITZKEWITSCH, W J (1930) — Ueber Piroplasmose der Rennthiere *Berlin Tierarztl Woch*, XLVI, pp 282–3
- & PAROISKY, P S (1917) — Maladies animales du Turkestan russe à parasite endoglobulaires — B Theilérioses II Theilériose des moutons *Bull Soc Path exot*, X, p 302
- & SAPHRONOWITSCH, R A (1917) — *Theileria* chez le campagnol *Bull Soc Path exot*, X, p 99
- , SCHOKHOR, N I, & KOSELKINE, P M (1917) — Maladies animales du Turkestan russe à parasites endoglobulaires *Bull Soc Path exot*, X, pp 302–11
- & SOUDATSCHENKOFF, W W (1931) — Zur Frage der Piroplasmiden der Rinder in Ost Sibirien *Bull Soc Path exot*, LXXV, pp 179–90, 1 pl
- & WASSILEWSKY, W J (1926) — Contribution à l'étude des piroplasmes bovines en Russie *Zbl Bakt*, XCVII, I Abt, Orig, pp 192–210, 5 figs

- YORKE, W., & MACFIE, J W (1924)—Observations on malaria made during treatment of general paralysis *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XVIII, pp 13-33 (Discussion, pp 33-44)
- & OWEN, D U (1930)—*Plasmodium ovale* *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XXIV, pp 593-601, 6 charts
- & WRIGHT, W R (1926)—The mosquito infectivity of *P vivax* after prolonged sojourn in the human host *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, XX, pp 327-8
- ZIEMANN, H (1898)—Über Malaria und andere Blutparasiten Jena
- (1900 a)—Über die Beziehungen der Mosquitos zu den Malaria-parasiten in Kamerun *Deutsch Med Woch*, XXVI, p 399
- (1900 b)—Zweiter Bericht über Malaria und Moskitos an der afrikanischen Westküste *Deutsch Med Woch*, XXVI, pp 753, 769
- (1913)—Über die Kultur der Malaria parasiten und der Piroplasmen (*Piroplasma canis*) in vitro *Arch Schiffs u Tropenhyg*, XVII, pp 361-91, pls vi & vii
- (1914)—Weiteres über die Züchtung der Malaria-parasiten und der Piroplasmen (*Piroplasma canis*) in vitro *Arch Schiffs u Tropenhyg*, XVIII, pp 77-93
- (1915)—Über eigenartige Malaria-parasitenformen *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, LXXVI, pp 384-91
- (1924)—Die Malaria In Menses, Handb d Tropenkrankheiten, 3 Aufl, Bd III
- ZAMEE G (1936)—Hémoparasites des vertebres sauvages du Tadjikistan (Russian, with French summary) *Trav fil*, Acad Sci URSS Tadjikistan (Moscow-Leningrad), VI, pp 249-66, 6 figs

## INCERTÆ SEDIS

- ADLER, S., & ELLENBOGEN, V (1934)—A note on two new blood parasites of cattle, *Eperythrozoon* and *Bartonella* *J Comp Path*, XLVII, pp 219-21, 2 figs
- ALCOCK, A (1929)—*Bartonella muris ratt* and the infectious anæmia of rats (Review) *Trop Dis Bull*, XXVI, pp 519-24
- AMAKO, T H (1930)—*Bartonella muris* in Japan *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, CXVI, pp 273-80
- ARCHIBALD, R G., & SUSU, B (1924)—A sporozoon from the spleen of a case of splenomegaly in the Sudan *Trans Roy Soc Trop Med Hyg*, XVII, pp 482-4, 2 pls
- BASILE, C (1912)—Sull'*Anaplasma canis* *R C Accad Lincei*, Ser 5, XXI, 1, p 231
- BENOIT BAZILLE, H (1920)—Note sur une *Grahamella* *Grahamella musculi* n sp trouvée dans le sang de *Mus musculus* *Bull Soc Path exot*, XIII, pp 408-16, pl iii
- BOYNTON, W H (1928)—Observations on *Anaplasma marginale* (Theiler) in cattle of California *Cornell Vet Ithaca, N Y*, XVIII, pp 28-45
- BRUMPT, E (1911)—Note sur le parasite des hématies de la taupe. *Grahamella talpæ* n g, n sp *Bull Soc Path exot*, IV, pp 514-17
- (1928)—Identite des genres *Grahamella* Brumpt, 1911, et *Bartonella* Strong, Tyzzer, Sellards et Gastiaburu, 1915 *C R Acad Sci Paris* CLXXXVII, pp 1079-81

- BRUMPT, E (1931).—Transmission d'*Anaplasma marginale* par *Rhipicephalus bursa* et par *Margaropus*. *Ann Parasit hum corp*, IX, pp 4-9.
- BRUYNOCHET, R. & VASSILIADIS, P. C. (1929).—Différences entre *Bartonella muris ratti* et *Grubnella*. *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CI, pp 150-2.
- (1930).—Les *Grubnella*. *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CIV, pp 123-4.
- CARINI, A. (1936).—Présence de corpuscules de nature parasitaire probable (*Bartonella leptodactyli*) dans les hématies du *Leptodactylus pectoratus*. *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CIII, pp 1312-13.
- CAPIRANO M. (1939).—Sur la nature des anaplasmes et en particulier de l'*Anaplasma centrale*. *Ann Parasit hum corp*, VIII, pp 231-49, 3 figs.
- (1925).—Sur un nouveau microparasite du type *Grubnella* révéleria, observé chez les poulets (*Grubnella gallinarum*). *Ann Parasit hum corp*, XIII, pp 238-42, 1 pl.
- CHATTOPADHYAY, L. & BLANCH, G. (1914).—Sur un hématozoaire nouveau *Perleocystis tarantula*, du genre (*Tarantula* ou *Parantula*) et sur les altérations globulaires qu'il détermine. *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXXVII, pp 496-8.
- (1916).—Précisions sur la morphologie et le hématozoaire endoglobulaire de la tarantule *Perleocystis tarantula* Chatton et Blanch. *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXXIX, pp 29-43.
- CHODURA, D. V. (1923).—The distribution of *Pickettia* in the tissues of insects and arachnids. *J Exp Med*, XXXVII, p 431.
- & PIERCE, C. W. (1935).—An attempt to ascertain the behaviour of *Pickettia marginale* in ticks transmitting anaplasmosis. *Trans J Hyg*, XXI, pp 94-9.
- CHUILLAT, J., CHUILLAT, P. L. & BLANCHARD, J. (1935).—Existence en France d'un nouveau hématozoaire du bœuf *Exerphthozoon* *parvum*. *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CCI, pp 1526-7.
- CUNHA, A. M. DE, & MUNIZ, J. (1927).—Considerações a respeito da *Bartonella* *parvum* Cunha e Muniz, 1926. (In Portuguese.) *Bol Inst Fac Med S Paulo*, VI, pp 32-9, 5 pl.
- DALL, L. C., & FRAGAO, H. DE B. (1914).—Piquetas sobre a natureza dos erisplasmias. (In Portuguese and German.) *Mém. Inst. Osw. Cruz*, VI, pp 231-49, pls xxviii & xxvix.
- DOATH, A. & LITTOQUARD, E. (1939).—Les anaplasmoses des ruminants. *Pé. Vet Toulouse*, LXXII, pp 125-39, 2 figs.
- (1931).—Sur une *Bartonella* nouvelle du bœuf, *Bartonella bovis* n. sp. *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXVII, pp 652-4.
- DRECHSLER, E. (1927).—Einige Bacteriengruppen "Anaplasma". *Arch. Schiffs u. Tropenhyg*, XXXI, pp 562-73, 4 figs.
- DUPREUX, C. (1936).—Sur la transmission de deux souches de *Bartonella* muris obtenues par splénectomie de la souris blanche. *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIX, pp 671-3.
- GOZANES, J. (1936).—Aspect morphologiques de *Bartonella canis*. *Ann Parasit hum corp*, XIV, pp 423-8, 1 fig.
- HELM, (1924).—Beitrag zum Anaplasmen Problem. *Z. InfektKr. Haustiere*, XXV, p 199.
- HEPPE, W. B., & HOWELL, D. E. (1936).—The Western dog tick, *Dermacentor occidentalis* Neum., a vector of bovine anaplasmosis in California. *J Parasit*, XXII, p 282.

- HERTIG, M., & WOLBACH, S. B. (1924)—Studies on *Rickettsia* like micro organisms in insects *J Med Res*, XLIV, p 329
- HINDLE, E. (1921)—Notes on *Rickettsia* *Parasitology*, XIII, p 152
- IVANIC, M. (1934)—Ueber einen Kernparasiten der roten Blutzellen beim grünen Frosche (*Rana esculenta* L.), *Erythrocytonucleophaga ranæ* gen. nov., spec. nov. *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt., Orig., CXXXIII, pp 1-6, 9 figs
- KIRUTH, W. (1929)—*Bartonella canis* (Ein neuer Anämieerreger) *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt., Orig., CXIII, pp 1-7, 3 figs
- (1934)—The *Bartonella* and related parasites in man and animals (Oroya Fever and Verruga peruviana) *Proc Roy Soc Med*, XXVII, pp 1241-50
- KOCK, G. DE, & QUINLAN, J. (1926)—The difference between *Anaplasma* and Jolly bodies *S African J Sci*, XXIII, pp 755-9, 2 pls
- KOLPAKOW, I. V. (1903)—*Bartonella muris ratt* bei Parabionten (Vorl. Mitt.) *Arch Schiffs u Tropenhyg*, XXXIV, pp 612-16
- LESTOQUARD, F. (1931)—Transmission au bœuf des piroplasmes du bœuf. Modifications subies par *Anaplasma marginale* *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIV, pp 820-2
- , DONATIEN, A., & SALORD, C. (1936)—Effet de la splénectomie dans l'anaplasmose du mouton *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIX, pp 264-6
- LWOFF, A., & VAUCEL, M. (1931)—Bartonelloses et infections mixtes *Ann Inst Pasteur*, XLVI, pp 258-76, 1 pl
- MALAMOS, B. (1935)—Grahamellen beim Affen *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt., Orig., CXXXIV, pp 152-3, 1 fig
- MARZINOWSKY, E. J. (1917)—(On *Grahamella*) *Medicinsk Obozreniye*, Moscow, Nos 1 & 2 (In Russian)
- MCCAUGHT, J. B., WOODS, F. M., & SCOTT, V. (1935)—*Bartonella* bodies in the blood of a non splenectomized dog *J Exp Med*, LXII, pp 353-8
- †MELLO, I. F. DE, & MEYRELLES, C. C. DE (1937)—On the nature and identification of some roundish bodies found either free or as endoglobular parasites in the blood of *Calotes versicolor* Daud subspecies major Blyth *Proc Indian Acad Sci*, VI, B, pp 98-108, pl. xii, 2 text figs
- MEYRELLES, C. C. DE (1938)—Parasites of the genus *Bertarellia* in the blood of the tortoises of India and Brazil *Proc Indian Acad Sci*, VII, B, pp 49-53, 3 text figs
- NEITZ, W. O., & TOIT, P. J. DU (1932)—Bovine anaplasmosis: a method of obtaining pure strains of *Anaplasma marginale* and *Anaplasma centrale* by transmission through antelopes *Rep Dir Vet Serv S Africa*, XVIII, pp 3-20, 9 figs
- , ALEXANDER, R. A., & TOIT, P. J. DU (1934)—*Eperythrozoon ovis* (sp. nov.) infection in sheep *Onderstepoort J Vet Sci*, III, pp 263-71, 4 figs
- PÉREARD, C. (1929)—Infection du chien par *Bartonella canis* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, C, pp 1111-3
- †RAY, H. N., & IDNANI, J. A. (1937)—A preliminary note on the occurrence of *Bartonella canis* in dogs in India *Vet Rec*, XLIX, p 371
- REES, C. W. (1932)—The experimental transmission of anaplasmosis by *Dermacentor variabilis* *Science N Y*, LXXV, pp 318-20

- REES C W (1933) —The experimental transmission of anaplasmosis by *Dermacentor andersoni* *Parasitology*, XXIV, pp 569-73
- (1934) —Transmission of anaplasmosis by various species of ticks *Tech Bull U S Dept Agric*, No 418, 17 pp
- SASSUCHIN, D (1931 a) —*Grahamia* und *Hepatozoon*-Blutparasiten der Nager im Sud Osten R S F S R *Arch Protistenk*, LXXIV, pp 523-9
- (1931 b) —Material zum Studium der Blutparasiten der Nager im Sud-Osten von R S F S R —II Mitteilung Blutparasiten des *Citellus pygmaeus* Pallas *Arch Protistenk*, LXXV, pp 315-56, 1 pl, 6 figs
- SCHWETZ, J (1934 a) —Recherches sur les *Grahamella*, les *Bartonella* et les *Eperythrozoon* des rats et des souris de Stanleyville (Congo Belge) *Ann Parasit hum comp*, XII, pp 396-404, 528-42, 1 pl
- (1934 b) —Étude morphologique sur les *Grahamella*, *Bartonella*, *Eperythrozoon* des rats et des souris sauvages, splenectomisées et splenectomisées, de Stanleyville (Congo Belge) *Ann Soc Belge Med Trop*, XIV, pp 276-311, 11 pls
- SERGEANT, ED, DONATIEN, A, PARROT, L, & LESTOQUARD, F (1933 a) —L'anaplasmosse bovine à *Anaplasma centrale* *Arch Inst. Pasteur, Algér*, XI, pp 526-69
- — — (1933 b) —Étude expérimentale de *Anaplasma centrale* Theiler, du boeuf *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXVI, pp 922-4
- SIKORA, H (1918) —Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Rickettsien *Arch Schiffs- u Tropenhyg*, XII, p 442
- STILES, C W (1929) —Investigations on anaplasmosis in cattle. *J Amer Vet Med Ass* LXXIV, pp 704-23, 3 figs
- THEILER, A (1910 a) —*Anaplasma marginale* (gen & sp nov) The marginal points in the blood of cattle suffering from a specific disease *Rept Govt Vet Bact, Dept Agric, Transvaal*, 1908-9, p 1.
- (1910 b) —*Anaplasma marginale*, n g, n sp *Bull Soc Path. exot*, III, pp 135-7
- (1912 a) —Weitere Untersuchungen über die Anaplasmosis der Rinder und deren Schutzimpfung *Z InfektKr Haustiere*, XI, pp 193-207, pl 1
- (1912 b) —Uebertragung der Anaplasmosis mittels Zecken. *Z InfektKr Haustiere*, XII, pp 105-16
- TOIT, P J DU (1928) —On the nature of *Anaplasma* *Rep Direct. Vet Educat Pretoria*, XIII & XIV, pp 157-84, 3 pls
- UEGAKI, J (1930) —Untersuchungen über die Blut protozoen von Vögeln der Sudsee *Arch Protistenk*, LXXII, pp 74-90, 3 pls
- VASSILIADIS, P (1935) —Nouvelle espèce du *Grahamella* et preuve de leur nature parasitaire *Ann Soc Belge Med Trop*, XV, pp 279-89
- VEGLIA, F (1915) —Cultura dell'*Anaplasma marginale* in vitro. (Nota Prelim) *Giorn R Accad Med Torino*, LXXVIII, pp 33-9
- WEIGL, R (1921) —Further studies on *Rickettsia rocha limæ* (n s) *Przegl Epidemiol Warsaw*, I, p 375
- YAKIMOFF, W L (1929 a) —Zur Frage über den Parasitismus der Susswasser-fische —II *Grahamella* bei dem Barsche (*Perca fluviatilis*) *Arch Protistenk*, LXVI, pp 301-6, 2 figs

- YAKIMOFF, W. L. (1929 b)—Zur Frage über den Parasitismus der Süßwasser-fische—V *Bartonella* beim Hecht (*Esox lucius*) *Arch Protistenk*, LXVII, pp 509-16, 1 pl, 6 text-figs
- & KOSELEKINE, P. M. (1917)—Maladies animales du Turkestan russe à parasite endoglobulaires—D Anaplasmoses II Anaplasmosose des chevaux *Bull Soc Path exot*, X, p 302

### *Cnidosporidia*

- †ADIE, H. A. (1922 a)—Telegram announcing finding of Leishman-Donovan bodies in salivary glands and ducts of *Cimex rotundatus* *Indian J Med Res*, IX, pt 3, p v
- †— (1922 b)—A note on bodies observed in *Cimex rotundatus* Linné, collected in a Kala azar infected area in Assam *Indian J Med Res*, X, pp 236-8, pl iv
- AUERBACH, M. (1910)—Die Cnidosporidien (Myxosporidien, Actinomyxidien, Microsporidien) Eine monographische Studie Leipzig, pp viii+261, 83 figs
- AWERINZEW, S. (1909 a)—Studien über parasitische Protozoen—I Die Sporenbildung bei *Ceratomyxa drepanopsettae* mihü *Arch Protistenk*, XIV, pp 74-112, pls vii & viii
- (1909 b)—Studien über parasitische Protozoen—II *Lymphocystis johnstoni* Woodc and ihr Kernapparat *Arch Protistenk*, XIV, pp 335-62
- (1925)—Die Sporenbildung bei dispooreen Myxosporidien *Arch Russ Protist Moscow*, III, pp 157-75, 16 text-figs
- BALAZET, L. (1930)—Myxosporidiose de *Temnodon saltator* L. *Bull Soc Path exot*, XXIII, pp 181-5, 2 figs
- †BOSANQUET, W. C. (1910)—Brief notes on two myxosporidian organisms (*Pleistophora hippoglossoides* n sp and *Myxidium mackiei* n sp) *Zool Anz*, XXXV, pp 434-8
- BRESSLAU, E., & BUSCHKEI, M. (1919)—Die Parasiten der Stechmückenlarven *Biol Zbl*, XXXIX, pp 325-36
- BUDDE, E. (1927)—Ueber die in Rädertieren lebenden Parasiten *Arch Hydrobiol*, XVIII, pp 442-59, 13 figs
- BUTSCHLI, O. (1881)—Myxosporidia *Zool Jber für 1880*, I Abt., pp 162-4
- CANDURA, G. S. (1931)—Prima serie di ricerche sperimentali per conoscere gli ospiti del *Nosema bombycis* Naeg., che produce l'atrofia parassitaria o pebrina del baco da seta (*Bombyx mori* L.), *Boll Zool Napoli*, II, pp 209-16
- CAULLERY, M., & MESNIL, F. (1905)—Recherches sur les Actinomyxidies *Arch Protistenk*, VI, pp 272-308, pl xv & 7 figs
- CÉPÈDE, G. (1924)—*Mrazekia piscicola* n sp, Microsporidie parasite du merlan (*Gadus merlangus* Linné) *Bull Soc. zool Fr*, XLIX, pp 109-13
- †CHAKRAVARTY, M. (1938)—Studies on Myxosporidia from fresh-water fishes of Bengal (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr* p 156
- CHATTON, E. (1911)—Microsporidies considérées comme causes d'erreurs dans l'étude du cycle évolutif des trypanosomides chez les insectes *Bull Soc Path exot*, IV, pp 662-4
- & KREMPF, A. (1911)—Sur le cycle évolutif et la position systématique des protistes du genre *Ociospora* Flu, parasites des muscides *Bull Soc zool Fr*, XXXVI, pp 172-9



- CHORINE, V (1930)—Sur une microsporidie nouvelle (*Thelohania vanessæ*), parasite des chenilles de *Vanessa urticae* L. *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, CXVII, pp 86-9, 1 pl
- †CHRISTOPHERS, S R (1922)—Editorial note on bodies found by Mrs Adie in salivary glands of bed bug *Indian J Med Res*, IX, pt 4, p 1
- COHN, L (1896)—Über die Myxosporidien von *Esox lucius* und *Perca fluviatilis* *Zool Jber*, Abt Morph, IX, pp 227-72, pls xvii & xviii
- CONET, A (1931)—*Nosema herpobdellæ*, microsporidie nouvelle parasite des hirudinées *Ann Soc sci Brux* (B), LI, pp 170-1
- DAVIS, H S (1916)—The structure and development of a myxosporidian parasite of the Squeteague, *Cynoscion regalis* *J Morph*, XXVII, pp 333-77, 7 pls
- (1918)—The Myxosporidia of the Beaufort region. A systematic and biologic study *Bull U S Bureau Fish*, XXXV, pp 203-43, pls xvi-xviii
- DEBAISIEUX, P (1919)—Microsporidies parasites des larves de *Simulium Thelohania varians* *Cellule*, XXX, pp 46-79, 3 pls
- (1925)—Études sur les Myxosporidies—III *Myxobolus notatus* Mavor *Arch Zool exp gén*, LXIV, pp 353-85, pls xv & xvi
- (1926)—A propos d'une microsporidie nouvelle *Octospora simulii* *Ann Soc Sci Brux*, XLVI, pp 594-601 4 figs
- (1927)—A propos des Cnidosporidies des Blattides *C R Soc. Biol Paris*, XCVI, pp 1404-6
- (1929)—Études cytologiques sur quelques Microsporidies *Cellule*, XXXVIII, pp 389-450, 3 pls, 3 text figs
- (1931)—Deux microsporidies nouvelles de larves de *Chironomus* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, CVII, pp 913-15, 1 fig
- & GASTALDI, L (1919)—Les microsporidies parasites des larves de *Simulium*—II *Cellule*, XXX, pp 185-214, 3 pls
- DUNKERLY, J S (1920)—Fish Myxosporidia from Plymouth, *Parasitology*, XII, pp 328-33
- (1925)—The development and relationships of the Myxosporidia *Quart J Micr Sci*, LXIX, pp 185-216, pls x-xv
- ERDMANN, R (1917)—New facts and views concerning the occurrence of sexual process in the myxosporidian life cycle *Amer Nat*, LI, pp 719-39
- FANTHAM, H B, & PORTER, A (1911)—A bee disease due to a protozoan parasite (*Nosema apis*) *Proc Zool Soc London*, II, pp 625-6
- (1912)—The morphology and life history of *Nosema apis* and the significance of its various stages in the so called Isle of Wight disease in bees (microsporidiosis) *Ann Trop Med Parasit*, VI, pp 163-95, pls xiv-xvi
- FIEBIGER, J, & KAHL, O (1929)—Über Masseninfektionen mit Myxosporidien bei Fischen *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, Orig, CXIII, pp 8-19, 9 figs
- FUJITA, T (1926-7)—Studies on Myxosporidia of Japan—5 On Myxosporidia in fishes of Lake Biwa *J Coll Agric Sapporo*, XVI, pp 229-47, pl xvii

- FUJITA, T (1930) —On the new Myxosporidia *Chloromyxum bora* nov sp in the muscle of the Grey Mullet (Japanese, with English Summary) *Zool Mag Tokyo*, XLII, pp 45-8, 3 figs (Abstr in *Jap J Zool Tokyo*, III, p 96)
- †GANAPATI, P N (1936) —A new species of Myxosporidia from the heart of a marine fish, *Otolithus ruber*. *Current Science*, V, p 204
- † — (1938) —On a new myxosporidian, *Henneguya otolithus* (Abstract) *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 155
- GEORGEVITCH, J (1926) —Sur le cycle évolutif de *Pleistophora periplanetæ* *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXXXII, pp 102-4
- (1927) —Recherches sur *Pleistophora periplanetæ* Lutz et Splend *Arch Zool exp gen*, pp 1-21, 3 pls
- (1928 a) —Étude du développement de *Ceratomyxa mairæ* nov sp *Glas srpsk Kralj Alad*, CXXXI, pp 1-31, 2 pls, 1 text-fig
- (1928 b) —Nouvelles recherches sur les Microsporidies —II Étude du développement de *Plistophora Blochmanni* Zwölff *Glas srpsk Kralj Alad*, CXXXI, pp 75-118, 2 pls, 1 text-fig.
- GRANATA, L (1925) —Gli Attinomissidi Morfolgia sviluppo sistematica *Arch Protistenk*, L, pp 139-212, pls vi-x
- GUNYENOT, E & PONSE, K (1916) —Une microsporidie, *Plistophora budonis*, parasite de l'organo de Biddor du Crapand *Rev Suisse Zool*, XXXIII, pp 213-50, pl 1, 6 text figs
- GURLEY, R R (1891) —On the classification of Myxosporidia, a group of protozoan parasites infesting fishes *Bull U S Fish Comm*, XI, pp 407-20
- (1892) —The Myxosporidia or psorosperms of fishes, and the epidemics produced by them *Rept U S Fish Comm*, V, pp 65-304, pls 1-xlii
- HERRICK, J A (1936) —Two new species of *Myxobolus* from fishes of Lake Erie *Trans Amer Micr Soc*, LV, pp 194-8, 1 pl
- HEßSE, E (1904 a) —*Thelohania legeri* n sp, microsporidie nouvelle, parasite des larves d'*Anopheles maculipennis* Meig *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LVII, pp 570-1
- (1904 b) —Sur le développement de *Thelohania legeri* Hesse *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LVII, pp 571-2, 10 figs
- (1905) —Sur *Myxocystis mirazeki* Hesse, microsporidie de *Limnodrilus hoffmeisteri* Clap *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LVIII pp 12-14, 9 figs
- (1935) —Sur quelques microsporidies parasites de *Megacyclops viridis* Jurine *Arch Zool exp gén*, LXXV, pp 651-61, 17 figs
- †HUTCHINSON, C M (1920) —Pebrine in India *Mem Dep Agric India*, Bact Series, I, No 6, pp 177-245, pls 1-xxvi
- IKEDA, I (1912) —Studies on some sporozoon parasites of Sipunculoids —I The life history of a new Actinomyxidian, *Tetractinomyxon intermedium* g et sp nov *Arch Protistenk*, XXV, pp 240-72, pl 1
- †JENGAR, M O T (1929) —Microsporidian parasites of *Anopheles* larvæ *Trans 7th Congr Far East Ass Trop Med Calcutta*, 1927, III, pp 136-42, 2 figs, 1 pl
- JAMESON, A P (1929) —Myxosporidia from Californian fishes *J Parasit*, XVI, pp 59-68, 1 pl
- (1931) —Notes on Californian Myxosporidia *J Parasit*, XVIII, pp 59-68, 1 pl

- JANIN, F (1907) —Recherches sur la Sarcosporidie du mouton *Arch Parasit*, Paris, XI, pp 233-68 (Translation in *J Trop Vet Sci Calcutta*, III, pp 36-70)
- JIROVEC, O (1930) —Über eine neue Microsporidienart (*Glugea acerinae* n sp) aus *Acerina cernua* *Arch Protistenk*, LXXII, pp 198-213, 2 pls, 8 text-figs
- (1932) —Ergebnisse der Nuclealfärbung an den Sporen der Microsporidien nebst einigen Bemerkungen über *Lymphocystis* *Arch Protistenk*, LXXVII, pp 379-90, figs
- (1936 a) —Zur Kenntnis von in Oligochäten parasitierenden Mikrosporidien aus der Familie Mrazekidae *Arch Protistenk*, LXXXVII, pp 314-44, 8 figs, 4 pls
- (1936 b) —*Nosema cernovitoi* n sp, eine Microsporidie aus dem Oligochäten *Opistocysta flagellum* *Mem Soc Zool Tcheco slovaque*, III, pp 1-3, 5 figs
- (1936 c) —1 Studien über Microsporidien *Mem Soc Zool Tchecoslovaque*, IV, pp 1-75, 6 pls, 1 fig
- (1936 d) —Über zwei neuer *Nosema* Arten aus Oligochäten *Zool Anz*, CXIV, pp 217-20, 2 figs
- KALENSCHER, H (1926) —Studien zur Jugendgeschichte von *Leptotheca macrospora* einer dispersen Myxosporidie *Arch Protistenk*, LVI, pp 357-96, pls xiii-xv, 5 text figs
- KEILY, D (1921) —On the life history of *Helicosporidium parasiticum* n g, n sp, a new type of Protist parasitic in the larva of *Dasyhelea obscura* Winn (Diptera, Cecatopogonidae) and in some other Arthropods *Parasitology*, XIII, pp 97-113, pls iv-vi
- KEYSSELTZ, G (1908) —Die Entwicklung von *Myxobolus pfeifferi* Th, Teile 1 & 2 *Arch Protistenk*, XI, pp 252-308, pls xiii-xvi
- KITTLAUSZ, H H (1928) —Einige Untersuchungen über die Verbreitung der Nosemaseuche der Honigbiene (*Apis mell L*) *Arch wiss prakt Tierheilk*, LVII, pp 539-55
- †KORKE, V T (1916) —On a *Nosema* (*Nosema pulchra*, n s) parasitic in the dog-flea (*Ctenocephalus felis*) *Indian J Med Res*, III, pp 725-30, pl lxiii
- KUDO, R (1916) —On the structure and life history of *Nosema bombycis* Nägeli *Bull Imper Seric Exp Stat Tokyo*, I, p 31
- (1918) —Contributions to the study of parasitic Protozoa —IV Note on some Myxosporidia from certain fish in the vicinity of Wood's Hole *J Parasit*, V, pp 11-16, pls i & ii
- (1919) —Studies on Myxosporidia A synopsis of genera and species of Myxosporidia *Illinois Biol Monogr*, V, nos 3 & 4, pp 1-265, 25 pls
- (1920) —On the structure of some microsporidian spores *J Parasit*, VI, pp 178-82
- (1921 a) —Studies on Microsporidia, with special reference to those parasitic in mosquitoes *J Morph*, XXXV, pp 153-93, 5 pls
- (1921 b) —Studies on Microsporidia parasitic in mosquitoes —II *J Parasit*, VIII, pp 70-7
- (1922 a) —On the Protozoa parasitic in frogs *Trans Amer Micr Soc*, XLI, pp 59-76, 36 text figs
- (1922 b) —On the morphology and life history of a myxosporidian, *Leptotheca ohlmacheri*, parasitic in *Rana clamitans* and *R pipiens* *Parasitology*, XIV, pp 221-44, pls xiii-xx

- KUDO, R (1924 a) —Studies on Microsporidia parasitic in mosquitoes —III On *Thelohania legeri* Hesse (= *Th. illinoisensis* Kudo). *Arch Protistenk.*, XLIX, pp 147–62, pl vii, 1 text fig
- (1924 b) —Studies on Microsporidia parasitic in mosquitoes —VI On the development of *Thelohania opacita*, a *Culicine* parasite *J Parasit.*, XI, pp 84–9, pl vii
- (1924 c) —A biologic and taxonomic study of the Microsporidia *Illinois Biol Monogr.*, IX, Nos 2 & 3, pp 1–268, 27 pls
- (1925 a) —Studies on Microsporidia parasitic in mosquitoes —IV Observations upon the Microsporidia found in the mosquitoes of Georgia, U S A *Zbl Bakt.*, I Abt., Orig., pp 428–40, pls 1 & ii
- (1925 b) —Do —V Further observations upon *Stempellia (Thelohania) magna* Kudo, parasitic in *Culex pipiens* and *C. territans* *Biol Bull Wood's Hole*, XLVIII, pp 112–27, 5 figs
- (1926) —On *Myxosoma catostomi* Kudo, 1923, a myxosporidian parasite of the sucker, *Catostomus commersoni* *Arch Protistenk.*, LVI, pp 90–115, pls iii–v
- (1929 a) —Histo-zoic Myxosporidia found in freshwater fishes of Illinois, U S A *Arch Protistenk.*, LXV, pp 364–75, 6 pls
- (1929 b) —Studies on Microsporidia parasitic in mosquitoes —VII Notes on Microsporidia of some Indian mosquitoes *Arch Protistenk.* LXVII, pp 1–10, 1 pl
- (1930) —Studies on Microsporidia parasitic in mosquitoes —VIII On a microsporidian, *Nosema aedis* nov. spec. parasitic in a larva of *Aedes aegypti* of Porto Rico *Arch Protistenk.*, LXIX, pp 23–38, 2 pls
- (1933) —A taxonomic consideration of Myxosporidia *Trans Amer Micr Soc.*, LII, pp 195–216
- & HETHERINGTON, D C (1922) —Notes on a microsporidian parasite of a Nematode *J Parasit.*, VIII, pp 129–32
- LEBLANC, L (1931) —Deux microsporidies nouvelles des Copepodes *Gurleya cyclops* et *Plutophora cyclopis* *Ann Soc Sci Brux.* (B), L, pp 272–5, 1 fig
- LAGER, L (1897) —Sur une nouvelle myxosporidie de la famille des Glugeidae *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXXV, pp 260–2
- (1904 a) —Sur la sporulation du *Triactinomyxon* *C R Soc Biol Paris* LVI, pp 844–6, 4 figs
- (1904 b) —Considerations sur le genre *Triactinomyxon* et les actinomyxidies *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LVI, pp 846–8
- (1926) —Une microsporidie nouvelle a sporontes épineux. *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXXXII, pp 727–9, 1 fig
- (1930) —*Sphaerospora pernialis* n. sp., nouvelle myxosporidie pathogene pur la tanche *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXC, pp 849–51
- & HESSE, E (1910) —Cnidosporidies des larves d'éphémères *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CL, pp 411–14
- — (1916 a) —*Mrazekia*, genre nouveau de microsporidies a spores tubuleuses *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXXIX, pp 345–8
- — (1916 b) —Sur la structure de la spore des microsporidies *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXXIX, pp 1049–53
- — (1921) —Microsporidies a spores spheriques *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXXIII, pp 1419–21

- LÉGER, L., & HESSE, E (1922) — Microsporidies bactériiformes et essai de systématique du group *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXXIV, pp 723-30
- LEVADITI, C, NICOLAI, S, & SCHOEN, R (1924) — Nouvelles recherches sur l'*Encephalitozoon cuniculi* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, XC, pp 662-6, 3 figs
- LUTZ, A., & SPLENDORE, A (1903) — Über Pebrino und verwandte Mikrosporidien *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, XXXIII, pp 150-7, 1 fig
- (1904) — Über Pebrino und verwandte Mikrosporidien Nachtrag zur ersten Mitteilung *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, XXXVI, pp 645-50, 2 pls & 1 text fig
- (1908) — Über Pebrino und verwandte Mikrosporidien *Zbl Bakt*, I Abt, XLVI, pp 311-15
- MACKINNON, D L., & ADAM, D I (1924) — Notes on Sporozoa parasitic in *Tubifex* — I The life history of *Triactinomyxon* Stoliczka *Quart J Micr Sci*, LXVIII, pp 187-209, pls vi-viii
- MARKEWITSCH, A P (1932) — Zur Kenntnis der Myxosporidien von Süßwasserfischen der Ukraine *Zool Anz*, XCIX, pp 297-303
- MAVOR, J W (1916) — On the life history of *Ceratomyxa acadensis*, a new species of Myxosporidia from the eastern coast of Canada *Proc Amer Acad Arts Sci*, LI, p 551
- MISSIROLI, A (1929) — Su microsporidi parassiti dell'*Anopheles maculipennis* (Italian, with English summary) *Riv Malarial*, VIII, pp 393-400, 479, 2 pls
- MRAZEK, A (1910) — Sporozoenstudien Zur Auffassung der Myxocystiden *Arch Protistenk*, XVIII, pp 245-59, pls xiv & xv
- NAKAI, N (1926) — Eine neue Myxosporidienart aus den Kiemen des Karpfens (Japanese and German) *Suisan Kōgyōgaku Shikō Hōkoku*, XXII, pp 11-20, 2 pls (Abstract in *Japan J Zool Tokyo*, I, p 173)
- NAVILLE, A (1927) — Le cycle chromosomique, la fécondation et la réduction chromatique de *Chloromyxum leydigii* Mingazzini *Ann Inst Océanogr Paris*, NS, IV, pp 177-207, 13 figs
- (1928) — La méiose, la fécondation et la dihaplophase de *Myxobolus guyenoti* sp nov *Z Zellforschung*, VII, pp 228-56, 2 pls, 2 text figs
- (1930 a) — Recherches sur la sexualité chez les Myxosporidies *Arch Protistenk*, LXIX, pp 327-400, 6 pls, 12 text figs
- (1930 b) — Le cycle chromosomique d'une nouvelle Actinomyxidie *Guyenotia sphaerulosa* n gen, n sp *Quart J Micr Sci*, LXXVII, pp 547-75, 3 pls, 3 text figs
- NEVECZEK, A (1926) — Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Myxosporidien fauna, Brasiliens *Arch Protistenk*, LIV, pp 137-49, pl vii, 17 text figs
- OHSHIMA, K (1927) — A preliminary note on the structure of the polar filament of *Nosema bombycis* and its functional significance *Annot Zool Jap*, XI, pp 235-43, 3 text figs
- (1937) — On the function of the polar filament of *Nosema bombycis* *Parasitology*, XXIX, pp 220-4, 6 figs
- OKADA, Y K (1932) — Myxosporidie du cerveau et de la moelle d'un *Canthigaster* (Poisson téléostéen) *Bull Soc zool Fr*, LVII, pp 39-44, 4 figs

- PAILLOT, A (1927) — Sur deux Protozoaires nouveaux parasites des chenilles de *Pyrausta nubilalis* Hb. *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXXXV, pp 673-5, 2 figs
- (1928) — Sur la cycle evolutif de *Nosema bombycis* parasite de la pébrine du Ver à soie. *C R Soc Biol Paris*, XCIX, pp 81-3, 16 figs
- (1929) — Contribution à l'étude des Microsporidies parasites de *Pisces brassicæ*. *Arch Anat Micr*, XXV, pp 212-30, 12 figs
- PÉRARD, C (1928) — Sur une maladie du maquereau (*Scomber scomber* L.) due à une Myxosporidio *Chloromyxum histolyticum* n. sp. *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXXXVI, pp 108-10, 3 figs
- PÉPEZ, C (1908) — Sur *Dubosquia legeri*, microsporidio nouvelle parasite du *Termes lucifugus* et sur la classification des Microsporidies. *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LXV, pp 631-3
- PETRUSCHEWSKY, G. K. (1932) — Zur Systematik und Cytologie der Myxosporidia aus einigen Fischen des Weissen Meeres. *Arch Protistenk*, LXXVIII, pp 543-56, 1 pl., 4 text figs
- PLEHN, M. (1932) — Eine Schleienbrut-Krankheit und ihr Erreger *Sphaerospora tinca* n. sp. *Int Rei Hydrobiol Leipzig*, XXVI, pp 265-80, 4 pls
- POISSON, R. (1924) — Sur quelques Microsporidies parasites d'Arthropodes. *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CLXXXVIII, pp 664-6, 17 figs
- (1929) — Recherches sur les microsporidies parasites des hemipteres (Troisième Note) *Nosema velia* n. sp. microsporidio parasite de *Velia currens* Fab. — Cycle evolutif — Apparition du filament — Structure de la spore. *Arch Zool exp gen*, LXIX (N & R), pp 55-63, 6 figs
- POPOV, P., & MANUILOVA, N. (1926) — On the discovery in the human body louse, *Pediculus vestimentis* Nitzsch of a microsporidian parasite, sp. nov. (Russian with English resume). *Russ J Trop Med*, VIII, pp 43-9, 5 figs
- POYARKOFF, E. (1936) — La methode de l'infection doseée dans l'étude de la biologie de la pébrine. *Ann Inst Pasteur*, LVI, pp 584-96
- RAABE, H. (1936) — Études de microorganismes parasites des poissons de mer — I. *Nosema ovoides* Thel. dans le foie des Rougets. *Bull Inst Oceanogr Monaco*, DCXCVI, pp 1-12, 7 figs
- †RAY, H. N. (1933) — Myxosporidia from India (Abstract). *Proc Indian Sci Congr*, p 259
- RYCKEGHEM, J. VAN (1930) — Les Cnidosporidies et autres parasites du *Gammarus pulex*. *Cellule*, XXXIX, pp 401-17, 1 pl
- SCHÄFERNA, K., & JIROVEC, O. (1931) — Über eine neue *Myxobolus*-Art aus dem Zander nebst einigen Bemerkungen über *Henneguya acerinae* (Schröder). *Z Parasitenk*, III, pp 145-59, 14 figs
- SCHRÖDER, O. (1907) — Beiträge zur Entwicklungsgeschichte der Myxosporidien *Sphaeromyxa sabrazesi* (Laveran u. Mesnil). *Arch Protistenk*, IX, pp 359-80, pls xiv & xv, 3 text-figs
- (1909) — *Thelohania chætogastris*, eine neue in *Chætogaster diaphanus* Grunth schmarotzende Microsporidienart. *Arch Protistenk*, XIV, pp 119-33, pl. v
- (1910) — Über die Anlage der Sporocyste (Pansporoblast) bei *Sphaeromyxa sabrazesi* Laveran u. Mesnil. *Arch. Protistenk*, XIX, pp 1-15

- SCHUBERG, A (1910) — Über Mikrosporidien aus dem Hoden der Barbe und durch sie verursachte Hypertrophie der Kern *Arb Gesundh.Amt Berlin*, XXXIII, pp 401-34, pl vi-ix
- SCHUURMANS STEKHOVEN, J H, jun (1919) — Die Sexualität der Myxosporidien *Arch Protistenk*, XL, pp 27-75, pls ii & iii, 5 text figs
- (1920 a) — Myxosporidienstudien — II Die multiplikative und propagative Entwicklung der Myxosporidien *Arch Protistenk*, XLI, pp 249-307, pls ix-xiii, 3 text figs
- (1920 b) — Über einige Myxosporidien des Stichlings *Arch Protistenk*, XLI, pp 321-9, pl xv
- (1920 c) — Die Gattung *Myxobolus* (Übersicht) *Arch Protistenk*, XLI, pp 330-40
- †SHORT, H E, & SWAMINATH, C S (1924) — Note on *Nosema adiei* (Christophers, 1922) *Indian J Med Res*, XII, pp 181-4, pl xiii
- SIMOND, P L (1903) — Note sur un sporozoaire du genre *Nosema*, parasite du *Stegomyia fasciata* *C R Soc Biol Paris*, LV, p 1335
- †SOUTHWELL, T (1915) — On some Indian parasites of fish, with a note on carcinoma in trout — I A skin disease found on *Rasbora daniconius* *Rec Ind Mus*, XI, pp 312-13
- †—— & PRASHAD, B (1918) — Parasites of Indian fishes with a note on carcinoma in the climbing perch — II On some Indian Myxosporidia *Rec Ind Mus*, XV, pp 344-8, pl vi
- STEMPELL, W (1909) — Über *Nosema bombycis* Nugeh nebst Bemerkungen über Mikrophotographie mit gewöhnlichem und ultraviolettem Licht *Arch Protistenk*, XVI, p 281
- THILOHAN, P (1895) — Recherches sur les Myxosporidies *Bull Sci Fr Belg*, XXVI, p 100
- TORRES, C M (1927 a) — Sur une nouvelle maladie de l'Homme, caractérisée par la présence d'un parasite intracellulaire, très proche du *Toxoplasma* et de l'*Encephalitozoon*, dans le tissu musculaire cardiaque, les muscles du squelette, le tissu cellulaire sous-cutané et le tissu nerveux *C R Soc Biol Paris*, XCVII, pp 1778-81 2 figs
- (1927 b) — Morphologie d'un nouveau parasite de l'Homme *Encephalitozoon chagasi* n. sp. observé dans un cas de méningo-encéphale myélite congénitale avec myosite et myocardite *C R Soc Biol Paris* XCVII, pp 1797-9
- TOURAINÉ, F (1931) — Sur une nouvelle myxosporidie du genre *Chloromyxum* observée chez la carpe *C R Acad Sci Paris*, CXCII, pp 1125-7
- TRAPPAMANN, W (1926) — Die Nosemasucht der Honigbiene unter besonderer Berücksichtigung des Erregers *Zbl Bakt*, II Abt, LXVIII, pp 27-49, pls i & ii, 1 text fig
- TRIFFITT, M J (1925) — Observations on *Gastrocystis gilruthi*, a parasite of sheep in Britain *Protozoology*, I pp 7-18, 2 pls, 2 text figs
- VANRYCKEGHEM, J [= RYCKEGHEM, J VAN] (1929) — Quelques Cnidosporidies nouvelles du *Gammarus pulex* *Ann Soc sci med nat Brux* XLIX, B 4, pp 349-54, 13 figs

- malaria tertianum* (Plasmodium), 271  
*mamillata* (Rhynchocystis), 65, 67  
*Mantonella*, 158  
*marginale* (Anaplasma), 388  
*matthau* (Apolocystis), 59  
*matthau* (Monocystis), 59  
*melloi* (Leucocytozoon), 241  
*Menosporidae*, 90  
*Menzelbieridae*, 113  
*mesnili* (Hæmogregarina), 127  
*metaplasti* (Steinina), 107  
*metchnikovi* (Hæmocystidium), 224  
*metchnikovi* (Hæmoproteus), 224  
*Merocystis*, 158  
*Merogregarinidae*, 112  
*Microsporidia*, 329, 346  
*Miescheria*, 363  
*minima* (Anguillula), 159  
*minima* (Hæmogregarina), 160  
*minima* (Lankesterella), 159  
*minuta* (Isospora), 163, 170  
*mirabilis* (Hæmogregarina), 127  
*mitraria* (Eimeria), 176, 187  
*mitrarium* (Coccidium), 187  
*molpastis* (Leucocytozoon), 242  
*monilis* (Lankesterella), 159, 162  
*Monocnidae*, 348  
*Monocystidae*, 54, 55  
*Monocystidea*, 54  
*Monocystis*, 55  
*Monoductidae*, 109  
*Monoductus*, 109  
*morphysæ* (Bhatiella), 85  
*moruoni* (Hæmoproteus), 253  
*moruony* (Hæmoproteus), 253  
*moruony* (Proteosoma), 253  
*motasi* (Babesia), 316  
*mutans* (Babesia), 298  
*mutans* (Gonderia), 298  
*mutans* (Piroplasma), 298  
*mutans* (Theileria), 298  
*muris* (Bartonella), 323  
*muris* (Grahamella), 323  
*muris* (Hepatozoon), 153  
*muris* (Leucocytozoon), 153  
*Mrazekudæ*, 348  
*mrigalæ* (Myxobolus), 340, 341  
*Myxobolidae*, 336, 340  
*Myxobolus*, 340  
*Myxobolus*, 342, 344  
*Myriospora*, 158  
*Myxididae*, 336, 337  
*Myxidium*, 337  
*Myxocystis*, 349  
*Myxosomatidae*, 336  
*Myxosporidia*, 329, 330  
*najæ* (Eimeria), 177, 188  
*najæ* (Hæmogregarina), 128  
*narayani* (Plasmodium), 291  
*navillæ* (Grebneckia), 108  
*navillæ* (Nina), 108  
*Nellocystis*, 75  
*Nematocystis*, 60, 377  
*Nesporidia*, 329  
*nicorise* (Hæmogregarina), 129  
*Nina*, 108  
*ninense* (Babesia), 317  
*ninense* (Nuttallia), 317  
*ninense* (Piroplasma), 317  
*nodularis* (Myxobolus), 340, 341  
*Nosema*, 349  
*Nosematidae*, 348, 349  
*nucleobisecans* (Hæmogregarina), 131  
*obscura* (Theilohania), 356, 359  
*ophiocephali* (Henneguya), 344, 345  
*Ophioidina*, 83  
*Ophryocystidae*, 112  
*orioli* (Hæmoproteus), 225  
*Orthospora*, 173  
*Oscillaria*, 270  
*otocompsæ* (Hæmoproteus), 236  
*otolithus* (Henneguya), 344, 345  
*ovatum* (Panhistophyton), 351  
*oviceps* (Gregarina), 101  
*oviforme* (Coccidium), 191  
*ovis* (Babesia), 317  
*ovis* (Gonderia), 317  
*ovis* (Piroplasma), 316, 317  
*ovis* (Theileria), 317  
*Ovivora*, 158  
*oxyspora* (Coccidium), 189  
*oxyspora* (Eimeria) 189  
*pachelabræ* (Adelea), 116  
*pachylabræ* (Adelea), 116  
*Paracoccidium* 174  
*parapneopsis* (Hæmocystis), 106  
*Paraplasma*, 324  
*parva* (Theileria), 295  
*parvum* (Piroplasma), 295  
*passeritæ* (Proteosoma), 388  
*pastoris* (Hæmoproteus), 236  
*perforans* (Coccidium), 194  
*perniciosum* (Hepatozoon), 153  
*pfefferi* (Coccidium), 387  
*pfefferi* (Eimeria), 387  
*Pfefferinella*, 158  
*pheretimi* (Monocystis), 56, 58  
*Piroplasma*, 302  
*piscatori* (Eimeria), 177, 189  
*pitheci* (Plasmodium), 286  
*Plasmodudæ*, 209, 244



- Plasmodium, 247, 270  
*Plasmodium*, 247, 259  
 platalee (Hæmopro-  
 teus), 237  
 Platysporea, 333, 336  
 plurikaryosomata  
 (Nematocystis), 60  
 62  
*pococki* (Hæmogre-  
 garina), 132  
*Polycystidea*, 89  
*Polymitus*, 247  
 Porosporidæ, 90  
*præcox* (Hæmamæba),  
 260  
*præcox* (Hæmamæba),  
 253  
*præcox* (Hæmomenas),  
 260  
*præcox* (Lacrania),  
 260  
*præcox* (Plasmodium),  
 250, 254  
*præcox* (Plasmodium),  
 260  
 prashadi (Contortio-  
 corpa), 383  
 prashadi (Zschokkella),  
 339  
 primitiva (Stomato-  
 phora), 377  
*princeps* (Drepani  
 160  
*proence* (Hæmogre-  
 garina), 134  
 Proteosoma, 247 388  
 Protomagalhænsia, 96,  
 103  
*Pseudoklossia*, 158  
*Pseudospirilles*, 247  
*Pseudovacuole*, 247  
*Psorospermium*, 173  
*Pterocephalus*, 108  
 pteropi (Plasmodium),  
 292  
*pulicis* (Nosema),  
 354  
*pyrogenes* (Toxo-  
 plasma), 203, 207.  
*Pyrosoma* 302  
*Pythonella*, 158, 199  
*pythonis* (Danileusky)  
 132  
*pythonis* (Hæmogre-  
 garina), 132  
 quadrispina (Grayal-  
 ha), 88  
*quartana* (Plasmodium)  
 273  
*ranarum* (Drepani-  
 dum), 159  
*ranarum* (Hæmogre-  
 garina), 124  
*ranarum* (Lankeste-  
 rella), 160  
*rara* (Hæmogregarina),  
 133  
*ratti* (Hæmogregarina),  
 153  
*ratti* (Leucocytozoon),  
 153  
*ratule* (Plasmodium),  
 293  
*ravi* (Hyalosporina),  
 93, 95  
*raymundi* (Hæmopro-  
 teus) 225  
*relicta* (Hæmamæba),  
 253  
*relictum* (Plasmodium),  
 254  
*Rhynchocystidæ*, 54,  
 65  
*Rhynchocystis*, 65  
*rileyi* (Hæmoptroteus),  
 226  
*riolta* (Coccidium),  
 171  
*riolta* (Isospora), 163,  
 171  
*rodriguesi* (Hæmogre-  
 garina), 134  
*roluta* (Myxobolus),  
 342  
*roluta* (Thelohancillus),  
 342  
*rotundata* (Leucocyto-  
 gregarina), 147  
*Sarcocystidæ*, 362, 363  
*Sarcocystis*, 363  
*Sarcosporidia*, 361  
*Sarcosporidia s str*,  
 362  
*sardinæ* (Coccidium),  
 189  
*sardinæ* (Eimeria), 176,  
 189  
*Schaudinellidæ*, 55  
*schellacki* (Adclima),  
 116  
*Schellackia*, 158  
*Schizocystidæ*, 113  
*Schizogregarina*,  
 111  
*Selenococcididæ*, 157  
*Selenididæ*, 112, 384  
*Selenidium*, 384  
*seni* (Thelohancillus),  
 342, 344  
*semnopitheci* (Plasmo-  
 dium), 287  
*semnopitheci* (Plas-  
 modium), 287  
*Septata*, 53, 89  
*sorgenti* (Babesia), 317  
*singularis* (Akineto-  
 cystis), 73  
*simondi* (Hæmocysti-  
 dium), 227  
*simondi* (Hæmopro-  
 teus), 222  
*simondi* (Hæmopro-  
 teus), 227  
*smithi* (Eimeria), 177,  
 191  
*snijdersi* (Eimeria),  
 189  
*soricis* (Babesia), 318  
*soricis* (Piroplasma),  
 318  
*southwelli* (Eimeria),  
 177, 193  
*Spirocystidæ*, 112  
*Sphaerospora*, 336  
*Sphaerosporea*, 333,  
 335  
*Sphaerosporidæ*, 335,  
 336  
*Sporozoa*, 50  
*Steinina*, 107  
*Stenocephalus*, 91  
*Stenophora*, 91  
*Stenophoridæ*, 90, 91  
*stepanowiana* (Hæmo-  
 gregarina), 134  
*stephensoni* (Nemato-  
 cystis), 60, 63  
*Stomatophora*, 68, 377  
*Stomatophoridæ*, 55,  
 68  
*sturni* (Hæmopro-  
 teus), 228  
*Stylorhynchidæ*, 90  
*Syncystidæ*, 55  
*taylori* (Piroplasma),  
 300  
*Telosporidia*, 50  
*tephrodornis* (Hæmo-  
 proteus), 237

- tenella bubali* (Sarcocystis), 363  
*tenella bubalis* (Sarcocystis), 363  
*tenue* (Plasmodium), 261  
*tertiana* (Plasmodium), 271  
*testudinis* (Hæmogregarina), 135  
*Tetractinomyxidæ*, 346  
*Theileria*, 295  
*Theileridæ* 209, 294  
*Thelohanelius*, 340, 342  
*Thelohania*, 349, 356  
*thereicercis* (Hæmoproteus), 237  
*thereicercis var zeylonica* (Hæmoproteus), 238  
*thomsoni* (Hæmogregarina), 136  
*thyrsoidæ* (Hæmogregarina), 138  
*tiectri* (Hæmogregarina), 138  
*Toxoplasma*, 202  
*Triactinomyxidæ*, 346  
*triedri* (Hæmogregarina), 138  
*tripteroidesi* (Lankesteria), 77, 81  
*tropicus* (Babesia), 318  
*tropicus* (Piroplasma), 314, 318  
*tyrio* (Plasmodium), 293  
  
*Ulivina*, 380  
*Unicapsulidæ*, 335  
*upupæ* (Hæmoproteus), 228  
*Urosporidæ*, 82  
  
*vermicularis* (Nematocystis), 60, 64  
*villorum intestinalium* (Cytospermium), 165  
*vittatæ* (Hæmogregarina), 139  
*vivax* (Hæmaphysa), 271  
*vivax* (Plasmodium), 271  
  
*Wardidæ* 333  
*wassilewskyi* (Eimeria), 177, 194  
*Wenyonella*, 158, 197  
*wenyoni* (Eimeria), 177  
*wenyoni* (Hæmoproteus), 229  
*wenyoni* (Isospora), 163, 172  
  
*xavieri* (Hæmogregarina), 140  
*xylcopæ* (Leidyana), 99  
  
*Yakimovella*, 158  
*Yakimovellina*, 158  
*yakimovi* (Eimeria), 177, 194  
  
*Zschokkella*, 337  
*zürni* (Coccidium), 194  
*zürni* (Cytospermium), 194  
*zurni* (Eimeria), 176, 194  
*zürni* (Eimeria), 191  
*Zygocystidæ*, 55, 72





## PLATE I

- Fig 122 *Laverania malarix* Grassi & Feletti ( $\times 2000$ )  
*A*, young "ring" form, *B*, accolé form, *C*, multiple infection with "rings", *D*, "*tenue*" form, *E*, fully developed schizont, *F*, "rosette" stage, *G*, male gametocyte, *H*, female gametocyte (Stained with Leishman's stain) (After Wenyon)
- 123 *Plasmodium vivax* (Grassi & Feletti) ( $\times 2000$ )  
*A*, young ring-form, *B*, two rings in a corpuscle, *C*, trophozoite with pigment in its cytoplasm, red cell enlarged and with Schuffner's dots, *D*, schizont showing multiplication of nuclei, *E*, schizont with many nuclei, *F*, "rosette" stage, *G*, male gametocyte, *H*, female gametocyte (Stained with Leishman's stain) (After Wenyon)
- 124 *Plasmodium malarix* (Laveran) ( $\times 2000$ ) *A*, young ring-form, *B*, *C*, well-developed trophozoites with pigment in the cytoplasm, *D*, schizont showing multiplication of nuclei, *E*, schizont with several nuclei, *F*, "rosette" stage, *G*, male gametocyte, *H*, female gametocyte (Stained with Leishman's stain) (After Wenyon)

Fig 122

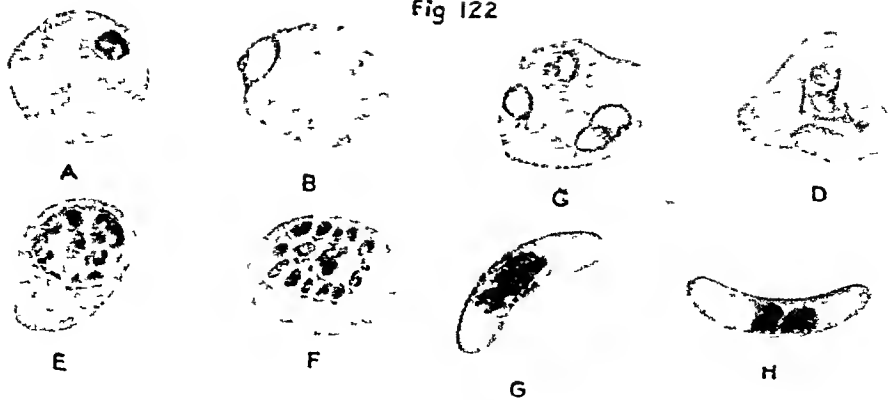


Fig 123

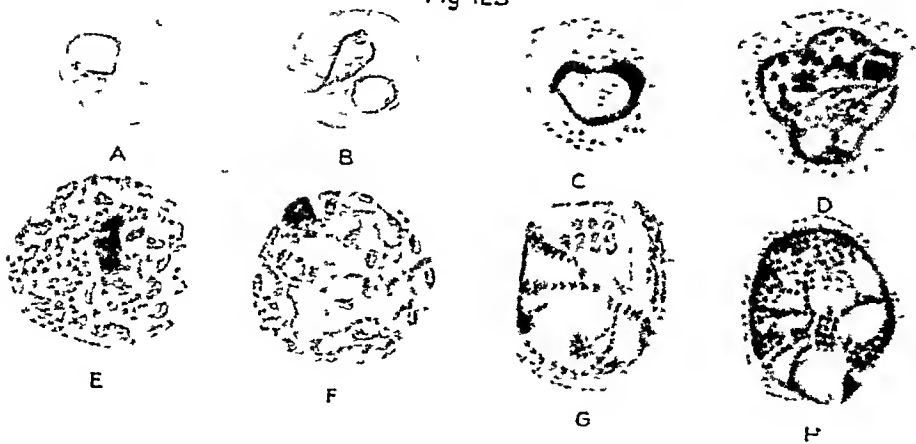
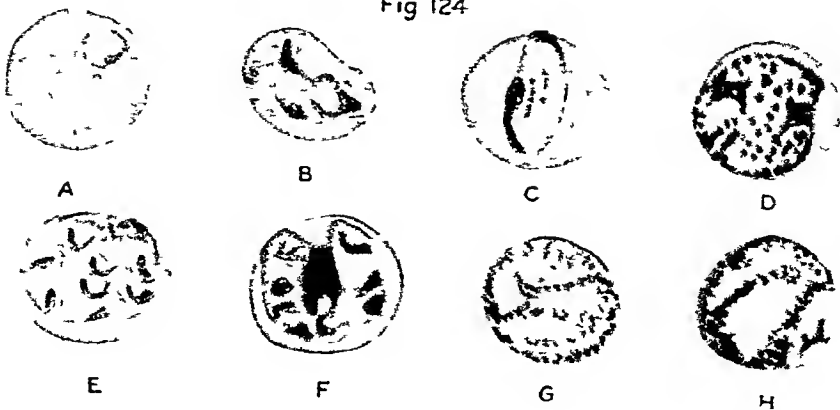


Fig 124









## PLATE II

- Fig 125 *Plasmodium cynomolgi* Mayer *A*, very early non-vacuolated trophozoite and young ring-form, *B*, larger ring-form, *C, D*, amœboid trophozoite showing pigment and enlargement and stippling of the infected red cell, *E*, large, solid, presegmenting form, *F*, early segmenting form, *G, H*, advanced segmenting forms, *I*, female gametocyte, *J*, male gametocyte (After Mulligan)
- 126 *Plasmodium mui* Halberstädter & Prowazek *A*, young ring-form, *B*, two rings in a corpuscle with double chromatin dots, *C*, large irregular ring-form with a few pigment granules, *D*, large, solid trophozoite with enlarged nuclear vesicle, *E*, presegmentation stage, *F*, early schizont, *G, H*, mature schizonts, *I, J*, female and male gametocytes (After Sinton)
- 127 *Plasmodium knowlesi* Sinton & Mulligan *A, B*, young ring forms with one or two chromatin masses and an accessory chromatin dot, *C*, larger ring with double chromatin and accessory chromatin dot, *D*, large trophozoites with dark and coarse pigment, *E, F*, large, solid, non-vacuolated, presegmenting forms stippling seen in blood-films stained by the "panoptic" method, *G, H*, mature schizonts, *I, J*, female and male gametocytes (After Mulligan)

Fig 125

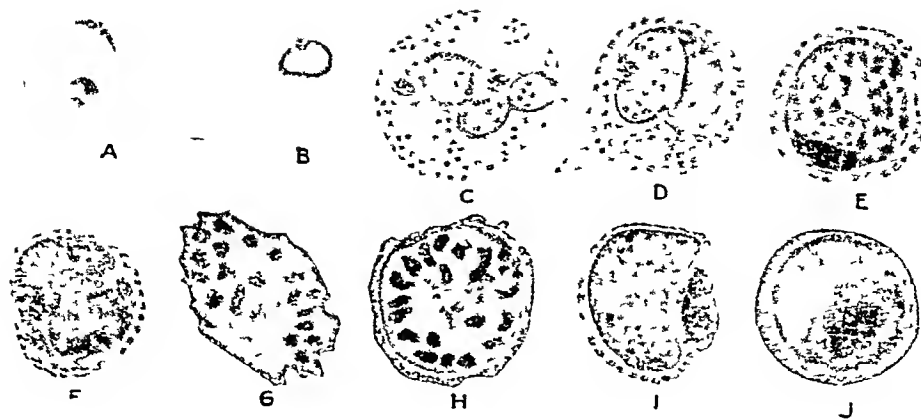


Fig 126

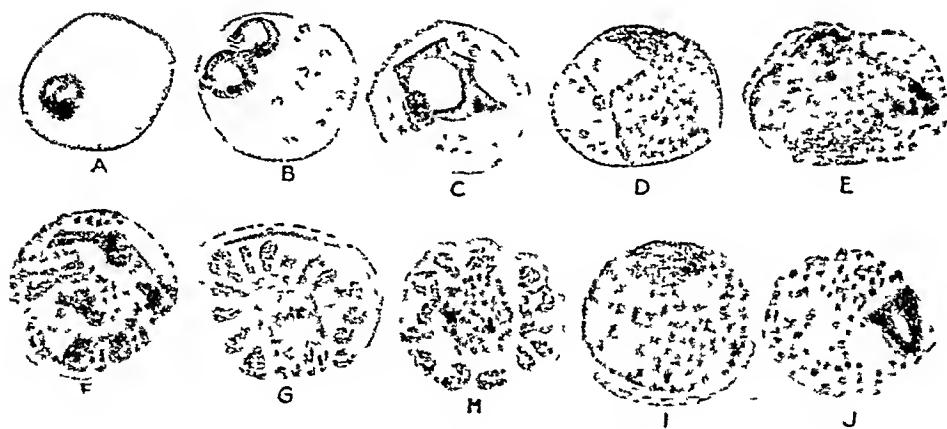


Fig 127

